

THE RICARDIAN

JOURNAL OF THE RICHARD III SOCIETY



INDEX

Volume III: 1974-1975

Volume IV: 1976-1978

INDEX TO THE RICARDIAN

Volume III: Numbers 44-51, 1974-1975
and

Volume IV: Numbers 52-63, 1976-1978

Based on an index originally compiled by Mrs Heather Coleman, edited by Mrs Carolyn Hammond.

The Index is arranged in three parts:

1. Subjects (NB: kings, queens and their children are entered under their first names, and members of the peerage under their family names, with cross references from their titles).
2. Reviews of books, in two sequences: non-fiction first, followed by novels, both arranged alphabetically by author. Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included.
3. Authors of articles, book reviews and notes, in one alphabetical sequence.

References are given in the form of issue number followed by page number(s) e.g. 44:2-5.

Illustrations have been noted thus: (illus).

PART ONE: Subjects

Anne Neville (Queen of Richard III), funeral 50:30
Arderne, Sir Piers, coat-of-arms 58:23-25 (illus)
Armour, 15th century 47:2-3 (illus); 57:12-14 (illus)
Arthur, King, extract from "Morte d'Arthur" 44:2-5
Ashmole MS 1448, early account of Richard's reign 44:16-18
Assheton, Sir Ralph, coat-of-arms 48:19-20 (illus)
Audley family, coat-of-arms 54:28-29 (illus)
Austen, Jane, extract from her "History of England" 51:3
Austin Friars' Church: see London
Beauchamp, Anne, Countess of Warwick, 63:38;
coat-of-arms 61:24-25 (illus)
Beaulieu Abbey, coat-of-arms 61:24-25 (illus)
Bedford, Duke of: see under Neville, George
Bible in English, owned by Richard III 44:23-26;
45:9-11; 46:4-7
Blount, Sir Walter, coat-of-arms 52:25-26 (illus)
Boar badge 45:20; 46:2-3 (illus); 47:17

Books of Hours 51:6-8
 Books, mediaeval pious and liturgical 59:23-26
 Bosworth Field, Battle of 48:22-23; 51:15-20 (illus)
 56:22-23; opening of Battlefield Centre 47:19-21
 Boteler, Sir Thomas le 45:6-8
 Bouchier family tree 51:4-5
 Bouchier, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury,
 coat-of-arms 51:28-29 (illus)
 Brackenbury, Elizabeth 62:18-19
 Brackenbury, Sir Robert 62:18-19
 Bray, Sir Walter, coat-of-arms 52:25-26 (illus)
 Bridget (daughter of Edward IV) 49:13-14
 Brittany, Duke of: see under Francis II
 Bruges celebrates Richard III's coronation 47:18
 Buck, George (junior) 60:2-8
 Buck, Sir George (senior) 60:2-8
 Buckingham, Duke of: see under Stafford, Henry
 Bunnett, R.J.A., obituary 53:2-3
 Burial practices in late mediaeval England 63:23-30
 Butler: see under Boteler

Carlisle Castle, connections with Richard III 47:13-16 (illus)
 Carmeliano, Peter, on the death of the Princes 57:23-24
 Carols, 15th century 47:4-5
 "The Cat, the Rat etc" 50:31; 51:31
 Caxton, William and "Morte d'Arthur" 44:2-5
 Champenown, Jane (Lady Talbot) 62:17-19
 Cheney, Sir John 45:19-20
 Chertsey Abbey, coat-of-arms 63:34-35 (illus)
 Clarence, Duke of: see under Plantagenet, George
 Clifford family, coat-of-arms 48:19-20 (illus)
 Colyngbourne, William 49:5-9; 50:31; 51:31
 Cornwall, Sir John (Lord Fanhope) 46:10-11
 Coronation accounts of Richard III 46:20-22
 Coverham, Canons of, coat-of-arms 62:33-34 (illus)
 Croyland Abbey, coat-of-arms 59:29-30 (illus)
 Croyland Chronicle, Second Continuation 51:21-27; 54:30-31

Deane, Henry, Archbishop of Canterbury 56:17-20
 "De Re Militari" owned by Richard III 47:18
 Desmond, Countess of: see under Fitzgerald, Katherine
 Devereux, Sir Walter (Lord Ferrers of Chartley)
 coat-of-arms 49:17-18 (illus)
 D'Eynhoeurt, Alice 46:10
 "Dictes and Sayings of the Philosophers" 47:18; 49:15-16
 Dighton, John 45:19
 Dorset, Ricardian connections 58:14-20 (illus)
 Dorset, Marquess of: see under Grey, Thomas
 Durham and Richard III 60:19-22
 Dutch chronicles 46:12-13; 47:18; 62:37
 Dymoke, Sir Thomas and the Lincolnshire Rebellion 62:24-32

- Edward IV
 as seen by Jane Austen 51:3
 in Exile 44:9-11 (illus); 46:20; 62:37
 French Expedition of 1475 50:23-24,
 height 54:30
 Duchess of York's attitude to his marriage 48:9-10
 pre-contract 54:2-7; 54:31
 Edward Prince of Wales (son of Henry VI), death 56:23
 Edward Prince of Wales (son of Edward IV): see under
 Princes in the Tower
 Edward Prince of Wales (son of Richard III), badge 47:18
 Elizabeth Woodville (Queen of Edward IV), "Journal" 58:25-27
- Fanhope, Lord: see under Cornewall, Sir John
 Ferrers, Lord: see under Devereux, Sir Walter
 or under Grey, Sir John
 Fitzgerald, Katherine, Countess of Desmond 53:30-31; 55:29
 Fitzwilliam, Sir Thomas, tomb 44:6-9
 Fotheringhay Castle 45:2-5 (illus)
 Fotheringhay Church, misericords 47:17;
 dedication of Memorial Window 49:2-4
 Francis II, Duke of Brittany, coat-of-arms 46:14-15 (illus)
 French Expedition of 1475 50:23-24
- Gipping Chapel 50:10-14 (illus)
 Gloucester, in August 1483 52:2-7
 Charter of Incorporation 48:11-14 (illus); 49:23
 Civic arms 61:12-16 (illus)
 Civic swords 48:14-16 (illus)
 Gloucester, John of: see under John
 Grey Friars, Leicester: see under Leicester
 Grey, Sir John, Lord Ferrers of Groby,
 coat-of-arms 49:17 (illus)
 Grey, Thomas, Marquess of Dorset 51:30-31;
 date of death 63:37-38
 Gupshill Manor Inn: see under Tewkesbury
- Harcourt, John 54:8-13
 Harper, John 55:3-4
 Hastings, William Lord, arrest 45:26-27; 48:23
 death 44:17; 50:27-29; 52:27
 Henry VI, death 47:21; 58:27-28
 Henry VII, news of the Tudor landing in 1485
 55:5-12 (illus); 57:22-23
 Opposition after Bosworth 55:27-28
 and Oxford University 55:13-24; 56:9
 Prophetic poetry 57:15-19
 Scottish troops at Bosworth 56:22-23
 and Southwold 47:5-6
 Sir James Tyrell's confession 56:2-4

- Herbert family, Earls of Pembroke, coat-of-arms 54:28-29 (illus)
- Herbert, William, Earl of Huntingdon, 57:9-11;
coat-of-arms 54:28-29 (illus)
- Hours, Books of: see under Books
- Howard family, coat-of-arms 50:25-26 (illus)
- Howard, John, Duke of Norfolk, coat-of-arms 50:25-26 (illus)
and death of the Princes 60:26-27; 62:35-36
parliamentary election in 1461 63:31-33
- Howard, Thomas, Earl of Surrey, coat-of-arms 63:34-35 (illus)
- Huddleston, Thomas 55:3
- Hungerford, Walter 50:15-20 (illus)
- Huntingdon, Earl of: see under Herbert, William
- Inn signs 45:23 (illus); 46:11 (illus); 48:17-18 (illus)
- John of Gloucester (son of Richard III) 48:22
- Justice, administration of 53:4-15
- Katherine Plantagenet (daughter of Richard III) _____
49:20-21; 54:31
- King's Hermit 58:27
- Lancaster, Edward of: see under Edward Prince of Wales
- Lancastrian descendants 46:16; 49:18-19
- Langstrother, Sir John, coat-of-arms 60:29-30 (illus)
- Lee, Joyce 62:17-19
- Leicester, Grey Friars 50:3-7 (illus)
tomb of Richard III 50:4-9; 59:30-31
- Lewis, Doctor, of Caerleon 50:29
- Lincoln, Bishop of: see under Russell, John
- Lincolnshire Rebellion 62:23-32
- London, Church of the Austin Friars and those buried there 63:16-22
Church of the Minories and those buried there 62:15-22;
63:42
Coronation of Richard III 63:2-8
Relations with Richard III 48:3-8
Sweating sickness of 1485 59:2-16
- Lovel family at Bosworth 57:24
- Lovel, Francis, commemorated by Oxford University 55:20
- Malory, Sir Thomas, 47:17; coat-of-arms 55:25-27 (illus)
extract from his "Morte d'Arthur" 44:2-5
- Metcalf family of Nappa Hall, coat-of-arms 62:33-34 (illus); 63:36-37
- Middleham, Edward of: see under Edward Prince of Wales
- Middleham, the King's Hermit 58:27
- Milewater, John 55:3-4
- Minories, Church of: see under London

- Montgomery, Anne 62:17-19
 Montgomery, Sir Thomas 51:9-14; 52:21
 More, Sir Thomas, coat-of-arms 55:25-26 (illus)
 "History of Richard III" 44:15-16; 56:17-20
 as protector of the younger Prince 62:2-14
 Mortimer's Cross, Battle of, commemorated in inn signs
 45:23 (illus)
 Morton, John, Bishop of Ely, coat-of-arms 51:28-29 (illus)
 family connections in Gloucestershire 46:17-18
 Mowbray, Anne 61:17-20; burial 62:19;
 relationship with bones in Westminster Abbey 53:30
 Mugaseth, Z.J. (editor of The Ricardian) 48:2

 Nesfield, John 52:27-28; 58:2-8; 59:31
 Neville, Anne: see under Anne (Queen of Richard III)
 Neville, Cecily, Duchess of York, her attitude to
 Edward IV's marriage 48:9-10
 Neville, George, Duke of Bedford, tomb 44:18
 Neville, Lucy (daughter of Marquess Montagu) 44:6-9 (illus)
 Neville, Richard, Earl of Warwick, and the Lincolnshire
 Rebellion 62:23-32
 Norfolk, Dowager Duchess of: see under Talbot, Elizabeth
 Norfolk, Duke of: see under Howard, John
 Norris, William 59:17-22
 Nottingham Castle 49:10-12

 Oxford, Earl of: see under Vere, John de
 Oxford University and Edward IV 53:19-20
 and Richard III 53:16-22; 54:14-23
 and Henry VII 55:13-24; 56:9

 Parliamentary election of 1461 63:31-33
 Parr, Thomas 55:3
 Paston, John and the parliamentary election of 1461
 63:31-33
 Pembroke, Earls of: see under Herbert family
 Penrith Church 58:9-13 (illus)
 Percy, Joyce 60:9-18
 Percy, Sir Robert 60:9-18
 Plantagenet family trees 47:22-23; 49:18-19; 51:4-5
 Plantagenet, George, Duke of Clarence, 49:21; 54:30
 and the Lincolnshire Rebellion 62:23-32
 Plantagenet, Katherine: see under Katherine (daughter
 of Richard III)
 Plantagenet, Richard (of Eastwell) 47:9-11; 50:30-31
 Pole, Edmund de la, Duke of Suffolk, 62:19-20
 Pole, Margaret, Countess of Salisbury, coat-of-arms
 44:22 (illus)
 Pole, Richard de la, 62:21
 Pollution in the 15th century 56:23-24

Princes in the Tower

- Bastardy of 63:36.
- Bones in Westminster Abbey 52:22-25; 53:30
- Did they outlive Henry VII under false names? 62:2-14 (illus)
- 1486 account of their murder 57:23-24
- John Howard and their deaths 60:26-27; 62:35-36
- Murderers Dighton, Green and Slaughter 63:16-19
- Tyrell's confession 56:2-4
- Prophecy, political 44:2-5; 57:15-19
- "Punch", extract from Richard III's diary 51:2

Ramsay of Balmain, John 61:2-11

Religious books 59:23-26

The Ricardian, history of the journal 50:2

Richard III

- as seen by Jane Austen 51:3
- Bible in English 44:23-26; 45:9-11; 46:4-7
- Boar badge 45:20; 46:2-3 (illus); 47:17
- Books owned by him 47:18 (plus Bible, see above)
- Burial 50:3-9 (illus); 59:30-31
- Carlisle Castle 47:13-16 (illus)
- Children: see under Edward, John, Katherine
- Coronation 46:20-22; 63:2-8
- Court of 'wanton luxury'? 62:37
- Deformity 61:21-24; 61:26; 62:35
- "Diary" 51:2
- and Dorset 58:14-20 (illus)
- and Durham 60:19-22
- Dutch chronicles 46:12-13; 47:18
- Early account of his reign 44:16-18
- Friends of his youth 55:2-4
- and Gloucester 48:11-16; 49:23; 52:2-7
- Height 54:30
- Justice, administration of 53:4-15
- and Leicester 50:3-9; 59:30-31
- and London 48:3-8; 63:2-8
- and Nottingham Castle 49:10-12
- and Oxford University 53:16-22; 54:14-23
- Portraits 44:12; 46:13; 56:5-9
- Prophecy, political 44:2-5; 57:15-19
- Psychological study, based on portraits 56:5-9
- Relay system for news 55:5-12; 57:22-23
- Return from exile in 1461 50:21-22
- Right to the throne 54:2-7; 57:2-8; 58:27; 59:27-28
- Tomb: see under Burial
- Wardrobe accounts 46:20-22
- John Wesley defended him 44:13-15
- York Minster, reception at 45:17-19

- Rivers, Earl: see under Woodville, Anthony
 Rotherham, Thomas, Archbishop of York, coat-of-arms
 44:21-22 (illus)
 Roucliffe, Sir Brian, coat-of-arms 58:23-25 (illus)
 Russell, John, Bishop of Lincoln, coat-of-arms
 59:29-30 (illus)
- St Martin-cum-Gregory Church: see under York
 Salisbury, Countess of: see under Pole, Margaret
 Savage, Sir John, coat-of-arms 57:20-22 (illus)
 Scots Guard at Bosworth 56:22-23
 Scrope family, coat-of-arms 45:24-25 (illus)
 Scrope, Elizabeth, Lady Masham, her will 51:30-31
 Scrope, Margaret, Duchess of Suffolk 62:20
 Scrope, Stephen, translation of "Dictes and Sayings of
 the Philosophers" 49:15-16
 Shaa, Sir Edmond 45:11-16 (illus); 63:2-8
 Sheriff Hutton Church, tomb of George Duke of
 Bedford 44:18
 Shore, Jane (i.e. Elizabeth) 63:5-6
 Shrewsbury, Earls of: see under Talbot family
 Southwark and Richard III 48:3-8
 Southwold and the House of York 47:5-6
 Stafford family tree 47:22-23
 Stafford, Henry, Duke of Buckingham, coat-of-arms
 50:25-26 (illus)
 Stillington, Robert, Bishop of Bath and Wells,
 53:23-28; 54:24-27
 Bastard sons 52:27-28
 Chapel at Wells and his family in Somerset 56:10-16;
 58:8
 Coat-of-arms 56:20-22 (illus); 58:8
 Sheltered at Oxford University 55:16-20
 and Edward IV's pre-contract 54:31
 Story, Edward, Bishop of Chichester, coat-of-arms
 56:20-22 (illus)
 Suffolk, Duchess of: see under Scrope, Margaret
 Suffolk, Duke of: see under Pole, Edmund de la
 Surrey, Earl of: see under Howard, Thomas
 Sweating sickness in 1483 59:2-16
- Talbot, Elizabeth, Dowager Duchess of Norfolk 62:17-19
 Talbot family, coat-of-arms 45:25 (illus)
 Talbot, Lady: see under Champernown, Jane
 Tewkesbury Abbey, coat-of-arms 60:28-30 (illus)
 Tewkesbury, Battle of: death of Prince Edward 56:23
 Tewkesbury, Gupshill Manor Inn sign 46:11 (illus)
 Tickhill Church, tombs in 44:6-9 (illus)
 Tiptoft, John, Earl of Worcester, coat-of-arms
 46:15-16 (illus)

- Tiptoft, Joyce memorial brass 47:7-8 (illus)
 Tocotes Sir Roger 52:16-21
 coat-of-arms 53:28-29 (illus)
 Tudor, Edmund, coat-of-arms 47:25-26 (illus)
 Tudor, Henry: see under Henry VII
 Tudor, Jasper, coat-of-arms 47:25-26 (illus)
 Tudor, Owen, coat-of-arms 47:25-26 (illus)
 marriage to Katherine de Valois 58:21-23
 Tyrell, Sir James 63:9-22
 coat-of-arms 53:28-29 (illus)
 confession 56:2-4
 and Gipping 50:10-14 (illus); 51:29-30
 Tyrell, Mary 62:17-19

 Valois, Katherine de, marriage to Owen Tudor 58:21-23
 Vere, John de, Earl of Oxford, coat-of-arms 57:20-22

 Wake of Blisworth, Roger 52:8-13 (illus)
 Wardrobe accounts 46:20-22
 Warwick, Countess of: see under Beauchamp, Anne
 Warwick, Earl of: see under Neville, Richard
 Waurin, Jean de, frontispiece of his "Chroniques" may
 depict Richard III 44:12
 Welles, Richard Lord and the Lincolnshire Rebellion
 62:24-32
 Wells Cathedral: Stillington's chapel 56:10-16; 58:8
 Wesley, John, defender of Richard III 44:13-15
 Woodville, Anthony, Earl Rivers, his translation of
 "Dictes and Sayings of the Philosophers" 49:15-16
 Woodville, Elizabeth: see under Elizabeth
 Worcester, Earl of: see under Tiptoft, John
 Worsley, Christopher 55:3
 Wycliffe, John 46:8-9
 Richard's Wycliffe Bible 44:23-26; 45:9-11; 46:4-7

 York: Church of St Martin-cum-Gregory 52:14-15 (illus)
 King's Arms Inn 48:17-18 (illus)
 Royal reception at Minster 45:17-19
 York, Duchess of: see under Neville, Cecily
 York, House of: and boar badge 47:17
 family trees 47:22-23; 51:4-5
 and Southwold 47:5-6
 York, Richard Duke of (son of Edward IV):
 see under Princes in the Tower

PART TWO: Reviews of Books

Non-Fiction

- Alderman, Clifford Lindsey "Blood Red the Roses: the Wars of the Roses" 47:24
- Awdry, George "The Richard III Society: a History" 56:26-27
- Barnard, Francis Pierrepont (editor) "Edward IV's French Expedition of 1475: the Leaders and their Badges" 51:34
- Churchill, George Bosworth "Richard III up to Shakespeare" 53:31-32
- Cole, Hubert "The Wars of the Roses" 46:19
- Cornwallis, Sir William "The Encomium of Richard III", edited by A.N. Kincaid 60:23-26
- Davies, Robert (editor) "Extracts from the Municipal Records of the City of York during the Reigns of Edward IV Edward V and Richard III" 53:31
- Gairdner, James "The Battle of Bosworth", edited by P.W. Hammond 52:28-29
- Green, Howard "Guide to the Battlefields of Britain and Ireland" 47:24
- Hammond, P.W. see under Gairdner
- Hanham, Alison "Richard III and his Early Historians 1483-1535" 51:32-33
- Harvey, Nancy "Elizabeth of York: Tudor Queen" 44:19
- Haswell, Jock "The Ardent Queen: Margaret of Anjou and the Lancastrian Heritage" 55:31-32
- Humphery-Smith, C.R. (editor) "General Armory Two: Alfred Morant's Additions and Corrections to Burke's General Armory" 44:19-20
- Jenkins, Elizabeth "The Princes in the Tower" 63:40-41
- Kincaid, A.N. see under Cornwallis
- Lander, J.R. "Crown and Nobility 1450-1509" 55:29-30
- Lee, Joan (editor) "A Fifteenth Century Pilgrimage in Honour of King Henry VI" 57:24-25
- Levine, Mortimer "Tudor Dynastic Problems 1460-1571" 45:20-21
- McFarlane, K.B. "The Nobility of Later Mediaeval England" 47:11-13
- Munrow, David and the Early Music Consort of London "Instruments of the Middle Ages and Renaissance" (set of two records and a book) 55:30-31
- Murph, Roxane C. "Richard III: the Making of a Legend" 59:33
- Postlethwaite, Ian "Richard, Third Duke of York" 48:20-21
- Rawcliffe, Carole "The Staffords, Earls of Stafford and Dukes of Buckingham 1394-1521" 61:27

- Rosenthal, Joel T. "Nobles and the Noble Life 1295-1500" 56:24-25
- Ross, Charles "Edward IV" 49:21-22
- Ross, Charles "The Wars of the Roses: a Concise History" 54:32-33
- Routh, Pauline E. "Mediaeval Effigial Alabaster Tombs in Yorkshire" 56:25
- Seymour, William "Battles in Britain: Volume One 1066-1547, Volume Two 1642-1746" 54:33
- Tristram, Philippa "Figures of Life and Death in Mediaeval English Literature" 55:32-33
- Vaughan, Richard "Charles the Bold" 45:21-22
- Warner, Philip "British Battlefields: Part One - the South Part Two - the North, Part Three - the Midlands" 47:24
- Wheeler, Geoffrey "Fotheringhay and the House of York" 49:23
- Wood, Charles T. "The Deposition of Edward V" (journal article) 52:29
- Wood, Charles T. "Who Killed the Little Princes in the Tower" (journal article) 61:27-28

Novels

- Abbey, Margaret "Brothers-in-Arms" 44:20
- Bridge, S.R. "The Woodville" 54:34
- Davies, Iris "Bride of the Thirteenth Summer" 52:29
- Edwards, Rhoda "Some Touch of Pity" 53:32
- Fairburn, Eleanor "The Rose at Harvest End" 49:23
- Fairburn, Eleanor "Winter's Rose" 52:29
- Farrington, Robert "Tudor Agent" 44:20
- Hammond, Jane "The Red Queen" 55:33
- Hood, Evelyn "The Kingmaker's Daughter" 45:23
- Irwin, Frances "The White Queen" 45:23
- Kilbourne, Janet "Wither One Rose" 44:20
- King, Betty "Margaret of Anjou" 48:21
- Long, Freda M. "Requiem for Richard" 49:23
- Sudworth, Gwynedd "The Game of Kings" 57:25
- Sudworth, Gwynedd "The Game of Power" 52:29
- Sudworth, Gwynedd "The King of Destiny" 44:20
- Viney, Jane "King Richard's Friend" 48:21
- Wiat, Philippa "The Master of Blandeston Hall" 44:20
- Wilson, Sandra "The Lady Cicely" 46:19
- Wilson, Sandra "Less Fortunate than Fair" 44:20
- Wilson, Sandra "The Queen's Sister" 45:23; 46:19
- Wilson, Sandra "Wife to the Kingmaker" 48:21
- York, Elizabeth "The Heir of Berkwell" 57:25

PART THREE: Authors

- Allen, Alwyn "Anne Beauchamp, Countess of Warwick" 63:38
 Appleyard, Dorothy "'R.J.A.B.' A Tribute from a Yorkshire member" 53:3
 Astle, Helen "Southwold, a link with the House of York and Henry VII" 47:5-6
 Attreed, Lorraine "Beggary Bretons and Faynte-harted Frenchmen" 59:2-16
 (book review) Wood, C "Who Killed the Little Princes in the Tower" 61:27-28
 Austen, Jane Extracts from "The History of England" 51:3
 Bacon, G.P. "A Gallant Editor" 48:2
 Obituary R.J.A. Bunnett 53:2-3
 Barker, James "Sir Thomas le Boteler" 45:6-8
 Barnard, Richard and Ann "The Brass to Joyce Tiptoft" 47:7-8
 (Illustrated)
 Bernard, Jennifer "A Contested Parliamentary Election of 1461" 63:31-33
 Bishop, Roy C "Richard Plantagenet of Eastwell" 47:9-11
 Blunden-Ellis, John "Sir Edmond Shaa" 45:11-16
 Borrett, Stephen "Bastardy and the Princes" 63:36
 Burr, K.E. "Diplomacy and the Expedition of 1475" 50:23-24
 "The Second Continuation of the Croyland Chronicle" 51:21-27
 Celoria, Francis (book review) Tristram, P "Figures of Life and Death in Medieval English Literature" 55:32-33
 Clawsey, Mary C "York and Lancaster, 1588" 46:16
 Dove, Anthony B.L. "On the Prolonged Use of Fifteenth Century Armour" 57:12-14 (Illustrated)
 Edwards, Rhoda "Anne Neville's Funeral" 50:30
 "Dr. Lewis of Caerleon" 50:29-30
 "Katherine Plantagenet" 54:31
 "King Richard's Tomb at Leicester" 50:8-9
 (Book review) Davies, R (Editor) "Extracts from the Municipal Records of the City of York during the Reigns of Edward IV, Edward V and Richard III" 53:31
 Green, Alec J. "Fotheringhay Castle" 45:2-5 (Illustrated)
 Greensmith, Lawrence T. "Coats-of-arms of some Ricardian contemporaries" 44:21-22; 45:24-25; 46:14-16; 47:25-26; 48:19-20; 49:17-18; 50:25-26; 51:28-29; 52:25-26; 53:28-29; 54:28-29; 55:25-27; 56:20-22; 57:20-22; 58:23-25; 59:29-30; 60:28-30; 61:24-25; 62:33-34; 63:34-35 (All illustrated).
 Hairsine, Patricia "Dorset in the Life and Times of Richard III" 58:14-20 (Illustrated).
 Hairsine, R.C. "The Author of the Second Continuation of the Croyland Chronicle" 54:30-31
 "The Changing View from Oxford" - Part 1 53:16-22; Part 2 54:14-23; Part 3 55:13-24 56:9
 "Richard III - The Search for a Contemporary Likeness" 44:12
 Hairsine, R.C. and P.B. (book review) Williamson, A. "The Mystery of the Princes" 63:38-40

- Hammond, Carolyn (book reviews) Wilson, S. "The Queen's Sister" 46:19
- Wilson, S. "The Lady Cicely" 46:19
- Hammond, P.W. "The Bones of the Princes in Westminster Abbey" 52:22-25
- "The Gloucester Civic Swords" 48:14-16 (Illustrated)
- "Richard's English Bible" 45:9-11; 46:4-7
- (book reviews) Hanham, A. "Richard III and his Early Historians 1483-1535" 51:32-33
- Harvey, N. "Elizabeth of York, Tudor Queen" 44:19
- Humphery-Smith, C.H. (editor) "General Armory Two" 44:19-20
- Jenkins, E. "The Princes in the Tower" 63:40-41
- Lee, J. (editor) "A Fifteenth Century Pilgrimage in Honour of King Henry the Sixth" 57:24-25
- Levine, M. "Tudor Dynastic Problems 1460-1571" 45:20-21
- Murph, R.C. "Richard III: The Making of a Legend" 59:33
- Postlethwaite, I. "Richard Third Duke of York" 48:20-21
- Rawcliffe, C. "The Staffords, Earls of Stafford and Dukes of Buckingham 1394-1521" 61:27
- Ross, C. "Edward IV" 49:21-22
- Ross, C. "The Wars of the Roses: A Concise History" 54:32-33
- Routh, P.E. "Medieval Effigial Alabaster Tombs in Yorkshire" 56:25
- Seymour, W. "Battles in Britain: Vol.1 1066-1547; Vol.2 1642-1746" 54:33
- Research notes and queries: 44:16-19; 45:18-20; 46:12-14; 47:17-19; 48:22-23; 49:20-21; 50:29-31; 51:29-31; 52:27-28; 53:30-31; 54:30-31; 55:27-29; 56:22-24; 57:22-24; 58:25-28; 59:30-31; 60:26-27; 61:26; 62:35-37; 63:36-38
- Hammond, P.W. and Weeks, Marjorie "The Deformity of Richard III" 61:21-24
- Hampton, W.E. "Thomas Marquis Dorset" 51:30-31
- "The Date of Death of Marquis Dorset" 63:37-38
- "The Ladies of the Minories" 62:15-22; 63:42
- "Lovels at Bosworth" 57:24
- "Sir Thomas Montgomery" 51:9-14; 52:21
- "John Nesfield" 52:27-28; 58:2-8; 59:31
- "Opposition to Henry Tudor after Bosworth" 55:27-28
- "Sir Robert Percy and Joyce his Wife" 60:9-18
- "A Further Account of Robert Stillington" 54:24-27
- "Bishop Stillington's Chapel at Wells and his Family in Somerset" 56:10-16; 58:8
- "Sir James Tyrell with some notes on the Austin Friars London and those buried there" 63:9-22
- "Roger Wake of Blisworth" 52:8-13 (Illustrated)
- Hanham, Alison (book review) Cornwallis, Sir William the Younger
- "The Encomium of Richard III" 60:23-26
- Harris, Graham "Anglia Tibi Turbidas" 47:4-5
- "Another Malory" 47:17
- "The Dictes and Sayings of the Philosophers" 49:15-16
- "The Marvellous Dream of King Arthur" 44:2-5

- Harris, O.D. "The Transmission of the News of the Tudor Landing" 55:5-12 (Illustrated)
- Haythorne, Ivor "John Wesley: An Eighteenth Century Ricardian?" 44:13-15
- Hillier, Kenneth "The Cat, The Rat, etc." 50:31
- "William Colyngbourne" 49:5-9
- "John Harcourt" 54:8-13
- "Walter Hungerford" 50:15-20 (Illustrated)
- "William Norris" 59:17-22
- "Sir Roger Tocotes" 52:16-21
- Jesson, Brian A. "The Battle of Bosworth" 51:15-20 (Illustrated)
- Jones, Philomena "Anne Mowbray" 61:17-20
- Kincaid, A.N. "George Buck Senior and George Buck Junior" 60:2-8
- Knapp, Juanita L. "The Lincolnshire Rebellion and its part in the Downfall of the Earl of Warwick" 62:23-32
- Leas, Susan A. "As the King Gave Out" 56:2-4
- Leslau, Jack "Did the Sons of Edward IV Outlive Henry VII?" 62:2-14 (Illustrated)
- Lulofs, Maaike "Bigamy in King Edward IV's First Marriage" 48:9-10
- "King Edward IV in Exile" 44:9-11 (Illustrated); 62:37
- "Richard III: Dutch Sources" 46:12-13; 47:18
- McKerracher, Mairead "John Ramsay of Balmain: Tudor Agent" 61:2-11
- Maurer, Helen "Further Notes on William Herbert, Earl of Huntingdon" 57:9-11
- Melhuish, Joyce M. "Sir James Tyrell and his Chapel at Gipping" 50:10-14 (Illustrated)
- Mowat, A.J. "The Arrest of Hastings" 45:26-27
- "Robert Stillington" 53:23-28
- Nickel, Helmut "The Boar Badge of Richard III" 46:2-3 (Illustrated)
- Nokes, Elizabeth M. (book reviews) Haswell, J. "The Ardent Queen, Margaret of Anjou and the Lancastrian Heritage" 55:31-32
- Vaughan, R. "Charles the Bold" 45:21-22
- Norman, W.K. "Genealogical Complexities - Part 1" 47:22-23; "Part 2" 49:18-19; "Part 3" 51:4-5
- Nørmark, Peter "The Cat, The Rat, etc." 51:31
- O'Regan, Mary "Books of Hours" 51:6-8
- "Medieval Liturgical and Pious Books" 59:23-26
- "The Pre-Contract and its effect on the Succession in 1483" 54:2-7
- "Richard's English Bible" 44:23-26
- "Richard III and the Monks of Durham" 60:19-22
- "Royal and Episcopal Receptions" 45:17-18
- "St. Martin-cum-Gregory, York" 52:14-15 (Illustrated)
- "The Valois-Tudor Marriage - A Missing Statute Found" 58:21-23
- Perkins, Jean M. "Richard, Duke of Gloucester and Carlisle Castle" 47:13-16 (Illustrated)
- Petre, James (book reviews) Lander, J.R. "Crown and Nobility 1450-1509" 55:29-30
- Rosenthal, J.T. "Nobles and the Noble Life 1295-1500" 56:24-25

- Potter, Jeremy "Bosworth Field 1974" 47:19-21
 (book reviews) Churchill, G.B. "Richard the Third up to Shakespeare" 53:31-32
- Wood, C.T. "The Deposition of Edward V" 52:29
- Price, R.G.G. "Leaves from Notable Old Diaries" 51:2
- Ray, Valerie "Alice D'Eyncourt" 46:10
- Ritchie, Elizabeth "John Wycliffe - King's Chaplain" 46:8-9
- Ross, Charles "Henry Tudor's Landing" 57:22-23
 "Some 'Servants and Lovers' of Richard in his Youth" 55:2-4
- Routh, Pauline E. "The Metcalfs of Nappa Hall" 63:36-37
 "Lucy Neville: Montagu's Daughter" 44:6-9 (Illustrated)
 "Princess Bridget" 49:13-14
 "Swinging Signs of the Times" 48:17-18 (Illustrated)
 (Book review) Barnard, F.P. (Editor) "Edward IV's French Expedition of 1475: The Leaders and Their Badges" 51:34
- Shearring, Howard (book reviews) Cole, H. "The Wars of the Roses" 46:19
- Gairdner, J. "The Battle of Bosworth" 52:28-29
- Wheeler, G. "Fotheringhay and the House of York" 49:23
- Smith, Anne (book/record review) Munrow, D and the Early Music Consort of London "Instruments of the Middle Ages and Renaissance" 55:30-31
- Speares, J.A. "Sir James Tyrell" 51:29-30
- Spence, M. Pamela "The 'Ricardian' Windows in Penrith Church" 58:9-13 (Illustrated)
- Strange, Audrey "The Grey Friars, Leicester" 50:3-7
- Sutton, Anne F. "The Administration of Justice Whereunto we be Professed" 53:4-15
 "The City of London and the Coronation of Richard III: Points of Interest" 63:2-8
 "The Return to England of Richard of Gloucester after his First Exile" 50:21-22
 "Richard III's Castle of Care" 49:10-12
 "Richard III, The City of London and Southwark" 48:3-8
 "Richard III's 'Tytylle and Right' - a New Discovery" 57:2-8
 59:27-28
 (book review) McFarlane, K.B. "The Nobility of Later Medieval England" 47:11-13
- Waters, Gwen "The Civic Arms of Gloucester" 61:12-16 (Illustrated)
 "Gloucester's Charter of Incorporation" 48:11-14 (Illustrated) 49:23
 "The Gloucester Scene - August 1483" 52:2-7
 "Henry Deane, Archbishop of Canterbury and Prior of Llanthony: An Alternative Source for Sir Thomas More" 56:17-20
 "Morton Connections in Gloucestershire" 46:17-18
- Weeks, Marjorie "The Personality of Richard III" 56:5-9
 (See also under Hammond, P.W.)
- White, W.J. "Changing Burial Practice in Late Medieval England" 63:23-30

- Wigram, Isolde "The Death of Hastings" 50:27-29
"Praising Thomas More?" 44:15-16
(book review) Awdry, G.V. "The Richard III Society: A History"
56:26-27
Wilson, Sandra "Cornewall/Botiller" 46:10-11
Witlieb, Bernard "A Fifteenth Century Prophecy" 57:15-19
Wood, Charles "Richard III's 'Tytylle and Right'" 59:27-28
Yeoman, Frank "A Fine Armour of the Time of Bosworth" 47:2-3
(Illustrated)

THE RICARDIAN

JOURNAL OF THE RICHARD III SOCIETY



INDEX

1979 — 1984

INDEX TO THE RICARDIAN

Volume V Numbers 64-75
March 1979 - December 1981

and

Volume VI Numbers 76-87
March 1982 - December 1984

Based on an index originally compiled
by Judith Bland, edited by Arthur Cockerill

INTRODUCTION

The index is arranged in three parts:-

- 1) Subjects (NB rulers and their consorts and children are entered under their first names, and members of the peerage and episcopate under their family names, with cross references from their titles and sees).
A separate list of illustrations, including maps, charts and family trees, appears at the end of this section.
- 2) Books reviewed, arranged alphabetically by the authors of the books.
Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included.
- 3) Authors of articles, book reviews and notes in one alphabetical sequence.

References are given in the form of issue number followed by page number(s) e.g. 64:2-13. Illustrations have been noted thus: (illus).

PART ONE: SUBJECTS

- Alabaster effigies, see Harewood
 Neville, Richard Earl of Salisbury
 Ryther
 Sheriff Hutton
 Aldermaston, Berkshire 67:134-139
 Anne Neville (Queen of Richard III), death 69:217-218; 81:180
 inheritance and marriage 73:352; 76:16-17, 20-21; 81:176-181
 Architecture, Perpendicular 66:104-105
 Ashford, Kent 69:202-209
 Ashton, Sir Ralph - servant of Edward IV and Richard III 79:125-127
 Atlas of Britain, Historical 77:63-64
 Barnet, Battle of 70:248; 71:287
 Bath and Wells, Bishop of - see Stillington
 Beauchamp, Anne, Countess of Warwick 65:61
 Beauchamp, Richard, Bishop of Salisbury 79:109
 Beauchamp inheritance 81:174-181
 Beaufort, Edmund, Duke of Somerset 83:260-264
 Beaufort, Henry, Duke of Somerset 83:258-264
 Beaufort, Joan, Countess of Westmorland 75:421-425
 Beaufort - estates 83:258-265
 Portcullis emblem 83:259
 Berkeley, Isabel, Lady - see Mowbray, Isabel
 Berkeley, William, Earl of Nottingham 68:154-163; 73:335-339
 Berkeley-Talbot feud 68:154-163
 Bigod, Sir Ralph, servant to Richard III 84:299-303
 Blacksmiths 67:140-143
 Biore Heath, Battle of 67:140-143; 84:288
 Boot symbol - see Schorne
 Bosworth, Battle of 67:123-133; 69:210-211, 218-219;
 and Earl of Northumberland 85:353
 identity of battle site 73:361-362
 Bosworth, Market, history of 85:354-355
 Boynton family 65:53
 Brackenbury, Sir Robert 70:231
 Brampton, Sir Edward - and Portuguese marriage 80:138-145; 81:191-193
 years in Portugal 73:341; 84:294-298
 Brereton, William, and the Cheshire march 74:395-398
 Buck, Sir George - author of biography 69:220-221; 74:387-388
 Buckingham, Duke of - see Stafford
 Burghfield - see Neville, Richard, Earl of Salisbury
 Burgundy, Duchess of - see Margaret
 Burgundy 84:310-311
 see also under Edward IV and Richard III
 Bury St Edmunds 78:101-102
 Butler, James, Earl of Wiltshire and Ormond 85:330-343
 Caniziani, Gerard - Florentine banker 66:83-4; 70:245
 Canterbury - see Richard III visits

- Castles 70:251-252; 79:131-132; 80:162-164; 84:317-318; 86:
 371-378
 "The Cat, the Rat..." etc 67:145-146
 Caxton, William 81:201-202
 Chancellor's File 64:2-13; 66:74-86; 67:110-112
 Chancery - Corpus cum causa file 10-11 Edward IV 64:31-33; 65:61
 Charters - see Galway, Gloucester, Pontefract and Youghal
 Cheshire and the March 74:395-398
 Children - medieval attitude to 74:390-393
 see also Costume
 Chivalry 75:449-450; 79:132-133; 82:240-241; 87:431-432
 Clarence, Duchess of - see Neville, Isabel
 Clarence, Duke of - see Plantagenet, George
 Claver, Alice - silkwoman 70:243-247
 Claver, Richard - mercer 70:243-244
 Clifford, Sir Robert 74:396
 Clifford estates in Yorkist period 86:372-373
 Cloth industry 80:169
 Collars, suns and roses 87:421
 Cole, Thomas - skinner 83:67-69
 College, King's, Cambridge 67:112-113
 Colymbourne, William 67:145-146; 85:329
 Composers - see music
 Constable, Sir Marmaduke of Flamborough 71:262-267
 Constable, Sir Robert 71:262-263
 Conyers, Sir John (Robin of Redesdale?) 83:248-253
 Cookery - see spices
 Cornborough, Avery - merchant 85:323-324
 Coronations - see Elizabeth (of York), Elizabeth (Woodville) and
 Richard III
 Coronet - see Margaret (c. Burgundy)
 Costume, children's 76:88-91
 Court - culture of the 81:240-241
 Coventry 71:289-290
 council at 84:287
 Crown and the Provinces - patronage 74:405-407
 Croyland Chronicle 73:356-360; 74:385-386
 Cryptography 65:55-60
 Delabere, Sir Richard 78:90
 Derbyshire gentry 87:432-434
 Desmond, Earl of - see Fitzgerald, James
 Despencer inheritance 81:174-181
 Disease in the fifteenth century 71:288-289
 Drama, medieval 85:363
 Dutton, Sir Piers 74:394
 Dynham, John, Lord 66:78-79
 Eastwell, Richard of - see Richard
 Edgecote, Battle of 83:255
 Edward IV - Allhallows, Barking 78:35-40
 and the Beauforts 83:258-265
 and benevolences 65:61-62

Edward IV (contd)

- biography - Falkus 76:28
- and Sir Edward Brampton 84:295
- and his brothers 72:302-310; 77:48-49
- and Burgundy (Holland) 81:187-189; 82:220-226
- and Henry VI 78:72-73
- his household under Richard III 87:325-326
- imprisonment of 87:235
- and Ireland 87:399-402
- marriage to Elizabeth 68:173-175
- at Mortimer's Cross 85:330-345
- and the Mowbray inheritance 73:335-337
- and music 64:22
- and Portugal (Treaty of Windsor) 73:342
- and rebellion of 1469 86:246-257
- his retreat to Calais 84:286-292
- his return from exile 79:124-127
- reversal of attainders of Lancastrians 83:258-264
- and the Signet Office 64:8
- and Spain 82:229-234
- interest in trade 64:14-15
- "Year of the Three Kings" 81:237-238
- Edward V (including 'The Princes in the Tower')
- bastardy 64:27-28
- children, attitudes to 74:390-394
- death - date of 73:338-339
- possible murder 65:66-68; 70:230-234; 72:323-325;
- 74:390-391
- and William Parron 74:403
- and Lambert Simnel 79:120-123
- skeletal remains 80:160-161; 81:195-196
- and Perkin Warbeck 73:341-345; 74:397
- Edward of Middleham, son of Richard III
- mistress of nursery 74:402-403
- negotiations for a bride? 82:229-234
- see also Sheriff Hutton
- Elizabeth (Woodville) Queen of Edward IV
- coronation 72:303
- and George, Duke of Clarence 72:303-304
- in sanctuary 70:232-233
- Elizabeth (of York) Queen of Henry VII
- coronation 83:270-272
- engagement to Henry 80:142
- toothache 79:129
- Embroiderers 77:50-51; 86:379
- Exeter, Duchess of - see Plantagenet, Anne
- Family history, study of 86:389-390
- Farnham 75:436-437
- Fastolf, Sir John 72:311-314
- Fastolfe Place, Southwark 72:311-314
- Ferdinand of Aragon and Isabella of Castille 80:141-143; 82:229-234

Fesaunt, John - of Southampton 64:14-19
 Field, Walter - Provost of King's College 67:112-113
 Fitzgerald, James, Earl of Desmond 87:399-403
 Fitzgerald, Gerald, Earl of Kildare - 'Garret Mor' 87:402-409
 Fitzhugh, Sir Henry 83:253-255
 Fogge, Sir John and family 69:202-209
 Fowler, Richard - of King's Council 69:212-213
 Fowler, Thomas - squire of the body 66:90; 67:144-145
 France 84:310-311
 Funeral ceremonies 87:410-416
 Galway, Ireland 87:405-406
 Gardens 75:450-451; 78:102-103
 Gate, Geoffrey - governor Isle of Wight 83:261
 Geffrey, John - cleric 67:110-111
 Gloucester - charter 84:308-310
 see Richard III and Gloucester
 Gout 79:107-108
 Government and the Community 71:291-293
 Gowls, Richard - mercer 83:267-268
 Grafton, Thomas - merchant of the Staple 66:78-79
 Grey, John, Lord of Powys 80:156-157
 Grey, Lord Richard 71:285-286
 Guild of St Mary, Barking 77:38-39
 Haberdashers 86:379
 Harcourt, Sir Robert - at Bosworth 69:210-211
 Harewood monuments 85:357-358
 Harleian Ms 433 66:87-91; 67:146-147; 69:216; 70:248-249;
 71:287; 86:387-388
 Hastings, Sir Hugh 83:250
 Hastings, Sir Ralph - brother of Lord William 66:76
 Hastings, William, Lord
 Book of Hours 84:313-315
 date of execution 65:41-49
 results of death 66:76-77
 Hat symbol - see Henry VI
 Haute family 69:202-209
 Hedgley Moor, Battle of 83:261
 Henry VI - biographies 74:407-409; 77:58-59
 and Civil War, 1459-61 84:288-293
 death and burial 78:70-80; 80:159-161; 81:194-195
 and the Duke of York 69:195
 exhumation and reburial 78:75-77; 79:106-117
 and hat symbol 79:112
 and Henry VII 79:111
 miracles of 79:110
 and music 64:22
 Shakespeare's plays 75:448-449
 his will 64:30
 Henry VII - biography 73:372-373
 and Sir Edward Brampton 84:296-297
 and Henry VI 79:111

Henry VII (contd)

- and heraldry 67:123-129
- letters to England 80:155-158
- and music 64:21
- and Pontefract 86:369
- his reign 80:155-158
- and Sir William Stanley 74:394-395
- and the Warwick inheritance 81:180
- and the Earls of Westmorland 76:6-8
- Henry VIII - and music 64:23
- Heraldry - badges and devices 67:123-133; 68:179-182
- book review 78:95-96
- flags, standards and banners 67:123-133; 69:210-211
- and the Stafford family 68:179-182
- and the Tudors (illus) 67:123-133
- see also Sheriff Hutton
- Herbert, John, Earl of Pembroke 83:255
- Herbert, Sir Richard 83:255
- Herbert, William - clerk of Signet 66:75
- Hertyngton, John - saddler 86:379-384
- Heton, John 69:212-215
- Hillyard, Sir Robert and family 83:250
- History and mathematics 78:93-94
- writing in the Middle Ages 80:166-167
- Holand inheritance 75:419-425; 76:1-6
- Holbein 64:24-26; 65:55-60
- Holderness, Robin of 83:248-257
- Holland - see Edward IV and Burgundy and Richard III and Burgundy
- Hopper ring 74:403-404
- Hopton, John 74:409-410
- Hours, Book of - see Hastings, William Lord
- Howard, John, Duke of Norfolk 70:230-234; 73:335-339
- Huddleston, Sir John and Sir Richard 78:88
- Hulderne, Robin - see Holderness
- Idley, Peter and Anne - mistress of nursery 74:402-403
- Innocents, Massacre of, in the 15th century 71:271
- Interest on loans - see London, loans to Richard III
- Ireland - coinage 87:407
- and Henry VII 87:405
- Richard, Duke of York, career in 69:194-201
- and the House of York 87:398-401
- Isabella of Castile - see Ferdinand of Aragon
- Ive (Ivy), Henry - tailor 83:67-79
- Jacquetta, Duchess of Bedford 68:171-174
- James III of Scotland 67:115-117; 81:197-200
- Joanna of Portugal 80:138-145; 81:190-193; 82:235-236; 84:304-305
- John of Gloucester, bastard of Richard III 66:92-96; 72:319-320
- John II of Portugal 80:139-140; 81:190; 82:235-236
- Jumbarde, Martin - embroiderer 77:50-53
- Katherine - bastard of Richard III 66:92-96

Kebell, Thomas - lawyer 84:311-313
 Kelsall, Roger - yeoman of Southampton 64:14-19; 66:90
 Kendale, John - cofferer to Edward IV 72:321
 of Bridgewater, Somerset 72:321
 of Gloucester 75:443-445
 of Markington, Ripon 73:322
 of Ormesby, Norfolk 73:369
 of London - pewterer 72:320
 Richard III's secretary 64:2 and 7; 72:320-323; 73:367-369;
 74:404; 75:438-447; 76:27
 Turcopilier of Rhodes 73:367-368; 75:445
 vicar choral of Southwell 72:323
 Kendales of Leicestershire 74:404; 76:27
 of Westminster 75:438-441
 Kildare, Earl of - see Fitzgerald, Gerald
 King's Bench, the Court of 65:65-66
 King's College, Cambridge 67:112-113
 King's Evil 76:14-16; 77:57
 Knighthood, in literature 79:132-133
 Knotte, John - mercer 83:67-68
 Knyaston, Sir Roger 80:156-157
 Knevet, Sir William 77:88
 Lacy, William - Richard III's messenger to Ireland 87:398-409
 Lancaster, Duchy of 79:124-127
 Lancastrian succession 80:138-145
 Latimer inheritance 81:177-181
 Lawyers, the Common 84:311-313
 Leventhorpe, Nicholas - Edward IV's messenger 79:124-126
 Lincoln, Bishop of - see Russell
 Loans - see London, loans to Richard III
 Local Communities and the Crown 78:97-98
 London - Allhallows, Barking 77:38-40; 79:128
 Bridge; rental and accounts 67:140-143
 Companies, civic responsibility 65:48
 loans to Richard III 85:327-328
 and Richard III 75:451; 85:322-329
 suburbs 71:290-291
 Westminster Abbey 79:111
 London Citizen, Historical Notes of a 75:451
 Lovel, Sir Francis 78:99-101
 Lucy, Elizabeth 65:51
 Ludford Bridge, Rout of (map) 84:286-293
 Lumley, Sir Thomas, Lord 65:51-54
 Lumley family 65:51-54
 Lumley-Plantagenet connection 65:51-54
 Mandeville, Sir John 86:391-392
 Manuscripts transcribed - see Chancellor's File
 Leventhorpe
 Mores
 Neville, Richard, Earl of Salisbury (funeral)
 Mare, Sir Thomas de la, and family 67:134-139

- Margaret of Anjou, Queen of Henry VI 74:384; 84:286-293; 85:330-345
 Margaret of York, Duchess of Burgundy (illus) 86:362-365
 Medici family 66:83-84
 Mercery 83:266-269; 86:380
 Mercers' Company, Acts of Court of 65:41-47
 Merchant Adventurers 83:266-269
 records of 65:43-46
 Merchants, Alien 80:168
 Merevale Abbey 73:361-362
 Middleham - college of - see Richard III
 connection - see Richard III; north-south
 Monasteries in Yorkshire 77:63
 Montacute, Alice, Countess of Salisbury 76:11-12
 More, Sir Thomas - 'Richard the Third' 82:238-239
 and Buckingham's rebellion 80:146-154
 and Richard III 85:353-354
 Mores, Elizabeth, Lady Delabere 78:87-91
 Morgan, David Glin 78:88
 Mortimer inheritance 87:401
 Mortimer's Cross, the Battle of (map and illus) 85:330-345
 Mowbray, Anne, Duchess of York 70:230
 Mowbray, Isabel, Lady Berkeley 68:155-156
 Mowbray inheritance 68:154-163; 73:334-340
 Music and 15th century composers 64:20-23; 65:62
 Neville, Anne - see Anne, Queen of Richard III
 Neville, Cicely 84:291
 Neville, Goerge, Duke of Bedford 81:178-179
 Neville, Sir Henry, son of Lord Latimer 83:253-255
 Neville, Humphrey (Brancepeth) 75:427-429; 76:2
 Neville, John, Marquis Montagu 81:177-181; 83:249-250; 83:261
 Neville, John, Baron, son of Lord John 75:426-429
 Neville, John 'Lord Neville' 75:419
 Neville, Ralph, 1st Earl Westmorland 75:421
 Neville, Ralph, 2nd Earl Westmorland 75:418-435; 76:2-6; 86:372-373
 Neville, Ralph, 3rd Earl Westmorland 75:418; 76:1-8
 Neville, Ralph, Lord - son of 3rd Earl 76:6-8
 Neville, Richard, Earl of Salisbury - effigy at Burghfield (illus) 87:417-423
 funeral 87:410-416
 inheritance 75:421-430; 76:10-13; 77:57; 81:174-181
 at Ludford Bridge 84:287-292
 at Penrith Castle 86:372-373
 Neville, Richard, Earl of Warwick - and Clarence 72:304-310
 at Ludford Bridge 84:287-292
 and the North 74:386-387
 Rebellion of 1469 83:250-252
 and the Warwick inheritance 72:304-310; 81:174-181; 83:273
 Neville family of Brancepeth and Raby - see Neville, Richard
 Earl of Warwick - inheritance

- Neville family (contd)
 Rebellion 1469 85:253
 Newbury, Berkshire 67:134-139
 Nibley Green, the Battle of 68:157
 Norfolk, Duke of - see Howard, John and Richard, son of Edward IV
 North, economic background 74:386-387
 North and South antagonism 76:27
 Northerners' reputation 74:384-389
 Northumberland, Earl of - see Percy, Henry
 Nottingham, Earl of - see Berkeley, William
 Overey, William - mayor of Southampton 64:14-19
 Painting and sculpture 78:98-99
 Painters 86:379
 Parron, William - death of little Princes 86:385-387
 Patronage, the Crown and Provinces 74:405-407
 Pedro, Prince of Portugal 71:286-287
 Pembroke, Earl of - see Herbert, John
 Penrith castle - origins of 86:371-373
 and Richard III (illus) 86:374-378
 Percy, Elizabeth, Countess of Westmorland 75:423
 Percy, Henry, Earl of Northumberland 85:353
 Percy, Sir Ralph 83:259
 Percy family and the 1469 Rebellion 83:250-251
 Pickering, John - mercer 83:267-269
 Plantagenet, Anne, Duchess of Exeter 76:3
 Plantagenet, Edward, Earl of Warwick 79:118-123
 Plantagenet, George, Duke of Clarence - biography 72:302-310;
 73:352-355; 73:373-374; 74:399-401; 76:17-21
 and Edward IV 77:48-49
 execution of 84:305-306
 and Rebellion of 1469 83:247
 and Richard III 76:20-21; 77:48-49
 and witchcraft 68:172
 Plantagenet, Margaret, see Margaret, Duchess of Burgundy
 Plantagenet, Katherine - see Katherine
 Plantagenet, Richard, Duke of York - burial and reburial 86:367
 Civil War 1459-61 84:286-293; 85:330-345
 and Fastolfe Place 72:311
 career in Ireland 69:194-201
 Plantagenet, Richard Duke of York
 see Richard, Duke of York and Edward V
 Plantagenet-Lumley connection - see Lumley
 Pole, Sir Richard, heir of Margaret, Countess of Salisbury 79:
 128-129
 Pole, Richard; of Coates 83:266
 Pontefract 86:366-370
 Portcullis emblem - see Beaufort
 Portugal 71:286-287; 80:138-145; 81:190-193; 82:235-236; 84:
 294-298; 304-305
 Pottyer, Richard - mentioned by More 71:284-285
 Powys, Lord - see Grey, John

Professions, The 79:130-131
 Provinces, Patronage and the Crown 74:405-406
 Public Record Office - sources of information 65:31-33
 Radcliffe family 65:53
 Rebellion of 1469 (Robin of Redesdale's) 83:246-257
 Rebellion of 1483 (Buckingham's)
 the London connection 85:326-327
 and Mare, Richard de la 67:134-135
 sources and opinions 78:81-86; 80:146-154; 81:196
 Southampton contingent 64:14-19; 66:96
 Redesdale, Robin of 83:248-257
 Ricardian, The - its role 65:38-40
 Richard III - and Allhallows, Barking 77:38-40; 79:128
 and Anne Neville 73:352; 76:16-17, 20-21
 and the Battle of Barnet 70:248; 71:287
 and the Beaufort estates 83:258
 biographies of - Buck 69:220-221
 Kalckhoff 73:369-371
 Potter 83:274-277
 Ross 76:22-26; 77:41-47
 Seward 81:202-204
 and Sir Edward Brampton 80:141; 84:296-298
 and the broken sword/sceptre 82:212-219
 and Buckingham's rebellion 78:81-90; 80:146-154
 and Burgundy (Holland) 81:182-189; 82:220-228
 and Canterbury 71:283-284; 73:363-366; 75:436
 and Clarence 72:302-310; 76:17-21; 77:48-49
 his coronation 85:346-352; 87:424-430
 'The Crown and the Tower' 77:60
 deformity 64:30-31; 66:98; 82:210-219
 Essays - J.M.Rey, Paris, 1818 72:323-325
 expenses 1475-79 83:266-269
 visit to Farnham 75:436
 and Gloucester 83:278-279; 84:308-310
 and Henry VI 78:72-80; 79:106-117
 and Historians of 19th century 67:144; 68:184
 and the Hopper Ring 73:403-404
 his household 1483 85:325-326
 his illegitimate children 66:92-96
 his itinerary 84:307-308
 and king's College, Cambridge 67:112-113
 and London 85:322-329
 and the Mercers' subsidy 65:41-49
 and Middleham college 77:39
 and Thomas More 85:353-354
 and the Mowbray titles 73:337-338
 and music 64:20; 86:389
 National Portrait Gallery Exhibition 64:2
 and his nephews 64:27-29; 74:390-394
 and North-South relations 71:263; 74:384-389; 76:27; 77:44-45;
 83:277; 85:322

Richard III (contd)

- and Penrith Castle 86:374-378
- and Pontefract 86:366-370
- portraits of 82:210-219; 83:265
- and Portugal 73:342-343; 80:138-145; 81:190-193; 82:235-236; 84:304-305
- his proclamation against rebels 1485 67:110-112
- and the reburial of Henry VI 79:106, 110-113
- his reputation 74:384
- letters to Russell 64:2-13, 66:81-82; 67:110-122
- and Scotland, 1482 67:115-116
- and Spain 80:140-145; 82:229;234
- and Sir William Stanley 74:394-398
- Titulus regius 68:173-175
- and the Warwick inheritance 81:174-181
- and the earls of Westmorland 76:4-6
- and St George's Chapel, Windsor 79:106-117
- 'The Year of the Three Kings' 81:237-238
- 'Richard the Third' - play - see Shakespeare
- Richard of Eastwell 66:94-95
- Richard, Duke of York - son of Edward IV
 - evidence for being in the North, 1484 73:341
 - and the Mowbrays 73:335-340
 - for death, escape, imprisonment see Edward V
- Richmondshire gentry - see Richard III - North-South
- 'The Rose of Rouen' - poem 74:385
- Rotherham, Thomas, Archbishop of York 66:89
- Rous, John, The Roll of 70:352-353
- Rudyard, Ralph - possible killer of Richard III 73:366-367
- Russell, John, Bishop of Lincoln - see Chancellor's File
- Rui de Sousa - see Sousa
- Ryther Monuments 77:60-61
- Saddlery 83:67-69; 86:379
- Saint Mary's, Barking - see Richard III - Allhallows
- Saint George's, Windsor - see Richard III
- Salisbury, Bishop of - see Beauchamp, Richard
- Salisbury, Countess of - see Montacute, Alice
- Salisbury, Earl of - see Neville, Richard
- Sandal Castle 84:317-318
- Savage, John - knight of the body 66:79-80; 74:396
- Sceptre, the broken - see Richard III - broken sword
- Schorne, Master John 79:106-117; 81:197
- Scrofula - see King's Evil
- Scrope of Bolton, John, Lord 83:255
- Sculpture 78:88-89
- Seminar, Richard III Socety (1981) 74:382-383
- Shaa, Sir Edmund, goldsmith, Mayor of London 85:322-329
- Shakespeare plays 66:98; 71:268-273; 75:451-455; 77:61-62; 80:148-149
- Sheriff Hutton - alabaster 70:235-242; 71:274-282; 72:315-318; 73:346-351; 74:410-412; 75:437-438; 77:55-57; 79:94-95

Sheriff Hutton (contd)

- (illus 70:237)
- geological note 86:385
- chantry chapel 82:237; 84:306
- Signet Office - see also Chancellor's File 66:87-91
- Simmel, Lambert 79:118-123; 87:405
- Skinner 83:67-69
- Skaryingham, Robert - mercer 86:380
- Skypton, Richard - chancery clerk 67:111-112
- Smith of Nibley, John 68:154
- Somerset, Dukes of - see Beaufort
- Sources, Historical 80:166-167
- Sousa, Rui de - Portuguese ambassador 73:341-345
- Southampton (illus) 64:14-19
- Spain - see Ferdinand of Aragon
- Spice accounts 68:164-169
- Spur making 67:142-143
- Stafford, Henry, Duke of Buckingham - and Bohun lands 81:196
 - execution of Clarence 84:305-306
 - his rebellion 66:81-82; 67:134-139; 78:81-86; 87:92; 80:146
 - his sons 1483-85 78:87-92
- Stafford family - heraldry 68:179-183
 - insanity 68:185
- Stalworth, Simon - letter to Stonor 65:41-46
- Stanley, Sir William 69:218-219; 74:395-398
- Stanton Harcourt, Oxon 69:210-211
- Stillington, Robert, Bishop of Bath and Wells 73:353-354; 76:17-19, 21
- Stokes, John - grocer 68:164-169
- Stokton, Elizabeth - siikwoman 66:82-84; 70:245
- Suns and Roses - see collars
- Sutton Cheney manor 73:367
- Sword, the broken - see Richard III
- Tailors 83:67-69
- Talbot-Berkeley feud 68:157-162
- Taxation under the Yorkists 65:61-62
- Thornton, Sir Giles - murder of 65:51
- Thornton, family, of Newcastle 65:51
- Treason, penalty for 79:129
- Tuberculosis 76:17-21
- Tudor heraldry 67:123-133
- Tudor, Jasper, Earl of Pembroke - 1459-61 85:330-345
- Turberville, John 85:329
- Tyrell, Sir James 65:62-63
- Tyrell family 65:60, 62-63
- Underwoode, William - blacksmith 67:140-143
- Vaughan of Tretower, Sir Thomas 78:88
- Vere estates, de 83:266-269
- Vergil, Polydore - on Buckingham's rebellion 80:147-154
 - on Simmel's rebellion 79:118-123
 - on Yorkshire rebellions 83:247

Verney, Sir Ralph 69:212-215
 Vocation 79:130-131
 Wales, Edward Prince of - see Edward V
 Wales, Princes of 69:221-222
 Wales, Princesses of 86:391
 Wales - the Welsh Marches 84:286-293; 85:330-343
 Walpurgisnacht (St Walpurga's Night) 68:174
 Warbeck, Perkin 73:341
 Wardrobe, The Great 77:51-52; 86:382-383
 Warfare 66:102-104; 75:449-450; 76:29-30, 30-31
 Warkworth's Chronicle 83:246
 'Warrant to try by persons unnamed' - see Chancellor's File
 Warwick, Earls of - see Rous
 Warwick, Earl of - see Neville, Richard and Plantagenet, Edward
 Warwick inheritance 81:174-181; 83:273; 86:379
 Waynflete, William, Bishop of Winchester 72:312-313
 Wellesbourne, Christopher 78:88
 Westmorland, Countess of - see Beaufort, John and Percy, Elizabeth
 Westmorland, Earls of - see Neville, Ralph (several)
 William ap Simon 78:88
 William, Walter - merchant of Southampton 64:14-19
 Wiltshire, Earl of - see Butler
 Winchester, Bishop of - see Waynflete
 Windsor 78:70-80; 79:106-117
 Treaty of 73:341; 80:143; 81:190-193
 Witchcraft - accusations of 67:170-178
 Wolsey, Thomas, Cardinal 82:238-239
 Women - privileges in city commerce 70:243-244
 Woodville, Sir Edward - in Portugal? 80:141-143; 81:191; 82:236;
 84:304
 Woodville, Sir Richard - see Woodville, Edward
 Woodville family - Sales title 80:141; 84:304
 Worcester, William 66:97
 York, Archbishop of - see Rotherham and Wolsey
 York, Duchess of - see Mowbray, Anne and Neville, Cicely
 York, Duke of - see Richard, Duke of York and Plantagenet, Richard
 York - decline after 1450 74:386
 documents 83:279-280
 Hospital of St Leonard 83:247-250
 Richard's visit 66:80-81
 'Tudor York' 70:249-251
 Yorkshire Rebellions of 1469 83:246-257
 Youghal, Ireland 87:405-406

Illustrations, maps, charts etc

Coat of Arms, Sheriff Hutton 77:56
 Coronet of Margaret of Burgundy 86:363
 Croyland Chronicle; editorial comparison chart 73:360
 Family Trees: Beauforts in Yorkist period 83:262
 Despenser-Beauchamp-Montague-Neville 81:175
 England-Castile-Aragon-Navarre 82:230
 Holland 75:422
 Neville (see also Despenser, Neville-Wentworth) 78:418; 76:4
 and Neville-Clifford
 Neville-Clifford 86:372
 Neville-Wentworth-Norreys-Pole-Stafford 87:149
 Heraldry - Tudor - at Bosworth 67:125,126
 Letter - Richard III to John Russell (12.10.1483) 64:6
 Maps and Plans - Battles - Ludford Bridge 84:290
 Mortimer's Cross 85:337
 England SE - Richard III's itinerary 75:364
 Holland 1461 81:186
 Southampton 64:16
 Monuments (effigies): Neville, Richard, Earl of Salisbury 87:418,
 421
 Sheriff Hutton tomb 70:237
 (others) Mortimer's Cross 85:340
 Penrith Castle 86:375
 Signatures: 'John Kendale' 75:438, 443

PART TWO: BOOK REVIEWS

- Alexander, Michael Van Cleave 'The First of the Tudors: a study of Henry VII and his reign' 73:372
- Armstrong, C.A.J. 'England, France and Burgundy in the Fifteenth century' 84:310
- Barnes, Patricia (editor) 'Ordering Chaos.- New Sources of Information from the Public Record Office' 64:31
- Blatcher, Marjorie 'The Court of King's Bench, 1450-1550. A Study in Self-help' 65:65
- Bousfield, Arthur See under Fryer
- Bridbury, A.R. 'Medieval English Clothmaking: an Economic Survey' 80:169
- Buck, Sir George see under Kincaid
- Butler, L.A.S. see under Mayes, P.
- Carty, Ruth see under Robottom, John
- Clough, Cecil H. (editor) 'Profession, Vocation and Culture in Later Medieval England' 79:130
- Delaforce, Patrick 'Family History Research. Vol.1: the French Connection' 86:389
- Dennys, R.O. 'Heraldry and the Heralds' 78:95
- Edwards, Rhoda 'The Itinerary of Richard III 1483-1485' 84:307
- Falkus, Gila 'The Life and Times of Edward IV' 76:28
- Falkus, Malcolm and Gillingham, John (editors) 'Historical Atlas of Britain' 77:63
- Foss, Peter J. 'The History of Market Bosworth' 85:354
- Freedman, Rita and White, Eileen 'Richard III and the City of York' (facsimiles and transcripts) 83:279
- Fryer, Mary Beacock, Bousfield, Arthur and Toffoli, Garry 'Lives of the Princesses of Wales' 86:391
- Gillingham, John 'The Wars of the Roses' 76:30
See also Falkus, Malcolm
- Goodman, Anthony 'The Wars of the Roses - Military Activity and English Society 1452-97' 76:29
- Gottfried, Robert S. 'Bury St Edmunds and the Urban Crisis 1290-1539' 78:101
'Epidemic Disease in Fifteenth Century England: the Medical Response and the Demographic Consequences' 71:288
- Gransden, Antonia 'Historical Writing in England II, c 1307 to the Early Sixteenth Century' 80:166
- Green, Richard Firth 'Historical Notes of a London Citizen 1483-1485' 75:451
- Griffiths, Ralph A. (editor) 'Patronage, the Crown and the Provinces in Later Medieval England' 74:405
'The Reign of Henry VI' 77:58
- Hammond, Antony (editor) 'The Arden Shakespeare, King Richard III' 77:61
- Hammond, P.W. See Horrox, R.
- Hampton, W.E. 'Memorials of the Wars of the Roses' 65:64
- Hankey, Julie (editor) 'Shakespeare: Richard III: plays in performance' 75:451

- Harvey, John 'Medieval Gardens' 78:102
 'The Perpendicular Style, 1330-1485' 66:104
 Hellinga, Lotte 'Caxton in Focus' 81:201
 Hicks, M.A. 'False, Fleeting, Perjur'd Clarence; George, Duke of Clarence, 1449-78' 73:373
 Highfield, J.R.L., and Jeffs, R. (editors) 'The Crown and Local Communities in England and France in the Fifteenth Century' 78:97
 Horrox, Rosemary and Hammond, P.W. (editors) 'British Library Harleian Manuscript 433, Vol.I' 67:146
 Vols.II, III and IV 86:387
 Ives, E.W. 'The Common Lawyers of Pre-Reformation England: Thomas Kebell, A Case Study' 84:311
 Jackson, W.H. (editor) 'Knighthood in Medieval Literature' 79:132
 James, G.P.R. 'Dark Scenes of History' (fiction) 66:99
 Jeffs, R. see Highfield, J.R.L.
 Kalckhoff, Andreas 'Richard III, Sein Leben und seine Zeit 'Shakespeares Schurke, wie er wirklich war'.' 73:369
 Keen, Maurice 'Chivalry' 87:431
 Kincaid, Arthur Noel (editor) 'The History of King Richard III by Sir George Buck, Master of the Revels' 69:220
 Knowles, Richard see Routh, Pauline
 Koch, H.W. 'Medieval Warfare' 66:102
 Lander, J.R. 'Government and Community - England 1450-1509' 71:291
 Lloyd, T.H. 'Alien Merchants in England in the High Middle Ages' 80:168
 McDonnell, Kevin 'Medieval London Suburbs' 71:290
 Macdougall, Norman 'James III A Political Study' 81:197
 McLean, Teresa 'The English at Play in the Middle Ages' 86:388
 'Medieval English Gardens' 75:450
 Mayes, P. and Butler, L.A.S. 'Sandal Castle Excavations 1964-1973' 84:317
 Medcalf, Stephen (editor) 'The Later Middle Ages' 80:164
 Moseley, C.W.R.D. 'The Travels of Sir John Mandeville' (trans.) 86:391
 Oman, Sir Charles W.C. 'Castles' 70:251
 Palliser, David M. 'Tudor York' 70:249
 Palmer, Alan 'Princes of Wales' 69:221
 Paton, David M. (editor) 'The 1483 Gloucester Charter in History' 84:308
 Phythian-Adams, Charles 'Desolation of a City: Coventry and the Urban Crisis of the Late Middle Ages' 71:289
 Platt, Colin 'The Castle in Medieval England and Wales' 80:162
 Pollard, A.J. 'The Middleham Connection: Richard III and Richmondshire 1471-1485' 83:277
 Potter, Jeremy 'Good King Richard?' 83:274
 Potter, Lois (editor) 'Medieval Drama. Vol.I of the Revels History of Drama in English' 85:356
 Pownall, David 'Richard III Part Two' 68:185

- Rey, J.M. 'Essais Historiques et Critiques sur Richard III, Roi d'Angleterre' 72:323
 Reynolds, Catherine 'Paintings and Sculpture of the Fifteenth Century' 78:98
 Richmond, Colin 'John Hopton, a Fifteenth-century Suffolk Gentleman' 74:409
 Ridley, Jasper 'The Statesman and the Fanatic - Thomas Wolsey and Thomas More' 82:238
 Riggs, David 'Shakespeare's heroical histories: Henry VI and its literary tradition' 75:448
 Robottom, John; Workman, Paul; Carty, Ruth 'The Life and Times of Francis Lovell' 78:99
 Ross, Charles (editor) 'Patronage, Pedigree and Power in Late Medieval England' 68:186
 'Richard III' 76:22-26
 (editor) 'The Rous Roll' 70:252
 Rous, John 'The Rous Roll, with an historical introduction by Charles Ross' 70:252
 Routh, Pauline and Knowles, Richard 'The Medieval Monuments of Harewood' 85:357
 'A Ryther Legacy: the Monuments Assessed' 77:60
 'The Sheriff Hutton Alabaster: a re-assessment' 74:410
 St. Aubyn, Giles 'The Year of the Three Kings' 82:237
 Sancha, Sheila 'The Castle Story' 79:131
 Scattergood, V.J. and Sherborne, J.W. 'English Court Culture in the Later Middle Ages' 82:240
 Seward, Desmond 'Richard III, England's Black Legend' 81:202
 Shakespeare see Hammond, A. and Hankey, J.
 Sherborne, J.W. see Scattergood, V.J.
 Snyder, William H. 'The Crown and The Tower: the Legend of Richard III' 77:60
 Spence, Joan and Bill 'The Medieval Monasteries of Yorkshire' 77:63
 Thomson, J.A.F. 'The Transformation of Medieval England 1370-1529' 84:316
 Toffoli, Garry see Fryer
 Turner, D.H. (editor) 'The Hastings Hours: A Fifteenth Century Flemish Book of Hours, made for William, Lord Hastings' 84:313
 Vale, Malcolm 'War and Chivalry. Warfare and Aristocratic Culture in England, France and Burgundy at the end of the Middle Ages' 75:449
 Waters, Gwen 'King Richard's Gloucester. Life in a Medieval Town' 83:278
 White, Eileen see Freedman, Rita
 Williamson, Audrey 'The Mystery of the Princes. An investigation into a supposed murder' 65:66
 Wolfe, Bertram 'Henry VI' 74:407
 Workman, Paul see Robottom, John
 Wright, Susan M. 'The Derbyshire Gentry in the Fifteenth Century' 87:432

PART THREE: AUTHORS

- Allen, Alwyn "Did the Sons of Edward IV outlive Henry VII: a postscript" 64:25-6
- Archer, Rowena E. (book reviews) Dennys, R.O. "Heraldry and the Heralds" 78:95-6
- Griffiths, Ralph A. "The Reign of Henry VI" 77:58-59
- Highfield J.R.L. and Jeffs R. (eds) "The Crown and Local Communities in England and France in the 15th Century" 78:97-8
- Keen, Maurice "Chivalry" 87:431-2
- Kincaid, A.N. (ed) "The History of King Richard III by Sir George Buck, Master of the Revels" 69:220-221
- Thomson J.A.F. "The Transformation of Medieval England 1370-1529" 84:316-17
- Wolffe, Bertram "Henry VI" 74:407-9
- Attreed, Lorraine C. "Bad History makes good drama: Richard III at Dartmouth College"(ed) 71:268-273
- Comments on "Richard III" by Ross, C 77:41-2
- "Hanham Redivivus - A Salvage Operation" 65:41-50
- "Medieval Children and Mortality - from 'Pearl' Maiden to Princes in the Tower" 74:390-4
- "The Richard III Society Seminar at Trinity College, Oxford" 74:382-3
- (book reviews) Barnes, P. (ed) "Ordering Chaos - new sources of information from the Public Record Office" 64:31-34
- Bridbury, A.R. "Medieval English Clothmaking, an Economic Survey" 80:169
- Gottfried, Robert S. "Bury St Edmunds and the Urban Crisis 1290-1539" 78:101-2 and "Epidemic Disease in Fifteenth Century England" 71:288-9
- Jackson, W.H. (ed) "Knighthood in Medieval Literature" 79:132-3
- Koch, H.W. "Medieval Warfare" 66:102-4
- Lloyd, T.H. "Alien Merchants in England in the High Middle Ages" 80:168
- Palliser, D.M. "Tudor York" 70:249-51
- Riggs, David "Shakespeare's Heroical Histories: 'Henry VI' and its literary tradition" 75:448-9
- Van Cleave Alexander, Michael "The First of the Tudors: Henry VII and his reign" 73:372-3
- Awdry, George (book review) Kalckhoff, Andreas "Richard III: sein Leben und seine Zeit" 73:369-371
- Barber, Deirdre (book review) Pownall, David "Richard III Part Two" 68:185-186
- Bolton, Sarah "Sir John Fogge of Ashford" 69:202-209
- Brough, Philip "Ralph Rudyard" 73:366
- Carlin, Martha "Sir John Fastolf's Place, Southwark: the home of the Duke of York's family, 1460" 72:311-314
- Cartwright, Audrey "Ralph Rudyard" 73:366
- "The Hopper Ring" 74:403-4
- Clough, Cecil H. (review article) "The Coronation of Richard III -

- the Extant Documents" (ed) Sutton, Anne F. and Hammond, P.W.
85:346-52
- Cockerill, Arthur M. (book reviews) Freedman, Rita and White,
Eileen "Richard III and the City of York" 83:279-80
McLean, Teresa "The English at Play in the Middle Ages"
86:388-9
- Potter, Lois (ed) "Medieval Drama, Vol 1 of the Revels History
of Drama in English" 85:356
- Court, Doreen "Anne Beauchamp, Countess of Warwick" 65:61
"A Nineteenth Century Viennese View of Richard III" 67:144
"The Portuguese Connection - a communication" 81:190-3
"The Portuguese Marriage" 84:304-5
"Regency of Prince Pedro of Portugal, 1438-48" 71:286-7
"Richard III and Nineteenth Century German Historians" 68:184
(book review) Rey, J.M. "Essais Historiques et Critiques sur
Richard III, Roi d'Angleterre" 72:323-5
- Craster-Chambers, Mark "Penrith Castle and Richard Duke of
Gloucester" 86:374-8 (illus)
- Crawford, Anne "John Howard, Duke of Norfolk: A Possible Murderer
of the Princes?" 70:230-234
"The Mowbray Inheritance" 73:324-340
- Dale, Gordon "Deformity of Richard III" 64:30-1; 66:98
- Dockray, K.R. "Sir Marmaduke Constable, of Flamborough" 71:262-
267
"The Yorkshire Rebellions of 1469" 83:246-257
(book review) "The 1483 Gloucester Charter in History"
84:308-10
- Dove, Anthony B.L. (book review) James, G.P.R. "Dark Scenes of
History" 66:99-101
- Du Boulay, F.R.H. (book reviews) "British Library Harleian
Manuscript 433, ed Horrox, R. and Hammond, P.W. Vol I"
67:146-147
as above, "Vols II, III and IV" 86:387-8
- Farrer, Peter B. and Sutton, Anne F. "The Duke of Buckingham's
Sons, October 1483 - August 1485" 78:87-92
- Featherstone, William (book review) Wright, Susan M. "The
Derbyshire Gentry in the Fifteenth Century" 87:432-4
- Gillespie, James L. "Richard Duke of York as King's Lieutenant
in Ireland: The White Rose A-Blooming" 69:194-201
- Griffith, Richard "Did the Sons of Edward IV. outlive Henry VII:
a postscript" 64:26
- Griffiths, Ralph A. (book review) Edwards, Rhoda "The Itinerary
of King Richard III, 1483-85" 84:307-8
- Hairsine, Patricia (book review) Waters, Gwen "King Richard's
Gloucester" 83:278-9
- Hairsine, Robert C. "Comments on 'The Coronation of Richard III:
the Extant Documents'" 87:424-7
"Comments on 'Richard III' by Ross, C." 77:42-3
"Richard III's Visit to Canterbury" 73:363-6
"Richard III's Visit to Farnham" 75:436-7
(book reviews) Griffiths, Ralph A. (ed) "Patronage, the Crown
and the Provinces in Later Medieval England" 74:405-7

- Ridley, Jasper "The Statesman and the Fanatic - Thomas Wolsey and Thomas More" 82:238-9
- Hairsine, R.C. and P.B. "The Chancellor's File - Part 1" 64:2-13 (illus)
- "The Chancellor's File - Part 2" 66:74-86
- "The Chancellor's File - Part 3" 67:110-122
- Hairsine, W.R. (book review) Gillingham, John "The Wars of the Roses" 76:30-31
- Hammond, P.W. "A Chantry Chapel at Sheriff Hutton" 82:237
- "Colyngbourne's Rhyme" 67:145-6
- "The Coronation of Elizabeth of York" 83:270-2
- "The Coronet of Margaret of York" 86:362-5 (illus)
- "The Funeral of Richard Neville, Earl of Salisbury" 87:410-16
- "Henry VI's Will" 64:30
- "The Illegitimate Children of Richard III" 66:92-6
- "John of Gloucester" 72:319-20
- "The Stanleys before Bosworth" 69:218-9
- "White Surrey" 64:29-30
- See also under Sutton, Anne F. and Hammond, P.W.
- (book reviews) Falkus, M. and Gillingham, J. (ed) "Historical Atlas of Britain" 77:63-4
- Palmer, A. "Princes of Wales" 69:221-2
- St. Aubyn, Giles "The Year of the Three Kings" 82:237-8
- Seward, Desmond "Richard III - England's Black Legend" 81:202-4
- Hammond, P.W. and Hampton, W.E. "Sheriff Hutton: Historic Doubts Reconsidered" 71:274-281
- "Sheriff Hutton: further debate" 73:346-351
- Hampton, W.E. "Comment on 'The Coronation of Richard III: The Extant Documents'" 87:428-30
- "Comment on 'Richard III' by Ross, C." 77:46-7
- "Insanity and the Staffords" 68:185
- "Lumley and Plantagenet" 65:51-54
- "Thomas Fowler and his Wives" 67:144-5
- "Tyrell Family" 65:62-3
- "Witchcraft and the Sons of York" 68:170-8
- See also under Hammond, P.W. and Hampton, W.E.
- (book reviews) Delaforce, Patrick "Family History Research Vol 1, The French Connection" 86:389-90
- Reynolds, Catherine "Paintings and Sculpture of the Fifteenth Century" 78:98-9
- Routh, P. and Knowles, R. "The Medieval Monuments of Harewood" 85:357-8
- Harris, O.D. "Croyland at Bosworth" 73:361-2
- "Harcourt and the Bosworth Standard" 69:210-11
- "Tudor Heraldry at Bosworth" 67:123-33 (illus)
- Hepburn, Frederick "Some Posthumous Representations of Richard III" 82:210-19 (illus)
- Hetherington, Robert "Did the Sons of Edward IV outlive Henry VII: a postscript" 64:26

- Hicks, Michael A. "Clarence's calumniator corrected" 74:399-401
 "False, Fleeting, Perjur'd Clarence" - a Further Exchange -
 Richard and Clarence" 76:20-21
 "The Middle Brother: 'False, fleeting, perjur'd Clarence'"
 72:302-310
 "The Warwick Inheritance - Springboard to the Throne" 81:174-181
- Hillier, Kenneth "Four Southampton Rebels of 1483" 64:14-19
 (illus)
 "The Rebellion of 1483: A Study of Sources and Opinions Pt 1"
 78:81-6
 "Pt 2" 80:146-154
 "A Rebel of 1483: Sir Thomas de la Mare" 67:134-9
 "Roger Kelsall" 66:96
 (book reviews) Robottom, J., Workman, P. and Carty, R. "The
 Life and Times of Francis Lovell" 78:99-101
 Turner, D.H. "The Hastings Hours" 84:313-15
- Hodges, Geoffrey "The Civil War of 1459-1461 in the Welsh Marches,
 Part 1 - the Rout of Ludford Bridge, 12-13 October 1459"
 84:286-93
 "Part 2 - the Campaign and Battle of Mortimer's Cross, 3rd
 February 1461" 85:330-45 (illus)
- Horrox, Rosemary "British Library Harleian Manuscript 433"
 66:87-91
 "Henry Tudor's letters to England during Richard III's reign"
 80:155-8
 "Preparations for Edward IV's Return from Exile" 79:124-7
 "Richard III and Allhallows Barking by the Tower" 77:38-40
 "Richard III and London" 85:322-29
 "Richard Pole, husband of Margaret Plantagenet" 79:128-9
 "Richard Pottier" 71:284-5
 "Thomas Fowler and his wives" 67:144-5
 (book reviews) Medcalf, Stephen (ed) "The Later Middle Ages"
 80:164-5
- Potter, Jeremy "Good King Richard?" 83:274-7
- Horrox, Rosemary and Sutton, Anne F. "Some Expenses of Richard
 Duke of Gloucester, 1475-7" 83:266-9
- Jones, M.K. "Edward IV and the Beaufort Family: Conciliation in
 Early Yorkist Politics" 83:258-265
 (book review) Armstrong, C.A.J. "England, France and Burgundy
 in the Fifteenth Century" 84:310-11
- Juby, Bernard "Deformity of Richard III" 64:30-1
 "Manor of Sutton Cheney" 73:367
 "Sheriff Hutton Saga Revisited" 77:55
- Knowles, Richard see under Routh, Pauline and Knowles, Richard
- Leslau, Jack "Did the Sons of Edward IV outlive Henry VII: An
 answer and a rejoinder" 64:24-5; 65:56-60
- Maurer, Helen "Did the Sons of Edward IV outlive Henry VII: a
 postscript" 64-24
- Nokes, Elizabeth M. (book reviews) Hammond, Antony (ed) "The
 Arden Shakespeare, King Richard III" 77:61-2
 Hankey, Julie (ed) "Shakespeare: Richard III: Plays in
 Performance" 75:451-5

- Oakley, A.M. "Richard III's stay at Canterbury, 1484" 75:436
- O'Regan, Mary "Medieval Spices and Spice Accounts" 68:164-169
(book review) Spence, Joan and Bill "The Medieval Monasteries of Yorkshire" 77:63
- Petre, James "Bastardy and the Princes: A Further Note" 64:27-29
"Comment on 'Richard III' by Ross, C." 77:45-6
"The Nevills of Brancepeth and Raby, Part 1 (1425-69) Nevill v Nevill" 75:418-35
"Part 2 (1470-99) Recovery and collapse" 76:2-13
and Note 77:57
"The Origins of Penrith Castle" 86:371-3
(book reviews) Goodman, Anthony "The Wars of the Roses 1452-97" 76:29-30
- Lander, J.R. "Government and Community - England 1450-1509" 71:291-3
- Macdougall, Norman "James III" 81:197-200
- Mayes, P. and Butler L.A.S. "Sandal Castle Excavations 1964-73" 84:317-18
- Oman, Sir Charles W.C. "Castles" 70:251-2
- Platt, Colin "The Castle in Medieval England and Wales" 80:162-4
- Pollard, A.J. "The Middleham Connection: Richard III and Richmondshire 1471-85" 83:277
- Sancha, Sheila "The Castle Story" 79:131-2
- Pollard, A.J. "North, South and Richard III" 74:384-9
- Potter, Jeremy "The Role of the Ricardian" 65:38-40
(book review) Snyder, W.H. "The Crown and the Tower" 77:60
- Robottom, Leonard "John Hothby" 65:62
- Routh, Pauline "Richard Neville, Earl of Salisbury: The Burghfield Effigy" 87:417-23 (illus)
"The Sheriff Hutton Chantry Chapel" 84:306
"Sheriff Hutton: a Geological Note" 86:385
"Sheriff Hutton Monument" 75:437-8
"The Sheriff Hutton Tomb" 79:94-5
(book review) Hampton, W.E. "Memorials of the Wars of the Roses" 65:64-65
- Routh, Pauline and Knowles, Richard "Sheriff Hutton: Historic Doubts" 70:235-242 (illus)
"Sheriff Hutton: The Great Debate" 72:315-318
- Sewell, J.R. (book review) Hicks, M.A. "False, fleeting, perjurd Clarence: George, Duke of Clarence, 1449-78" 73:373-374
- Shulman, David "Did the sons of Edward IV outlive Henry VII: An Answer and a Rejoinder" 65:55-56
- Smith, Anne (book review) Fryer, Mary Beacock, Bousfield, Arthur and Toffoli, Garry "Lives of the Princesses of Wales" 86:391
- Smith, Muriel "Cheshire and the March: Richard III to Henry VIII" 74:395-8
"The Death and Burial of Henry VI" 81:194-5
"Edward, George and Richard" 77:48-9
"England and Spain 1483: A Bride for Edward of Middleham?" 82:229-34
"The Examination of Skeletal Remains" 80:159-161

- "John Schorne" 81:197
 "Richard III and Thomas More" 85:353-4
 Stone, Joanne C. "The Duke of Buckingham and the execution of Clarence" 84:305-6
 Stone, P.T. "A Brief History of the King's Evil" 76:14-16
 Stove, R.J. "Fifteenth Century English Composers" 64:20-23
 Sutton, Anne F. "Alice Claver, silkwoman of London and maker of mantle laces for Richard III and Queen Anne" 70:243-7
 "Anne and Peter Idley" 74:402-3
 "Death of Queen Anne Neville" 69:217-8
 "The Hautes of Kent" 77:54-5
 "John Buck" 69:216
 "John Hertyngton, supplier of saddlery to Richard III" 86:379-84
 "John Kendale: a search for Richard III's Secretary, 72:320-3; 73:367-9; 74:404; 75:438-447
 "Martin Jumbarde, an embroiderer of goods for Edward IV, Richard III and Henry VII" 77:50-53
 "North and South: Patristic Support for Antagonism" 76:27
 "Richard, Duke of Gloucester and the Battle of Barnet" 70:248; 71:287
 "Richard III's first visit to Canterbury" 71:283-4; 73:364-5
 "William Underwode, Blacksmith of London and Maker of Spurs for Richard III" 67:140-3
 "William Worcester" 66:97
 "Yorkist Financial Exactions" 65:61-2
 (book reviews) Blatcher, M. "The Court of King's Bench, 1450-1550, A Study in Self Help" 65:65-6
 Clough, Cecil H. (ed) "Profession, Vocation and Culture in Later Medieval England" 79:130-1
 Green, Richard Firth "Historical Notes of a London Citizen 1483-88" 75:451
 Gransden, Antonia "Historical Writing in England II, c. 1307 to the Early Sixteenth Century" 80:166-7
 Harvey, John "Medieval Gardens" 78:102-3
 Harvey, John "The Perpendicular Style, 1330-1485" 66:104-5
 Hellinga, Lotte "Caxton in Focus" 81:201-2
 Ives, E.W. "The Common Lawyers of Pre-Reformation England. Thomas Kebell: A Case Study" 84:311-13
 McDonnell, Kevin "Medieval London Suburbs" 71:290-1
 McLean, Teresa "Medieval English Gardens" 75:450-1
 Richmond, Colin "John Hopton, a Fifteenth Century Suffolk Gentleman" 74:409-10
 Ross, Charles "Patronage, Pedigree and Power in Later Medieval England" 68:186-7
 Ross, Charles (ed) "John Rous. The Rous Roll" 70:252-3
 Scattergood, V.J. and Sherborne, J.W. "English Court Culture in the Later Middle Ages" 82:240-1
 Vale, Malcolm "War and Chivalry. Warfare and Aristocratic Culture in England, France and Burgundy at the end of the Middle Ages" 75:449-50
 Sutton, Anne F. see also under Farrer, Peter B and Sutton, Anne F.

- and under Horrox, Rosemary and Sutton, Anne F.
- Sutton, Anne F. Research notes and queries: 65:61-63; 66:96-98; 67:144-146; 68:184-185; 69:216-219; 70:248-249; 71:283-287; 72:319-323; 73:363-369; 74:402-4; 75:436-447; 76:27; 77:54-57; 78:93-5; 79:128-9; 80:159-161; 81:194-7; 82:237; 83:273; 84:304-6; 85:353-4; 86:385-7
- Sutton, Anne F. and Hammond, P.W. (review article) "Richard III" - Charles Ross 76:22-26
- Thompson, Eric J. "The second anonymous continuation of the Croyland Chronicle" 73:356-360
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia "Richard in Holland, 1461" 81:182-9
- "Richard in Holland, 1470-1" 82:220-28
- Warnicke, Retha M. "Sir Ralph Bigod: A Loyal Servant to King Richard III" 84:299-303
- Waters, Gwen "Richard III and Ireland" 87:398-409
- "William, Lord Berkeley" 68:154-63
- (book reviews) Falkus, G. "The Life and Times of Edward IV" 76:28
- Phythian-Adams, Charles "Desolation of a City: Coventry and the Urban Crisis of the Late Middle Ages" 71:289-90
- Watson, Elizabeth "Thoughts on History and Mathematics" 78:93-4
- White, W.J. "Allhallows Barking by the Tower" 79:128
- "The Death and Burial of Henry VI, Part 1" 78:70-80
- "Part 2" 79:106-117
- "The Duke of Buckingham's Bohun Lands" 81:196
- "The Examination of Skeletal Remains" 80:159-161
- "Further Yorkist Connections in Buckinghamshire: John Heton, Richard Fowler and Sir Ralph Verney" 69:212-15
- "The King's Evil" 77:57
- "The Swan, the Staffords, and some Buckinghamshire Yorkist Connections" 68:179-83 (illus)
- "William Parron and the death of the Princes" 87:385-7
- (book reviews) Routh, P. and Knowles, R. "A Ryther Legacy: the Monuments Assessed" 77:60-1
- Routh, P. and Knowles, R. "The Sheriff Hutton Alabaster: A Re-assessment" 74:410-12
- Whitford, Meredith "The Earl of Northumberland and the Battle of Bosworth" 85:353
- Wigram, Isolde "Clarence still perjur'd" 73:352-5
- "False, Fleeting, Perjur'd Clarence': A Further Exchange; Clarence and Richard" 76:17-20
- "Comments on 'The Coronation of Richard III - the Extant Documents'" 87:427-8
- "Comment on 'Richard III' by Ross, C." 77:44-5
- "The Warwick Inheritance" 83:273
- Williams, Barrie "Lambert Simnel's Rebellion: how reliable is Polydore Vergil?" 79:118-23
- "The Portuguese Connection and the Significance of 'the Holy Princess'" 80:138-45
- "The Portuguese Marriage Negotiations: a Reply" 82:235-6
- "Richard III and Pontefract" 86:366-70

"Rui de Sousa's Embassy, and the fate of Richard, Duke of York"
73:341-5

"Sir Edward Brampton: The Portuguese Years" 84:294-8
(book reviews) Moseley, C.W.R.D. (trans) "The Travels of Sir
John Mandeville" 86:391-2

Williams, Daniel (book review) Foss, Peter J. "The History of
Market Bosworth" 85:354-5

Williamson, Audrey "Correspondence on review by R.C. and P.B."
Hairsine of "The Mystery of the Princes: An Investigation into a
Supposed Murder" 65:66-68

"Points on the 'Princes' and Clarence" 74:403

THE RICARDIAN

JOURNAL OF THE RICHARD III SOCIETY



INDEX

1985 — 1987

INDEX TO THE RICARDIAN

**Volume VII
Numbers 88 to 99
March 1985 to December 1987**

**compiled by
Arthur Cockerill (subjects)
and
Helen Maurer (books reviewed and authors)**

**prepared for printing by
Carolyn Hammond**

INTRODUCTION

The Index is arranged in three parts:-

1 Subjects - rulers and their consorts and children are entered under their first names, and members of the peerage and the episcopate under their family names, with cross references from their titles and sees

A separate list of illustrations, including maps, charts and family trees, appears at the end of this section

2 Books reviewed, arranged alphabetically by the authors of the books

Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included

3 Authors of articles, book reviews and notes in one alphabetical sequence

References are given in the form of issue number followed by page number(s) - eg 94:293-294

Illustrations have been indicated thus - (illus)

SUBJECTS

- Abergavenny - see Neville, George
- Alabaster preservation 94:293-294
- Alamire, Peter 99:527-530
- Albany, Duke of - see Stewart, John
- Alen, Edward 99:532
- Allegory - King John/Richard III - plays 93:247-250
- Anglo-Saxon Chronicle 98:450-461
- Anne Candale, Queen of Hungary 98:474
- Anne Neville, Queen of Richard III 93:261
- Anthologies, medieval 97:431
- Appowell, Davy - see Powell, Davy ap
- Archery 94:298-299
- Architects 95:336-337
- Arras, Treaty of 94:278
- Assheton, Sir Ralph 90:101, 106
- Astley, John 97:418
- Astwood, Thomas 97:405-418
- Atherstone 90:90; 92:195-196
- Audley, Lord - see Talbot, John
- Axholme Priory 94:289
- Bagnall, Thomas 97:416
- Bakker, Charles 98:473; 99:527-528
- Barley of Albury, William 97:416-418
- Barnard Castle by Blore (illus) 90:108
- Barnet, Battle of 95:316
- Barowe, Thomas 95:335
- Bastards, royal 90:136-137
- Battles - see under names of individual battles also under Warfare
- Beauchamp, Richard, Earl of Warwick 95:331
- Beaufort, Margaret, Countess of Richmond 90:104;
96:364; 96:390; 97:415
- Bedford, Dukes of - see Neville, George and Tudor, Jasper
- Bergavenny (Burgavenny) - see Neville, George
- Berkeley, William, Earl of Nottingham 97:402
- Berkeley of Beverstone, Sir William 88:77; 97:404-405
- Berkeley of Uley, Sir William 97:404-405
- Bodrugan, Sir Henry 97:404
- Books - see Richard III - books
- see Illumination of books
- Books of hours 91:183-185
- Bosworth, Battle of - 1862 Leics AAS official visit 90:132-133
 - location of engagement 90:86-96; 90:115; 92:220;
92:226-227; 96:363-365; 96:393; 98:486-487
 - as above with maps 92:194-207; 96:350-362
 - skirmishes prior to engagement 92:223
- Bourchier, Henry, Earl of Essex 98:464-465
- Bourchier, John, Archdeacon of Buckingham 91:150

SUBJECTS

Bourchier, Sir Thomas 90:106-107; 98:469
Brackenbury Family - family tree 90:97-108
Brackenbury of York, John 90:100-109
Brackenbury, Sir Robert 88:6-10; 90:97-114
 - a son of 95:335
Brampton, Sir Edward 92:227-229
Brampton of Albury, Thomas 97:416-417
Brandenburg, Margrave of - see Joachim
Brandon, Charles, Duke of Suffolk 97:409
Brandon, Sir Thomas 98:467
Brandon, William 92:209-211
Brasses monumental 92:235
Brittany, Duke of - see Francis II
Broughton, Sir Thomas 96:366-370; 97:405
Browne, Sir Anthony 98:468-469
Buck, Sir George 97:398
Buckingham, Dukes of - see Stafford, Edward and Henry
Bulkeley, William 97:416
Burgundy 96:386-388
Burgundy, Duchess of - see Margaret of York
Burgundy, Duke of - see Charles, Duke of Burgundy
Cambridge, King's College 95:336
Canterbury Tales - see Chaucer
Cardiff 89:50
Carre of Northumberland, Robert 88:7-10
Catesby, William 90:93-94
Caxton, William 97:440
Cely family 95:338-339
Chamber, Ranald 99:526
Charles, Duke of Burgundy - as Jason 92:213-215
 - foreign policy 94:271-273
Charles, Duke of Guelders 98:468-471
Chaucer, Geoffrey 96:376-377
Cheney, Sir John 90:93
Church, the (book review) 96:389-390
Claimants in Tudor period 88:18-25; 97:414-420;
 98:464-478; 99:525-540
Clifford of Aspenden, Sir Rober 97:416-417
Clifford, Sir Roger 88:9-10
Cloth of gold 93:242
Clynton, John 98:469
Cochrane, David 99:531
Coldharbour - see London, Coldharbour
Colpyn, James - factor 93:242
Constable, Sir John 90:94
Constantine, Ralph 93:239
Cooke, John - Archdeacon of Lincoln 91:150
Costume 95:342
Courtenay, Sir William 98:465-466

SUBJECTS

- Cressener, Alexander 97:417
- Crowland Chronicle - the author's credentials 98:452
- authorship 91:142-177; 99:505-515
 - bias against Richard III 99:524
 - classical allusions 99:520
 - Princes in the Tower 92:230-231
 - Pronay/Cox translation, quality of 99:521
 - review 96:380-385
 - tragedia defined 99:498-503
- 'Cursor mundi' 96:372
- Curzon, Sir Robert 98:464-465
- Dadlington and the Battle of Bosworth 90:115-124;
- 92:194-195; 96:352-362
 - church fabric (illus) 90:121-123
 - the Tudor foundation 90:115-131
- Danzig and the Danzig Chronicle 95:310-320
- Daubeney, Giles Lord 98:468-469
- Daubeney, William 97:417
- Davy, Henry - serjeant taylor 94:295
- Debenham, Sir Gilbert 97:417
- Deighton, John 90:102
- Digby, Simon 97:418
- Dorset, Marquis of - see Grey, Thomas
- Eadmer 98:450-461
- Edgecombe, Richard 97:404
- Edward IV - accession 95:312
- dissatisfaction with 94:281-286
 - foreign policy 94:270-272
 - with Denmark 95:314
 - with France 94:270-274'
 - as Hercules 92:213-215
 - justice, enforcement of 94:284
 - his marriage 95:313
 - marriage alliances - Anglo-Breton 94:270-280
 - Anglo-Burgundian 94:274-275
 - Neville family 95:321-324
 - monetary problems 94:283-284
 - Welsh policy 89:47-48
 - Woodville family 95:314
- Edward V (including 'The Princes in the Tower')
- the bones 96:391-392
 - burial 90:102; 92:230-231
 - and the Crowland Chronicle 91:144-145
 - illegitimacy 96:391
 - the sweating sickness 91:178-182
- Edward of Lancaster, Prince of Wales 94:295
- Edward of Middleham, Prince of Wales 99:545
- Elizabeth of York - letter to Norfolk 97:398-400
- repercussions at her death 98:468

SUBJECTS

Elizabeth of York (cont'd) - at Richard III's court 93:261
 Elphinstone, William 97:439
 Essex, Earl of - see Bouchier, Henry
 Excommunication 98:492-493
 Finch, John - haberdasher 92:209-212
 Finch, William - cook 92:209-212
 Fishing 95:314
 Fitzhugh, Alice, Lady 89:58-64
 Fitzhugh, Anne, Lady Lovel 89:58-64
 Fitzwalter, Lord - see Radcliffe, John
 Fitzwilliam, Sir William 99:535
 Fonts, church 92:235
 Foster, William 99:526
 Flamank, John 98:469
 Flamank, Thomas 98:469
 Flanders, Count of - see Philip the Fair
 Foreign Policy - see under individuals
 Forster, John 90:101
 Francis I of France 99:527-540
 Francis II of Brittany 94:270-280
 Francoyse, Symond 99:528
 Franke, Edward 96:366-367
 Furness Fells - see Henry VII and rebels of
 Gentry, the 97:437
 Godin, Sebille - see under Pole, Richard de la
 Gogh, John (alias Strydley) 99:532
 'Gostlye Grace, The Book of' 94:287-292
 Gogle, Richard - mercer 93:238-245
 Green, John 90:102
 Green of Green's Norton, Sir Thomas 98:465
 Green, Thomas 98:474
 Greenhyll, Sir Thomas 98:473
 Grey, Thomas Marquis of Dorset 98:465
 Griffith, John 98:473
 Griffon Bastard d'Oysekerk - see Oysekerk
 Grosseteste, Robert - Bishop of Lincoln 93:254
 Guelders, Duke of - see Charles Duke of Guelders
 Guildford, Sir Richard 98:468-469
 Gynaecology 93:256
 Hansard of Walworth, Richard 88:4-7; 99:529
 Hanse, the 95:310-320
 Harcourt family and Dadlington 90:123-124
 Harcourt, Robert 90:93
 Hardwicke of Lindley, John de 90:93; 92:202
 Harleian Ms 433, a correction 92:229
 Harleston, Richard 97:415-417
 Harrington, Sir Thomas 96:366-367
 Harrington, Sir Robert 96:366-367
 Harrington, Sir William 90:106

SUBJECTS

- Hastings, William Lord 97:406
Heath, John 97:416
Henry VII - at Bosworth 90:86-96; 92:194-207
- intelligence operations 90:87-89; 97:409-410
97:415-416
- invasion 95:317
- as pretender 92:221-222; 92:231-233
- and rebels of Furness 96:366-370
- relations with Spain 98:464-475
- Spanish marriage alliance 97:418
- support from nobility 97:403
- support in Wales 89:50
- treason against 92:208
- and Warbeck supporters 97:414-420
- and Yorkist claimants 97:414; 98:464-478
Henry VIII - and Dadlington 90:119
- foreign policy 99:525-540
- General Pardon 99:525
- intelligence operations 99:525-540
- and Yorkist rebels and claimants 99:525-540
Heraldry - arms of Hoton (illus) 88:12
Herbert, William Earl of Pembroke and Huntingdon 89:47-48
Hercules - popularity in 15th C 92:214-215
Hereford, Nicholas 98:483
Heron, John - mercer 97:417
Historians - revisionists 97:401-402; 98:450-461
Horne, John - Prince Bishop of Liège 98:466-473
Horse racing 88:21
Hoton of Hunwick family (family tree) 88:2-17
Hoton of Hunwick, John 88:2-17; 90:101-105
Howard, John, Duke of Norfolk 96:390; 97:404
Huddleston, Sir John 96:266-267
Hungary - see Pole, Richard de la
Hungerford, Walter 90:106-107
Huntingdon, Earl of - see Herbert, William
Hutton - see Hoton
Iceland - fishing war 95:314
Illumination of books 97:429-430; 99:543-551; 99:554-555
Indulgences 90:116; 97:440-441
Ingoldsthorpe, Isobel, Lady Montague 95:321-325
Ingoldsthorpe, Joan 95:322; 97:416
Intelligence operations - see Henry VII and Henry VIII
James III of Scotland 96:392
Jason - popularity in 15th C 92:214-215
Jerningham, Sir Richard 99:530-531
Joachim, Margrave of Brandenburg 98:475; 99:529-534
John (Hans) king of Denmark 98:466
Jones, Matthew 98:466
Jones of Monmouth, Simon 99:534

SUBJECTS

- Kendale, John - secretary 92:230
 - a son of 95:335
- Kendale (Kendall) of Canterbury, John 92:230
- Kennington, John 99:416
- Killingworth, Thomas 97:406; 98:465-473; 99:525
- 'King John' see 'Troublesome Reign'
- King, Oliver, of Lincoln 91:150
- King's College - see Cambridge
- Knighthood 97:443; 95:343
- Knights - see Knighthood and Warfare
- Landscape 98:491
- Langton, Thomas - Bishop of St David's 98:456
- Latimer, Lord - see Neville, Richard
- Latimer, Robert 99:529-531
- Lavender, Richard - Archdeacon of Leicester 91:151-177; 99:506-515; 99:516-519
- Law - criminal 90:134-135
 - and women 93:256-257
 - see Edward IV
- Layborne, Robert 97:416
- Leicester - strategic importance 90:88
- Lessy, Richard - Dean to Cecily Neville 97:416-417
- Liège, Prince-Bishop of - see Horne and Marck
- Lincoln, Bishop of - see Grosseteste and Russell
- Lincoln, Earl of - see Pole, John de la
- Linen 93:242-243
- Lipyat, Philip - Subdean of Leicester 91:151-158
- Llandovery charter 89:46-55
- Lollard Bible - see Richard III books - English New Testament
- London, Coldharbour 96:364
- Louis XI - foreign policy 94:270-280
- Louis XII - foreign policy 98:467-471; 99:525-527
- Lovekyn, George 94:295
- Lovel, Francis, Viscount - 89:56-65; 96:366-370
- Lovel, Sir Thomas 98:474
- Loyalty, concepts of 97:401-413
- Lydgate, John 96:376-379
- Maerlant, Jacob van 96:371
- Mainprise (sureties) 92:208-212
- Malmesbury, William of 98:450-455
- Mancini, Dominic 98:452
- Marck, Erard de la - Prince-Bishop of Liège 98:473-475 99:525-532
- Margaret of York, Duchess of Burgundy 97:473-475
 - book inscription with signature (illus) 93:259-260
- Marriage (of women) 93:256
- Matte, Percheval de 99:527
- Maximilian, Emperor 99:464-467, 525-532
- Mercery 93:238-245

SUBJECTS

- Merevale Abbey 90:89-90, 119; 92:195-196
 Metcalfe, Miles 96:366
 Metcalfe, Thomas 96:366
 Middleton, Sir Robert 96:366-367
 Mielot, Jean 92:213-219
 Minster Lovell - illustration 89:62
 Misericords 97:445-446
 Monasticism 90:137-138
 Montague, Lord - see Pole, Henry
 Montague, Marquis - see Neville, John
 More, Sir Thomas - character 89:68
 - and Richard Hunne 89:71-72
 - 'Richard III' 89:69-73
 Morley, Lord - see Parker, Henry
 Mountford of Coleshill, Sir Simon 97:417
 Mountgrace Priory 90:118-120
 Mountjoy, Lord - see Stanley, Edward
 Nagel, Hans 99:527
 Nanjan, Sir Richard 98:468-469
 Netherlands 96:386-388
 Neville family (family tree) 95:322
 Neville, George, Duke of Bedford 95:321-326
 Neville, George, Lord Burgavenny 97:409; 98:414
 Neville, Sir George 98:468-474; 99:529
 Neville, John, Marquis Montague 95:321-324
 Neville, Richard, Earl of Warwick
 - manifesto 1469 94:282
 - rebellion 92:213-219; 95:314-315
 Neville, Richard, Lord Latimer 95:326
 Newchurch, Everard - pewterer 92:209-212
 Nobility (and the Crown) 95:341; 97:437
 Norfolk, Duke of - see Howard, John
 Northumberland, Earl of - see Percy, Henry
 Norton, Sampson 99:527
 Norwich - the church in 91:186-188
 - Richard of Gloucester visits 95:333-334
 Nottingham, Earl of - see Berkeley, William
 Oyeskerk, Griffon Bastard d' 98:469-472
 Oxford, Earl of - see Vere, John de
 Packman, John 99:528
 Painting - see Portraiture and Illumination
 Palaeography 94:304-305
 Panter, Roger 99:526
 Paris, Menagier de 93:252
 Parker, Henry, Lord Morley 88:30
 Parlabene - see Perlebieu
 Parron, William - astrologer 96:363-365
 Pecche, John 98:464
 Pembroke, Earls of - see Herbert, William and Tudor, Jasper

SUBJECTS

- Pembroke 89:50
 Percy, Henry, Earl of Northumberland 95:317
 Perlebien, Jean 98:473; 99:525
 Philip the Fair, Count of Flanders 98:464-478
 Photography, aerial 88:37-38
 Picquigny, Treaty of 94:271
 Piety in the 15th C. 88:34
 Pilkington, Sir Thomas 96:366-367
 Piracy 95:316
 Pisan, Christine de 93:252-258; 98:490; 99:543
 Plantagenet, Edward, Earl of Warwick 97:408; 97:414-418
 Poetry, medieval 93:262-263; 94:301-302
 Pole, Henry, Lord Montague 88:19
 Pole, Edmund de la, Earl of Suffolk 88:19-20;
 98:464-478; 99:526
 Pole, John de la, Earl of Lincoln 97:402
 - possible son 88:23; 90:133
 Pole, Richard de la (The White Rose) 88:18-25;
 97:405-410; 98:464-465, 475; 99:525-540
 - and Hungary 98:474
 - and Seville (Godin) wife of Nicholas the goldsmith
 99: 532
 Pole, William de la, 1st Duke of Suffolk 97:406-409
 Pole, William de la 88:19-20; 98:464-466
 Portraiture 97:441-443
 Pounder, Sir William 99:530
 Powell, Davy ap 99:527
 Poynings, Sir Edward 98:469; 99:525-528
 Poyntz, Thomas - friar 97:416
 Pretenders 98:487
 Princes in the Tower - see Edward V
 Prose, medieval 93:262-263
 Purvey, John 98:481
 Radcliffe, John, Lord Fitzwalter 97:417
 Radcliffe, Sir Richard 88:4-10; 90:98-101; 96:366
 Radcliffe, Robert 97:417
 Revisionists - see Historians
 Reynold 98:469
 Richard III
 - accession 95:316
 - biographers - Buck, Sir George 97:398-400
 - More, Sir Thomas 89:69-73
 - Rous, John 98:454
 - his books - 'Booke of Gostlye Grace' 94:287-292
 - Coll. Romances and Old Testament Stories
 95:327-332; 96:371-379; 97:421-436
 - English New Testament 98:479-485
 - 'Griselda' (Chaucer) 97:423-426
 - 'Ipomedon' (Rotelande) 95:327-332

SUBJECTS

Richard III - his books (cont'd)

- 'Palamon and Arcite' (Chaucer) 97:421-423
- 'The Siege of Thebes' (Lydgate) 96:376-379
- Vegetius 'De re militari' 99:541-552
- Bosworth, preparations for 88:9-10
- at Bosworth 90:86-96; 92:194-207
- and Cardiff 89:50
- contemporaries' views 92:234-235
- coronation 93:242
- and Elizabeth of York 91:146-147
- Hampshire commissions (1484) 88:7-9
- historians, modern 89:67
- 'Invective against Treason' a ballad 88:30
- and James III compared 96:392
- and kingship 96:391; 92:221-223
- and knights, creation of 88:4
- and Llandovery Charter 89:46-55
- and Morley, Lord 88:30
- his mottoes 89:74-75; 93:259
- and his nephews 89:66-73
- and Neville, George his ward 95:325
- and the Neville inheritance 95:321-324
- nobles' support of 97:403
- and northern estates as Duke of Gloucester 99:553
- and his northern supporters 88:2-17; 90:97-114
96:391
- Norwich visited as Duke of Gloucester 95:333-334
- and Pembroke 89:50
- and Scottish campaigns, 1480 88:4; 90:100
1484 90:105
- signature 94:288 (illus); 98:480
- Titulus regius 94:281-286
- Welsh policy 89:46-55
- and William Rufus compared 98:450-463
- Richard, Duke of York, son of Edward IV
 - possible confusion with Richard de la Pole 88:22-23
 - see also under Edward V
- Richmond, Countess - see Beaufort, Margaret
- Roberts, Walter 98:468
- Robinson, Rowland 97:417
- Rochford, William - Provincial of Dominicans 97:416
- Rotelande, Hue de 95:327
- Rous, John - see under Richard III - biographers
- Ruffyn, Robert 98:468
- Russell, John, Bishop of Lincoln 91:142-177; 99:505-519
- Ryppon, Charles 98:466
- Sacheverell, John 96:363
- Saint David's, Bishop of - see Langton, Thomas
- St John, Oliver 98:469

SUBJECTS

Sandford, Sir Brian 92:204
 Savage, Sir Humphrey 97:417
 Savage, Sir John 90:106
 Scotland - campaigns against 1436 88:3
 1480-82 88:4; 90:100; 94:278; 95:316
 1484 90:105
 - diplomacy with 97:439
 Scott, John 97:416
 Shaa, Sir Edmund 93:240
 Shakespeare, William 'Henry VI' 91:188
 - 'King John' 93:247-250
 - 'Richard III' 93:246-250; 93:263-264; 95:335
 Sharnford 96:358
 Sharp, Henry, Archdeacon of Bedford 91:150; 96:381; 99:506
 Sheffield, William, Archdeacon of Stowe 91:151
 Shelley, Thomas - mercer 93:235
 Shenton 96:352
 Sherard, Robert 99:532
 Sheriff Hutton - see Alabaster preservation
 Sibylline tradition, the 93:255
 Signatures - see Richard III and Margaret of York
 Silk 93:242-243
 Simnel, Lambert 95:317; 96:367; 97:402-407
 Simpson, Alexander 98:468
 Simpson, Robert 98:469
 Skelton, Edward 97:417
 Skelton, Richard 97:418
 Somerset, Sir Charles, Earl of Worcester 98:466; 99:527-530
 Spinelly, Anthony 99:528-529
 Stafford, Edward, Duke of Buckingham 98:468; 99:533
 Stafford, Henry, Duke of Buckingham
 - settlement of lands after rebellion 89:49
 Stanley family in North West England 99:354
 Stanley, Edward, Lord Mountjoy 99:527-532
 Stanley, Thomas, Lord 90:87; 90:91; 92:196-203;
 96:356-357
 Stanley, Thomas - natural son of Sir William 97:405-417;
 99:526-533
 Stanley, Sir William 89:49; 90:87, 90-91; 92:196-203;
 96:357; 97:416-417
 Staplers 95:338
 Stapleton, John 97:417
 Stewart, John, Duke of Albany 99:527-534
 Stoke, Battle of 89:56-59; 96:367
 Stoke Golding 90:91-92; 92:194; 96:352
 Stoner, William 96:366
 Strydley - see Gogh, John
 Suffolk, Dukes and Earls of - see Brandon and Pole
 Sureties - see mainprise

SUBJECTS

Sutton, John - mercer 93:240
 Sutton, William - parson 97:416
 Sweating sickness 91:178-182
 Talbot, John, lord Audley 89:46-51
 Talbot, Gilbert 97:406
 Taylor (Taillor), John 97:408-409, 417-418
 Textiles 94:302-303; 95:310, 338
 Theatre 94:305-307
 Thomas, Rhys ap 89:48
 Thynne, Francis 97:427-431
 Thynne, William 97:431
 Tilney, Ralph - grocer 93:240
 Timperley, Nicholas 93:243-244
 Tiptoft inheritance 95:321-326
 Tiptoft, John, Earl of Worcester 95: 321-324
 'Titulus regius' - see Richard III
 Topography 98:491
 Towton, Battle of 88:3; 90:138-139
 Treason - see Henry VII
 Trevisa, John 91:483
 'Troublesome Reign of King John, The' 93:247-250
 Tudor, Jasper, Earl of Pembroke, Duke of Bedford 89:47; 97:402
 Tudor, Owen 89:47
 Tunstall, William 88:7; 90:101
 Tyrell, Sir James 89:46; 90:102-105; 93:243;
 97:418; 98:464-466
 Vaux, Sir Nicholas 98:468
 Vavasour, John 88:3-6
 Vegetius Renatus, Flavius - see Richard III's books
 Velvet 93:242
 Vere, John de, Earl of Oxford 96:354; 97:402-404
 Vergil, Polydore 98:450-455
 Virginity 93:255-256
 Wales - 15th C government of 89:46-55
 - traditions leading up to Henry VII 92:232-233
 Warbeck, Perkin 95:318; 97:406-409; 97:415-418
 Warde, Sir Thomas - clerk 92:209
 Wardrobe, the Great 93:242
 Warfare - battles 91:189
 - knights 95:343
 - at sea 95:315
 - strategy 90:86
 - and see under names of individual battles
 Warham, Dr William 98:466
 Warkworth's Chronicle - attitude to Edward IV 94:283-284
 Warwick, Earls of - see Beauchamp, Richard
 Neville, Richard
 Plantagenet, Edward
 Water, John 97:409

SUBJECTS

Weinreich of Danzig, Caspar 95:310-320
Wellesbourne 98:466-469
West, Dr Nicholas 98:467
Whitelaw, Archibald 98:456
White Rose - see Pole, Richard de la
Widowhood 93:257
William II (Rufus) 98:450-463
William of Malmesbury - see Malmesbury
Wilford, Ralph - Warwick imposter 97:418
Wiltshire, Sir John 98:468, 474
Wodehouse, Richard 98:469
Wolsey, Thomas - see Henry VIII foreign policy and intelligence
Women in medieval times 93:252-258; 98:489
Worcester, Earls of - see Somerset, Charles and Tiptoft, John
Worsley, William, Dean of St Paul's 97:416-417
Wyclif, John 96:374; 98:479-485
Wyatt, Sir Henry 98:474
Wyndham, Sir John 98:466
Wyvern (illus) 97:429-430
York Cycle of plays 96:372
York, Dukes of - see Richard, son of Edward IV
Yorkist claimants - see under claimants
Yorkshire in the 15th C 92:235

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

Barnard Castle by Edward Blore 90:108
Bosworth, Battle of - maps 90:117; 92:197; 96:351
Coat of Arms - Hoton of Hunwick 88:12
Dadlington Church by J. Pridden, 1791 90:122
Family trees - Brackenbury 90:99
 - Hoton of Hunwick 88:5
 - Neville, George, Duke of Bedford 95:322
Minster Lovell - photograph 89:62
Signatures - Margaret of York 93:259-260
 - Richard of Gloucester (with Ann Warrewyk) 94:288
 - Richard of Gloucester with motto 98:480
Wyvern - an illuminated capital 97:429

BOOKS REVIEWED

- Barron, C.M. & Harper-Bill, C. (ed) 'The Church in Pre-Reformation Society: Essays in Honour of F.R.H. Du Boulay' 96:389-390
- Bellamy, J.G. 'Criminal Law and Society in Late Medieval and Tudor England' 90:134-135
- Bennett, Michael 'The Battle of Bosworth' 92:220-225
- Blockmans, W. see Prevenier, W.
- Bossy, John 'Christianity in the West 1400-1700' 94:299-301
- Boyle, L. E. 'Medieval Latin Palaeography, a Bibliographical Introduction' 94:304-305
- Bradbury, Jim 'The Medieval Archer' 94:298-299
- Clough, Cecil H. see Myers, A.R.
- Cockerill, Arthur see O'Regan, Mary
- Cox, John see Pronay, Nicholas
- Curteis, Alice see Given-Wilson, Chris
- Dobson, Barrie (ed) 'The Church, Politics and Patronage in the Fifteenth Century' 88:33-36
- Drewett, Richard and Redhead, Mark 'The Trial of Richard III' 88:26-29
- Given-Wilson, C. and Curteis, A. 'The Royal Bastards of Medieval England' 90:136-137
- Gray, Douglas (ed) 'The Oxford Book of Late Medieval Verse and Prose' 93:262-263
- Griffiths, R.A. and Thomas, R.S. 'The Making of the Tudor Dynasty' 92:231-233
- Hammond, P.W. (ed) 'Richard III: Loyalty, Lordship and Law' 96:390-393
- Hammond, P.W. and Sutton, Anne F. 'Richard III: the Road to Bosworth Field' 92:234-235
- Hanham, Alison. 'The Celys and their World. An English Merchant Family of the Fifteenth Century' 95:338-339
- Harper-Bill, C. and Harvey, R. (eds) 'The Ideals and Practice of Medieval Knighthood' 97:443-445
- Harper-Bill, C. see also Barron, C.M.
- Harvey, R. see Harper-Bill, C.
- Hepburn, Frederick 'Portraits of the Later Plantagenets' 97:441-443
- Hinchcliffe, Judith 'King Henry VI, Parts 1, 2 and 3: an Annotated Bibliography' 91:188-189
- Horrox, Rosemary (ed.) 'Richard III and the North' 99:553-554
- Houlbrooke, Ralph A. 'The English Family 1450-1700' 88:38-39
- Hudson, Graham 'The Battle of Towton, 29 March 1461' 90:138-139
- Jones, Michael (ed) 'Gentry and Lesser Nobility in Later Medieval Europe' 97:437-439
- Kirshner, Julius and Wemple, Suzanne F. (eds) 'Women of the Medieval World' 93:254-258
- Labarge, Margaret Wade 'Women in Medieval Life' 98:489-490

BOOKS REVIEWED

- Laird, Marshall 'English Misericords' 97:445-446
- Lawrence, C.H. 'Medieval Monasticism' 90:137-138
- MacFarlane, Leslie J. 'William Elphinstone and the Kingdom of Scotland 1431-1514. The Struggle for Order' 97:439-440
- Marius, Richard 'Thomas More' 89:66-73
- Martin, Rebecca 'Textiles in Daily Life in the Middle Ages' 94:302-303
- Myers, A.R., ed Cecil H. Clough 'Crown Household and Parliament in the Fifteenth Century' 95:339-340
- Needham, Paul 'The Printer and the Pardoner' 97:440-441
- O'Regan, Mary & Cockerill, Arthur 'A Gazeteer of Yorkshire in the Fifteenth Century' 92:235
- Orme, Nicholas 'From Childhood to Chivalry: the Education of the English Kings & Aristocracy 1066-1530' 89:78-79
- 'Oxford Book of Late Medieval Verse and Prose' see Gray, D.
- Pacht, Otto 'Book Illumination in the Middle Ages: an Introduction' 99:554-555
- Petre, James (ed) 'Richard III: Crown and People' 94:303-304
- Pisan, Christine de 'The Treasure of the City of Ladies, or The Book of the Three Virtues' translated by S. Lawson 93:252-258
- Platt, Colin 'The Abbeys and Priories of Medieval England' 88:36-37
- 'Medieval Britain from the Air' 88:37-38
- 'Playfair Hours' see Watson, Rowan
- Pollard, A.J. (ed) 'Property and Politics: Essays in Later Medieval English History' 88:32-33
- Potter, Jeremy 'Pretenders' 98:487-489
- Prevenier, W. & Blockmans, W. 'The Burgundian Netherlands' 96:386-388
- Pronay, Nicholas and Cox, John (eds) 'The Crowland Chronicle Continuations 1459-1486' 96:380-385
- Redhead, Mark see Drewett, Richard
- Rees, David 'The Son of Prophecy: Henry Tudor's Road to Bosworth' 92:231-233
- Rosenthal, David H. (translator) 'Tirant Lo Blanc' 89:78-80
- Rowley, Trevor 'The High Middle Ages, 1200-1550' 98:491-492
- Scott, Margaret 'A Visual History of Costume: the Fourteenth & Fifteenth Centuries' 95:342-343
- Sher, Antony 'Year of the King, an Actor's Diary and Sketchbook' 93:263-264
- Smurthwaite, David 'The Ordnance Survey Complete Guide to the Battlefields of Britain' 91:189-190
- Spearing, A.C. 'Medieval to Renaissance in English Poetry' 94:301-302
- Steane, John M. 'The Archaeology of Medieval England and Wales' 91:185-186
- Sutton, Anne F. see Hammond, P.W.
- Tanner, Norman P. 'The Church in Late Medieval Norwich 1370-1532' 91:186-188

BOOKS REVIEWED

- Thomas, Roger S. see Griffiths, Ralph
Tuck, Anthony 'Crown and Nobility 1272-1461' 95:341-342
Turnbull, Stephen 'The Book of the Medieval Knight' 95:343
Tydeman, William 'English Medieval Theatre 1400-1500' 94:305-7
Vodola, Elisabeth 'Excommunication in the Middle Ages' 98:492-3
Watson, Rowan 'The Playfair Hours: a Late Fifteenth Century
Illuminated Manuscript from Rouen' 91:183-185
Wemple, Suzanne see Kirshner, Julius
Woodman, Francis 'The Architectural History of King's College
Chapel, and its Place in the Development of Late Gothic
Architecture in England and France' 95:336-337
Yeager, Robert F. (ed) 'Fifteenth Century Studies: Recent
Essays' 94:296-298

AUTHORS

- Archer, Rowena E. Medieval Women and Modern Historiography:
Review Article 93:252-258
Review Article: 'The Trial of Richard III' (Television
Programme and Book) 88:26-29
(book reviews) Hammond, P.W. (ed) 'Richard III: Loyalty,
Lordship and Law' 96:390-393
Harper-Bill, C. and Harvey, R. 'The Ideals and Practice of
Medieval Knighthood' 97:443-445
Horrox, Rosemary (ed) 'Richard III and the North' 99:553-554
Labarge, M.W. 'Women in Medieval Life' 98:489-490
Rosenthal, D.R. (tr.) 'Tirant Lo Blanc' 89:78-80
Sher, A. 'Year of the King, an Actor's Diary and Sketchbook'
93:263-264
- Arthurson, I. A Question of Loyalty 97:401-413
- Atkin, Susan A.J. (book review) Tuck, A. 'Crown and Nobility
1272-1461' 95:341-342
- Attreed, Lorraine An Inveictive against Treason (note) 88:30-31
(book review) Houlbrooke, R.A. 'The English Family 1450-1700'
88:38-39
- Baldwin, David What Happened to Lord Lovel? 89:56-65
- Cockerill, Arthur (book reviews) Hudson, G. 'The Battle of
Towton, 29 March 1461' 90:138-139
Laird, M. 'English Misericords' 97:445-446
Tydeman, W. 'English Medieval Theatre 1400-1500' 94:305-307
- Cocks, T.Y. The Site of the Burial of Richard III in the Grey
Friars' Church, Leicester (note) 89:76
- Condon, Margaret Bosworth Field: a Footnote to a Controversy
96:363-365
The Kaleidoscope of Treason: Fragments from the Bosworth Story
92:208-212
- Crawford, Anne (book review) Hammond, P.W. & Sutton, A.F.
'Richard III: the Road to Bosworth Field' 92:234-235
- Dockray, Keith William Rufus, Richard III and Historical
Tradition 98:450-463
- Foss, Peter J. The Site of the Battle of Bosworth (note)
98:486-487
- Gillingham, John Memoirs of a Yorkist Civil Servant: a Comment
99:523-524
- Griffiths, Jeremy (book reviews) Watson, R. 'The Playfair
Hours: a Late Fifteenth Century Illuminated Manuscript from
Rouen' 91:183-185
Yeager, R.F. (ed.) 'Fifteenth Century Studies: Recent Essays'
94:296-298
- Hairsine, Patricia (book review) Rowley, T. 'The High Middle
Ages, 1200-1550' 98:491-492
- Hammond, Carolyn (book review) O'Regan, M. & Cockerill, A.
'A Gazeteer of Yorkshire in the Fifteenth Century' 92:235

AUTHORS

- Hammond, P.W. Anne Neville and Elizabeth of York (note) 93:261
 Richard III's Books: III English New Testament 98:479-485
 (book review) Given-Wilson, C. & Curteis, A. 'The Royal Bastards of Medieval England' 90:136-137
- Hampton, W.E. John Hoton of Hunwick and Tudhoe, County Durham, esquire for the body to Richard III 88:2-17
 Review Article: 'The Battle of Bosworth' by Michael Bennett, 92:220-225
 Sir Robert Brackenbury of Selaby, County Durham 90:97-114
 The White Rose under the First Tudors, Part 1 97:414-420
 Part 2. Edmund de la Pole 98:464-478
 Part 3. Richard de la Pole, 'The King's Dreaded Enemy' 99:525-540
 (book review) Potter, J. 'Pretenders' 98:487-489
- Hanham, Alison Richard Lavender, Continuator? 99:516-519
 Sir George Buck and Princess Elizabeth's Letter: a Problem in Detection 97:398-400
- Harris, O.D. Bosworth 1862 (note) 90:132-133
 The Bosworth Commemoration at Dadlington 90:115-131
 '...even here, in Bosworth Field': a Disputed Site of Battle 92:194-207
- Harrison, P.L. Report: The Sheriff Hutton Monument to Edward, Prince of Wales, 1484-5 94:293-294
- Hayes, Rosemary C.E. (book review) Tanner, N.P. 'The Church in Late Medieval Norwich 1370-1532' 91:186-188
- Hicks, M.A. What Might Have Been: George Neville, Duke of Bedford 1465-83 - his identity and significance 95:321-3268
- Horrox, Rosemary John Kendale, Secretary, and Wife (note) 92:230
 Sons of John Kendale and Sir Robert Brackenbury (note) 95:335
 (book reviews) Barron, C.M. & Harper-Bill, C. (eds.) 'The Church in Pre-Reformation Society: Essays in Honour of F.R.H. Du Boulay' 96:389-390
- Dobson, B. (ed.) 'The Church, Politics and Patronage in the Fifteenth Century' 88:33-36
- Gray, D. (ed.) 'The Oxford Book of Late Medieval Verse and Prose' 93:262-263
- Myers, A.R. 'Crown Household and Parliament in the Fifteenth Century' (ed. C.H. Clough) 95:339-340
- Orme, N. 'From Childhood to Chivalry: the Education of the English Kings and Aristocracy 1066-1530' 89:77-78
- Irwin, Lawrence L. (book reviews) Hinchcliffe, J. 'King Henry VI, Parts 1, 2 and 3: an Annotated Bibliography' 91:188-189
 Smurthwaite, D. 'Ordnance Survey Complete Guide to the Battlefields of Britain' 91:189-190
- Turnbull, S. 'The Book of the Medieval Knight' 95:343
- Jones, Michael K. (book reviews) Griffiths, R.A. & Thomas, R.S. 'The Making of the Tudor Dynasty' 92:231-233
- Petre, J. (ed.) 'Richard III: Crown and People' 94:303-304

AUTHORS

- Jones, Michael K. (book reviews cont'd)
 Pollard, A.J. (ed.) 'Property and Politics: Essays in Later Medieval English History' 88:32-33
 Rees, D. 'The Son of Prophecy: Henry Tudor's Road to Bosworth' 92:231-233
- Kelly, H.A. The Croyland Chronicle Tragedies 99:498-515
 The Last Chroniclers of Croyland 91:142-177
- Lewis, Doreen The Earl of Lincoln's Son (note) 90:133
- MacDougall, Norman (book review) Jones, M. 'Gentry and Lesser Nobility in Later Medieval Europe' 97:437-439
- Martin, Caroline (book review) Steane, J.M. 'The Archaeology of Medieval England and Wales' 91:185-186
- McHardy, A.K. (book reviews) MacFarlane, L.J. 'William Elphinstone and the Kingdom of Scotland 1431-1514' 97:439-440
 Vodola, E. 'Excommunication in the Middle Ages' 98:492-493
- Metcalf, Priscilla (book review) Woodman, F. 'The Architectural History of King's College Chapel, and its Place in the Development of Late Gothic Architecture in England and France' 95:336-337
- O'Connor, Sheila Francis Lovel and the Rebels of Furness Fells 96:366-370
- Petre, James (book reviews) Bradbury, J. 'The Medieval Archer' 94:298-299
 Platt, C. 'Medieval Britain from the Air' 88:37-38
- Phillips, M.J. The Battle of Bosworth: Further Reflections on the Battlefield Site 96:350-362
- Pollard, A.J. Review Article: Memoirs of a Yorkist Civil Servant 96:380-385
- Potter, Jeremy More about More: Review Article 89:66-73
- Powell, Edward (book review) Bellamy, J.G. 'Criminal Law and Society in Late Medieval and Tudor England' 90:134-135
- Richmond, Colin Comments on debated Bosworth site (note) 92:226-227
- Rosser, Gervase (book review) Needham, P. 'The Printer and the Pardoner' 97:440-441
- Shepherd, Kenneth R. The Title of the King: Aspects of Richard III's Act of Succession 94:281-286
- Sinclair, Alexandra (book review) Spearing, A.C. 'Medieval to Renaissance in English Poetry' 94:301-302
- Smith, Anne (book review) Scott, M. 'A Visual History of Costume: the Fourteenth & Fifteenth Centuries' 95:342-343
- Stratford, Jenny (book review) Hepburn, F. 'Portraits of the Later Plantagenets' 97:441-443
- Sutton, Anne F. John 'Kendall' of Canterbury, died 1499 92:230
 Richard Gowler, Supplier of Mercery to Richard III and Anne Neville 93:238-245
 Richard III's Mottoes (note) 89:74-75
 Richard III's serjeant tailor, Henry Davy (note) 94:295-296

AUTHORS

Sutton, Anne F. (cont'd)

Richard of Gloucester visits Norwich, August 1471 (note)
95:333-334

(book reviews) Hanham, A. 'The Celys and their World: an
English Merchant Family of the 15th Century' 95:338-339

Martin, R. 'Textiles in Daily Life in the Middle Ages'
94:302-303

Pacht, Otto 'Book Illumination in the Middle Ages: an
Introduction' 99:554-555

Sutton, Anne F. and Visser-Fuchs, Livia Richard III's Books:
I. 'The Booke of Gostlye Grace' of Mechtilde of Hackeborn
94:287-292

II. A Collection of Romances & Old Testament Stories: 1
'Ipomedon' 95:327-332

II. A Collection of Romances & Old Testament Stories: 2 Old
Testament Stories. 3 'The Siege of Thebes' by John Lydgate
96:371-379

II. A Collection of Romances & Old Testament Stories: 4
'Palamon and Arcite' and 'Griselda' by Geoffrey Chaucer.
5 The Collection and its Purpose 97:421-436

Richard III's Books: IV. Vegetius, 'De Re Militari' 99:541-552

Visser-Fuchs, Livia A Commentary on the Continuation 99:520-522
English Events in Caspar Weinreich's Danzig Chronicle 1461-1495
95:310-320

Ricardians propose, historians dispose (note) 94:295

Richard III's Mottoes (note) 93:259-261

Sanguinis haustor--Drinker of Blood, a Burgundian View of
England, 1471 92:213-219

The Splendour of the Sun (note) 92:229-230

(book reviews) Boyle, L.E. 'Medieval Latin Palaeography, a
Bibliographical Introduction' 94:304-305

Prevenier, W. and Blockmans, W. 'The Burgundian Netherlands'
96:386-388

see also under Sutton, Anne F. and Visser-Fuchs, Livia

Waters, Gwen Richard III, Wales and the Charter to Llandoverly
89:46-55

Wigram, Isolde Croyland and the 'Princes' (note) 92:230-231

Williams, Barrie The Mystery of Richard de la Pole 88:18-25

Shakespeare's Second Thoughts? 93:246-251

Sir Edward Brampton (note) 92:227-229

(book reviews) Bossy, J. 'Christianity in the West 1400-1700'
94:299-301

Lawrence, C.H. 'Medieval Monasticism' 90:137-138

Platt, C. 'The Abbeys and Priories of Medieval England'
88:36-37

Williams, Brian D. The Foreign Policy of Edward IV, 1475-83 and
the Anglo-Breton Marriage Alliance of 1481 94:270-280

Williams, Daniel 'A place mete for twoo battayles to encountre':
the siting of the Battle of Bosworth, 1485 90:86-96

AUTHORS

- Wylie, John A.H. The Princes in the Tower, 1483 - Death from natural causes? 91:178-182
- Wynne-Davies, Lesley The Itinerary of Richard, Duke of Gloucester (query) 93:261-262
- Shakespeare and Hearsay Evidence (note) 95:335-336

THE RICARDIAN

JOURNAL OF THE RICHARD III SOCIETY



INDEX

1988 — 1990

THE RICARDIAN
INDEX TO VOLUME VIII

March 1988 to December 1990

Numbers 100 to 111

compiled by
Arthur Cockerill

Richard III Society

Copyright © 1991

**Richard III Society
4 Oakley Street, London SW3 5NN**

The Index is arranged in three sections:-

Subjects: rulers and their consorts and children are entered under their first names, and members of the peerage and episcopate under their family names, with cross references from their titles and sees.

A separate list of illustrations, including maps and family trees, appears at the end of this section.

Books reviewed: arranged alphabetically by the authors of the books. Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included.

Authors of articles, book reviews and notes, in one alphabetical sequence.

References are given in the form of issue number (in bold) followed by page number(s) eg 100:2-8

Illustrations have been indicated thus: (illus)

Prepared for printing by Carolyn Hammond

Printed by Charles Clarke Printers Limited

S U B J E C T S

- Administration of government 109:420-421
 Aegidius Romanus 101:61-73
 Agincourt Carol 110:435
 Alabaster effigy, Ashby de la Zouche 100:16
 Alchemy 110:463-464
 Ambros, John, merchant 100:5-6
 Alaman (Andrews), Andrew, astrologer 106:255
 Anne of Caux 100:4
 Anonimale Chronicle 110:436-437
 Antiquaries - see
 Bale, John
 Brooke, Ralph
 Jocelyn, John
 Leland, John
 Osborne, Peter
 Parker, Matthew
 Selden, John
 Twysden, Sir Roger
 Appleby, Robert, yeoman of the wardrobe 100:5
 Apulton, Roger 100:5
 Argentine, John, physician 106:253-256
 Art 105:239; 106:282-283
 in the Netherlands 110:465
 Arthur, King - his role in prophecy 109:404-405
 Arthurian legend 103:158
 Arthur, son of Henry VIII 100:18
 Artisans 109:417-418
 Artists - see
 Boucicaut Master
 Goes, Hugo van der
 Grunewald, Matthias
 Master of the *Hortulus Animae*
 Master of Mary of Burgundy
 Master of the Prayer Book of Maximilian
 Medallion, Master of the
 Virgil Master, the
 Ash, Thomas, lawyer 104:180
 Ashby de la Zouche (illus) 100:13
 Astrologers - see
 Alaman, Andrew
 Boarius, John
 Parron, William
 Scheves, William
 Astronomer - see Nandyke, Thomas
 Authors of literary & historiographical works (medieval) - see
 Aegidius Romanus
 Bede
 Benedict of Peterborough
 Boccaccio, Giovanni
 Caxton, William
 Chaucer, Geoffrey
 Dafydd ap Gwilym
 Dunbar, George

Emlyn, Philip	Langland, William
Fabyan, Robert	Lydgate, John
Fortescue, Sir John	Malory, Sir Thomas
Gaguin, Robert	Merlin Ambrosius
Geoffrey of Monmouth	Merlin Silvester
Gildas	Nennius
Giles of Rome	Pierre de Ogremont
Gower, John	Pintoin, Michel
Guido delle Colonne	Poppelau, Nicholas von
Guillaume de Nangis	Primat
Guto'r Glyn	Rous, John
Hall, Edward	Sion Cent
Higden, Ralph	Vegetius
Hincmar	Wace
Hoccleve, Thomas	William of Newburgh
Kempis, Thomas a	William of Worcester

- Bale, John 103:112
 Bammis Mart, Low Countries 100:4
 Barbers' Company, the 106:252
 Barnet, the battle of 100:9-12; 111:519-520
 Beaufort, Margaret 106:254; 109:397
 Beaumont, Joan, Lady Lovell 109:385
 Beckere, Pierre de, goldsmith 105:210
 Bede 105:219
 Bemmesley, Thomas, physician 106:255
 Benedict of Peterborough 102:106-108
Biblia pauperum 102:124-125
 Billesby, Agnes 100:7
 Billesby, John, keeper of fees of Exchequer 100:7
 Blore Heath, the battle of 108:347
 Boarius, John, physician & astrologer 106:257
 Boccaccio, Giovanni 105:222
 Bonhomme, Pasquier, printer 111:498
 Bones in the Tower - see Edward V
 Books
 collecting 107:311
 trade 101:85-87; 107:311
 see also - authors
 books of Hours
 Richard III - books
 Books of Hours - see
 Bray Hours, the (illus) 107:308:317
 Cleves Hours, the 107:314
 Douce Hours, the 107:312-317
 Hastings Hours (London), the 107:312-317
 Hastings Hours (Madrid), the 107:312-317

- Hours of Mary of Burgundy (Berlin), the 107:312-317
 Hours of Richard III, the 111:520-522
 Voustre Demeure' Hours, the 107:313
 Borman, Jan, the elder, sculptor 105:210
 Bosworth, the battle of (illus) 105:225-235; 107:318
 Boucicaut Master, the 111:503
 Bourchier, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury 108:348
 Boylet, Robert, of the Great Wardrobe 103:132
 Brackenbury, Robert 100:6
 Bradwardine, William, surgeon 106:252
 Bray, Katherine, 107:308-317
 Bray, Sir Reynold 107:308-317
 Braydshaw, John 101:51
 Brian, Thomas, lawyer 104:176
 Brighthurst, parish of 108:334
 Brittany 105:244-245
 Brompton's Chronicle - see Richard III books, Anonymous/Fitzhugh
 Brompton, John, Abbot of Jervaulx 102:110
 Bromyard, John, Dominican 106:253
 Brooke, Ralph, York Herald 111:484-493
 Broughton, Sir Thomas 109:394-395
 Bruges, church of Onze-Lieve-Vrouw 105:210
Brut, or English Chronicle 110:440; 111:502
 Bryce, Hugh, goldsmith 100:4
 Buck, Sir George 111:484-493
 Burgundy, Duchess of - see Margaret
 Burgundy, Duke of - see Charles
 But, Adrian de, chronicler 100:9
 Buth, John of Ulverston 101:51
 Butler, Elinor 108:340-341
 Butler, James, Earl of Wiltshire 100:13
- Canon law, circumventions of the 101:79
 Canterbury, Archbishops - see Bourchier and Parker
 Capell, William, draper 100:5
 Carleon - see Lewys
 Cartwright, Thomas 101:50
 Caster, John, skinner 103:130-135
 Castles 104:201-202
Catalogue & Succession of the Kings...of England (Brooke) 111:485
 Catesby, William 109:390,393
 Cattle raising 100:13
 Caux, Anne of - see Anne
 Caxton, William 105:221; 106:277-280; 110:439-440
 Cely, George 110:438
 Chamber, John, physician 106:257
 Charles the Bold, Duke of Burgundy 100:9; 105:210-211

- Charter rolls 100:2
 Chartier, Jean 111:498
 Chaucer, Geoffrey 110:439
 Chester Cycle, the 103:165
 Chichester, Bishop of - see Sherborne, Robert
 Chivalric orders 101:81-82
 Chivalry 108:369-370
 Chorley, Sir William 101:59
Chronicles of England (Caxton) 111:502
 Chronicles of the Wars of the Roses (divers) 106:283-284
Chroniques d'un religieux de Saint-Denis (Pintoin) 111:497
 Church furnishings 100:16; 102:93-94; 110:451-45
 Clarence, Duke of - see Plantagenet, George
 Clark, John, physician 106:251
 Close rolls 100:2
 Cloth and clothing 100:21-33; 103:130-135
 Coldmart, Low Countries 100:4
 Cole, John, skinner 103:132
 Cole, Thomas, skinner 103:132
 Colet, John, dean of St Paul's 107:308-310
 Colleges - see
 Magdalen 109:391-397
 New 100:5
 Our Lady of St Nicholas (King's) 100:5
 Collingbourne, William 109:390
 Colours 104:197-198
 see also - murrey
 Commonplace Book 109:423
 Company of Barber Surgeons 106:252
Compendium super Franconum gestis (Gaguin) 111:498
 Conyers, Sir John 104:178
 Cookery 105:243-244
 Court, the English 101:74-78
 Crackenthorpe, Sir Robert 101:57
 Crafts 103:130
 Cressacre, Ambrose, lawyer 104:178
 Crosby of Warwick, William 100:4
 Croyland Chronicle, the (illus) 108:334-341
 Curteys, Piers, Keeper of the Wardrobe 100:4,5; 103:132
 Cuthbert, John, of Caton 101:50-51

 Dafydd ap Gwilym 102:91,95
 Damian, John, physician 106:250
 Danyell, Oliver, skinner 103:134
De casibus virorum illustrium (Boccacio) 105:222
De laudibus legum Angliae (Fortescue) 104:176
De regimine principum (Giles/Aegidius) 102:120

De re militari (Vegetius) 102:120; 108:371

Description of Britain, The 106:277-280

Dinham, John 106:260,263

Divorce 101:50-60; 101:79-80

Doctors, physicians (p) & surgeons (s) - see

Argentine, John(p)

Bemmesley, Thomas(p)

Boarius, John(p)

Bradwardine, William(s)

Chamber, John(p)

Clark, John(p)

Damian, John(p)

Elstrie, Richard(s)

Field, Richard(s)

Forestier, Thomas(p)

Frise, James(s)

Furtze, Benedict(p)

Gerard, Master(s)

Hattercliffe, William(p)

Hobbes, William(s)

Ker, Michael(p)

Lapyane, Anthony(s)

Lemster, William(p)

Lewys(Caerleon)(p)

Linacre, Thomas(p)

Lynch, William(p)

Morstede, Thomas(s)

Nandyke, Thomas(p)

Parron, William(p)

Scheves, William(p)

Smith, John(s)

Somerset, John(p)

Sutton, Henry(p)

Veyrier, John(s)

Doncaster, Thomas, underclerk 103:132

Donnington 100:17

Dorset, Marquis - see Grey, Thomas

Drama, medieval 103:164-165

Drapers - see

Capell, William

Rigon, Edmund

Dudley (Sutton) family 108:346

Dudley, Edward 108:347-348

Dudley, William, Bishop of Durham 108:346-350

Dunbar, George 110:439

Durham, Bishop of - see Dudley, William

Ecclesiastical History of the English People (Bede) 105:219

Education 107:325-326

Edward IV

and the Barbers' Company 106:251

and doctors 106:250-258

exile & return 101:80; 110:443-444

expedition to France in 1475 106:251

and Lord Hastings 100:14

interest in history 109:404

and Lord Lovell 109:386-387

marriage 108:340

precontract 101:79-80

Towton, petitions after 106:259-263

trading activities 110:445

- Edward V - see Princes in the Tower
- Edward, the Black Prince 108:341
- Edward of Middleham 102:103
- Edylston, William, of Ulverston 101:51
- Elizabeth (Woodville), Queen 109:414
- Elizabeth of York, Queen
 - journey to Raglan 100:18-19
 - and Richard III 101:46-49
- Elstrie, Richard, surgeon 106:252
- Eltham palace, building works 100:5
- Ely, Bishop of - see Gray, William
- Embalming 105:213
- Emlyn, Philip, Welsh poet 102:99-100
- Enclosure, permission for 100:16
- England
 - contemporary accounts 110:432-442
 - as an entity 110:430-432
 - international relations 110:438-439
 - national characteristics 110:430-442; 111:501
 - nationalism 110:430-442
- Exchequer
 - Lower 100:3
 - of Receipt 100:3
 - Upper 100:3
 - of Warrants 100:2-8
- Exeter, Duke of - see Holland, Henry
- Fabyan, Robert 110:437
- Fairfax, Sir Guy, lawyer 104:176-185
- Fairs
 - Ashby de la Zouche 100:16
 - Saint-Denis (Lendit) 111:495
- Field, Richard, surgeon 106:252
- Fine rolls 100:2
- Fitzhugh, Anne, Lady Lovell 109:385-402
- Fitzhugh, Henry, Lord 109:386-394
- Fitzhugh, Richard, Lord 109:386-389
- Fitzhugh, William, Baron (illus) 102:108
- Flemyng, Christian 101:50
- Flemyng, Isabella 101:50
- Flemyng, Sir Thomas 101:56-57
- Florris, Corneille, sculptor 105:211
- Foreigners, English antipathy to 110:434-442
- Forestier, Thomas, physician 106:255
- Fortescue, Sir John 104:176; 110:432-436; 111:501
- Franciscius, Andreas 110:432-437
- French language in England 110:438-439

- Friars Minor 100:6
 Friars Preacher 100:6
 Frise, James, surgeon 106:252-254
 Fur 100:21-23; 103:130
 Furmariis, Gabriel de, merchant of Genoa 100:6
 Furtze, Benedict, physician 106:256

 Gaguin, Robert 111:498
 Genealogy, the interest in 109:404-406
 Geoffrey of Monmouth 103:136-148; 105:217-224; 107:290-304
 108:351-362; 110:440
 Gerard, Master, surgeon 106:256
Gesta Dagoberti regis (Hincmar) 111:495
Gesta gentis Francorum 111:495
Gesta Philippi Augusti (Rigord) 111:496
 Gildas 105:219
 Giles of Rome - see Aegidius Romanus
 Goes, Hugo van der 107:313
 Goldsmiths - see
 Beckere, Pierre de
 Bryce, Hugh
 Shaw, John
 Underole, Reynold
 Gorbald, John, skinner 103:134
Governance of England, The (Fortescue) 110:436
 Gower, John 110:435-441
 Gray, William, Bishop of Ely 106:255
 Grays Inn 104:176
Great Chronicle of London, The (Fabyan) 110:437
 Greene, Richard, Recorder of York 104:184
 Grey, Sir Richard 109:387; 109:414
 Grey, Thomas, Marquis of Dorset 109:414
 Grose, John, ambassador 100:4
 Grunewald, Matthias 106:282-283
 Gruuthuse, Louis 110:444
 Guido delle Colonne 103:136-148; 104:191-196
 Guillaume de Nangis 111:496
 Guto'r Glyn, Welsh poet 102:90-91

 Hall, Edward 111:502
 Harrington, John 104:184
 Harrington, Sir Robert of Hornby (illus) 101:50-60
 Harrington, Thomas of Hornby (illus) 101:50-60
 Hastings, Edward Lord 100:16-17
 Hastings, George Lord 100:17
 Hastings, Lady - see Hungerford, Mary
 Hastings, Ralph, escheator of York 104:180

- Hastings, Roger 100:7
 Hastings, William Lord 100:3; 107:306; 109:387
 Hatfield, James 100:5
 Hattercliffe, William, secretary to Edward IV 106:250,252
 Haukeshead, John 101:50
 Haynin, Jean de 100:9
 Henry VII
 1486 rebellion 109:393-395
 route to Bosworth 105:225-235
 Heraldry 100:30-32; 101:67-69; 102:108,110
 Herbert, Sir Walter 100:18; 105:227
 Herbert, William 105:227,234
 Higden, Ralph, chronicler 102:104-106; 105:221-222; 110:438-439
 Hincmar 111:495
Historia destructionis Troiae (Guido) 104:190-196
Historia regum Angliae (Rous) 105:222; 108:351-362
Historia Troiae 105:220-221
 Historiography 111:495-497,500,516-517
History of the Britons (Nennius) 105:219
History of the Kings of Britain (Geoffrey) 110:440
 Hobbes, William, surgeon 106:252-253
 Hoccleve, Thomas 110:441
 Holland, Henry, Duke of Exeter 100:10
 Hoton, William, of Hornby 101:51
 Hours, books of - see Books of Hours
 Household, the Royal - see Court, the English
 Howard, John, Duke of Norfolk 108:343; 110:445
 Huddleston, Sir Richard 105:227
 Hungerford, Mary, Lady Hastings 102:120-121
 Hunt, Thomas, clerk of works 100:5

 Illumination (Ms) 100:33-34; 101:66-70; 107:311-317; 111:503-506
 Images in church 110:451-453
Itineraries (William of Worcester) 110:431

 Janssone, Henricke 101:81
 Jervaulx, Abbot of - see Brompton, John
 Joan of Arc 110:457
 Jocelyn, John 102:113
 Jonghelinck, Jacobus, metal founder 105:211
 Jousts 108:369-370
 Jury system 106:272-274
 Justices of the peace 110:461-463

 Kempis, Thomas a 102:98
 Ker, Michael, physician 106:255
 Kidwelly, Morgan, lawyer 104:178

- Kings, cult of (Saint-Denis) 111:501
 King's Chamber 100:2
 Kirby Muxloe castle 100:14-16
 Knighthood 101:81-82; 103:158-161
- Lancaster, Christian (illus) 101:50-60
 Lancaster, Christopher 101:58
 Lancaster, Sir John, of Howgill 101:56
 Lancaster, John 101:58
 Langland, William 110:439
 Language, regional variations 110:439
 Lapyane, Anthony, surgeon 106:256
 Lavender, Richard, archdeacon of Leicester 108:334-335
 Laws against prophecy 107:290-304
 Lawyers 104:174-189, and see also
 Ash, Thomas Kidwelly, Morgan
 Brian, Thomas Metcalfe, Miles
 Cressacre, Ambrose Middleton, Thomas
 Fairfax, Sir Guy Welby, Richard
 Fortescue, Sir John
- Leather working 100:13
 see also skimmers
- Leland, John 102:112
 Lemster, William, physician 106:255
 Letter writing 109:421-422
 see also Paston letters and Plumpton letters
- Lewys (Caerleon), physician 106:254
Libelle of Englyshe Polycye 110:430-431
- Libraries, medieval 101:82-83
 Anjou, Dukes of 111:499-500
 Beaufort, Cardinal 111:499-500
 Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester 111:499-500
 John, Duke of Bedford 111:499-500
- Linacre, Thomas, physician 106:257
 Lincoln, Bishop of - see Russell, John
 Lincoln, Earl of - see Pole, John de la
- Linen, painting on 110:465
 Llanfilo church 102:96
 Llewellyn ap Hulin, esquire of Anglesey 106:261
- London 110:433
 Bridge House Accounts 101:85-87
 Chronicle (Cleopatra CIV) 110:441
 St Sepulchre's church 103:133
 Tower of (illus) 111:474-493
- Lordship as patronage 110:453
 Lovell, Francis, Viscount 109:382-402
 Lovell, Henry 109:383

- Lovell, John, 8th Baron 109:382
 Lovell, Lady - see Beaumont and Fitzhugh
 Lovell, William, Lord Morley 109:383-389
Loyaultie me lie 102:120
 Ludford Bridge, the battle of 107:329-330
 Ludlow pillaged, 1459 106:260
 Lydgate, John 109:419; 110:441
 Lyle, John, of Ashby 100:16
 Lynch, William, physician 106:257

 Machinery 106:276-277
 Major, John, Scottish traveller 110:433
 Malory, Sir Thomas 105:245-246; 107:323-324; 110:440
 Marts - see Bammis, Coldmart, Pask and Sinxen
 Margaret of York, Duchess of Burgundy 100:4,9,21-23; 108:365-366
 Marriage 101:46-49,79-80
 Mary of Burgundy 105:210-216
 Master of the *Hortulus Animae* 107:311
 Master of Mary of Burgundy 107:311-315
 Master of the Prayer Book of Maximilian 107:311-315
 Maure, Marcellus 100:4
 Maurier, Louis Aubrey du 111:479-482
 Medallion, Master of the 111:503
 Medicine 106:250-258
 Mercers - see Caxton, William; Pikering, John; Walcote, John
 Merchants - see
 Ambros, John Michelson, Robert
 Furmariis, Gabriel de Sawley, Anthony
 Merlin, Ambrosius 107:292
 Merlin Silvester 107:292
 Metcalfe, Brian of York 104:179
 Metcalfe, James 104:183
 Metcalfe, Miles, lawyer (illus) 104:174-189
 Metcalfe, Thomas, brother of Miles 104:177-185
 Michelson, Robert, merchant of Hull 110:443-448
 Middleham, guide to 107:330-331
 Middleton, Thomas, chronologer 111:503
 Middleton, Thomas, lawyer 104:176
Mirour of Man (Speculum humane salvationis)
 Misterton, William, clerk of Great Wardrobe 103:132
 Molesmes, Jean de, secretary to Charles the Bold 100:9
 Monarchy, the new 105:241-243
 More, Sir Thomas 102:98; 111:475
 Morley, Lord - see Lovell, William
 Morstede, Thomas, surgeon 106:252
Morte d'Arthur 105:221; 107:323-324; 110:440
 Mortimer's Cross, the battle of 106:261; 107:329-330

Mowbray, Anne, Duchess of York 100:4
Murrey 104:197

N-Town Cycle, the 103:165
Nandyke, Thomas, physician 106:255
Nationalism - see English nationalism
Navigation skills 110:446
Nennius 105:219
Neville, George, Archbishop of York 100:10
Neville, Richard, Earl of Warwick 100:9; 104:177
New Chronicles of France and England (Fabyan) 111:502
Norfolk, Duchess of - see Talbot, Elizabeth
Norfolk, Duke of - see Howard, John
Northampton, the battle of 106:260
Northumberland, Earl of - see Percy, Henry

Osborne, Peter 102:112
Oxford, Earl of - see Vere, John de

Pageants 108:369-370
Palaeography, Norman-French 100:10
Palmer, Elizabeth 100:4
Painting - see Art and artists
Parker, Matthew, Archbishop of Canterbury, antiquary 102:112
Parliament 108:372-374
Parliament Rolls 100:2
Parr, Sir William 104:178-183
Parron, William, physician & astrologer 106:256-257
Pask Mart (Low Countries) 100:5
Paston family 109:394-395
Paston letters 110:464
Paston, Margery 101:50
Patent Rolls 100:2
Patronage 110:453
Pays, Thomas, skinner 100:5
Peckham, Peter, chancery clerk 104:175-185
Percy, Henry, Earl of Northumberland 101:70; 104:180-186; 105:225
Percy, Robert 104:181
Peterborough Chronicle 102:106-108
Physicians - see doctors
Pierre de Orgemont 111:497-498
Pikering, John, mercer 100:4
Pintoin, Michel 111:497
Plantagenet, George, Duke of Clarence
 clothing 100:21-22
 created Duke 100:20
 household 100:4,21-23

- and Metcalfe, Miles 104:178
 Plantagenet, Joan, of Kent 108:341
 Plantagenet, Margaret, Countess of Salisbury 100:4
 Plantagenet, Richard, Duke of York 100:7; 104:205-206; 106:260
 Plays, medieval Welsh 102:92
 see also Drama
 Plumpton family inheritance 104:180
 Plumpton letters 111:518-519
 Pole, John de la, Earl of Lincoln 109:386
 Pole, John de la, Duke of Suffolk 100:5; 109:386,394
Polychronicon (Higden) 102:104-106; 105:221-222
 Poppelau, Nicholas von 110:434
 Primat 111:496
 Princes in the Tower 101:79; 108:342; 111:474-493
 Rivy Seal office 100:3
 Prophecy 107:290-304; 109:404-405
Prophecy of the Eagle - see Richard III, books
Prophecy of G 110:449-450
Prophecies of Merlin 105:218
 Public Record Office 100:1-3
 Pygot, Richard 104:180-185

Quadripartitus 102:107

- Ransom 106:261
 Ratcliffe, Sir Richard 109:390
 Record Commissioners 100:2
 Redman, Sir Richard and Sir William 104:178, 180
Regiment of Princes (Hoccleve) 110:441
 Religious beliefs, Welsh 102:90-100
 Rys ap Thomas, route to Bosworth 105:225
 Richard III
 and Barbers' Company 106:252
 bibliography 109:422-423
 biographies - see
 Buck 101:46-49
 Hicks 100:32-33
 Horrox 106:271-272
 Walpole 100:28-30
 his books - see
 Anonymous/Fitzhugh/Brompton Chronicle (illus) 102:104-119
 De regimine principum (Aegidius) (illus) 101:61-73
 Grandes chroniques de France (illus) 111:494-514
 Historia destructionis Troiae (illus) 103:136-148;
 104:190-196; 109:403-413
 Historia regum Britanniae (illus) 103:136-148; 105:217-224;
 107:290-304; 108:351-362; 109:403-413

- Hours, Book of 106:225; 111:520-522
- Prophecy of the Eagle* 103:136-148; 107:290-304;
108:351-362; 109:403-413
- at Bosworth 105:225-235
- his children 102:103
- coronation robes 103:133
- and doctors 106:250-258
- created Duke of Gloucester 100:20
- household as Duke of Gloucester 100:21-23
- interest in history 109:403
- created Knight of the Bath 100:20
- knowledge of law 109:415
- and Lord Lovell 109:385-397
- and Miles Metcalfe 104:179
- motto (illus) 102:120-121
- patronage 106:271-272
- prayer 106:265-269
- and the Princes in the Tower 108:342
- reputation 110:457-459
- return from exile 100:20
- and Lord Rivers 107:305; 109:414-416
- Scottish campaign 106:251-252; 109:388; at sea 110:445
- signature 102:110-111; 103:136; 111:498-499
- and Sir Roger Townshend 107:305
- and the Woodville family 107:305-306
- Richard, Duke of York - see
Plantagenet, Richard
- Princes in the Tower
- Richmond, Countess of - see Beaufort, Margaret
- Rigond, Edmund, draper 100:4
- Rigord 111:496
- Ring, John, skinner 103:132-133
- Rivers, Earl - see Woodville, Richard
- Roger of Hovedon 102:106-108
- Rolls - see Charter, Close, Fine, Parliament and Patent
- Le roman de Brut* (Wace) 105:220
- Romanus, Aegidius - see Aegidius
- Roucliffe, Brian 104:180
- Rous, John 105:222; 108:351-3662
- Ruin and Conquest of Britain* (Gildas) 105:219
- Russell, John, Bishop of Lincoln 108:335
- St Albans, the first battle of 108:346
- St Denis 111:494
- Saint-Denis, the abbey of 111:494-497
- St Dionysius the Aeropagate 111:494
- St Julian (illus) 106:265-269

- Saints' lives, Welsh 102:93,97
 Salisbury, Countess of - see Plantagenet, Margaret
 Sandwich, the capture of 106:260
 Sante, John, Abbot of Abingdon 109:396
 Savage, Sir John 105:225
 Saville, Sir Thomas, of Thornhill 101:50-60
 Sawley, Anthony, merchant of Genoa 100:6
 Scheves, William, physician & astrologer 106:255
 Scrope, Sir Richard 104:174
 Selden, John 102:114
 Shakespeare's *Richard III* 100:34-36
 Shaw, Sir Edmund, alderman 100:6
 Shaw, John, goldsmith 100:5
 Sherborne, Robert, Bishop of Chichester, physician 106:257
 Simnel, Lambert, rebellion 100:18,27-28; 109:395
 Sinxen Mart, Low Countries 100:4
 Sion Cent, Welsh poet 102:91-95
 Skinners - see
 Caster, John Gorbald, John
 Cole, John Pays, Thomas
 Cole, Thomas Ryng, John
 Danyell, Oliver Swann, Richard
 Skinning 103:130
 Smet, Jan, mason 105:211
 Smet, Josse 105:211
 Smith, John, surgeon 106:256
 Somerset, John, tutor to Henry VI 106:250
Speculum humanae salvationis 106:280-281
 Spelman, Henry, lawyer 104:176
 Stafford, Humphrey, of Grafton 109:393-394
 Stanley, George, Lord Strange 105:227
 Stanley, Thomas, Lord 105:225-235
 Stanley, Sir William 105:225-235
Stans puer ad mensam (Lydgate) 109:419
 Stoke, the battle of 100:26-28
 Strange, Lord - see Stanley, George
 Surgeons - see doctors
 Suffolk, Duke of - see Pole, John de la
 Sutton family - see Dudley
 Sutton, Henry, physician 106:254
 Sutton, John de (alias Dudley) 109:346
 Swann, Richard, skinner 103:134

 Talbot, Elizabeth, Duchess of Norfolk (Mowbray) 106:256
 Talbot, Roger, of Sailesbury 101:53
 Tankard, Edmond, squire 100:6
 Tewkesbury, the battle of 111:519-520

- Thweng, John, Prior of Bridlington 107:310
 Thweng, Robert, S.J. 107:310
 Tournaments 108:369-370
 Townley, Alice 101:53
 Towns 104:199-200
 Townshend, Sir Roger, of Norfolk 107:305; 109:414
 Towton, the battle of 100:13; 106:259-262
 Tragedia defined 108:334
 Trompe l'oeil borders in illumination 107:310-315
Troy Book (Lydgate) 110:441
 Tunstall, Sir Richard 100:10
 Tunstall, Thomas 105:227
 Twysden, Sir Roger 102:114
 Tyrell, Sir James 105:227
 Tyrell, Sir William 100:10
- Underole, Reynold, goldsmith 100:6
The Union of the Noble & Illustrious Families 111:502
 Universities, English 106:274-275
 Urswick, Christopher 106:254
 Urswick, Thomas, recorder of York 104:177
- Valle Crucis Abbey 102:90
 Vavasour, John 104:180,185
 Vegetius 102:120; 108:371
 Vere, John de, Earl of Oxford 100:10
 Vestments 100:19
 Veyrier, John, surgeon 106:257
 Virgil Master, the 111:503-506
Vita Ludovici Grossi 111:495
Vita Merlini 105:218
- Wace 105:220
 Wakefield, the battle of 106:260
 Wakefield Cycle, the 103:165
 Walcote, John, mercer 100:5
 Walden, John, yeoman 103:134
 Wales, popular beliefs in 102:90-100
 Warbeck, Perkin - rebellion 106:254
 Wardrobe, the Great 100:20; 103:131-135
 Warhorse, the 110:459-461
 Warrants for issues 100:3-7
 Wars of the Roses 106:283-284; 107:326-328
 Wartier, Christopher, alderman 100:7
 Waterproofing of clothing 100:21
 Warwick, Earl of - see Neville, Richard
 Webb, John, architect 111:478-481

- Welby, Richard, lawyer 104:176
Wenlock, Sir John 106:260,263
Westminster 110:455
Westminster, Palace of 100:5
Whethamstead, John, Abbot of St Albans 105:221
Whitfield, Sir Matthew 101:57
Willelmone, Adriane 101:81
William of Newburgh 102:106-108
William of Worcester 110:431
Williams, Richard 105:227
Wills, medieval Welsh 102:93
Wiltshire, Earl of - see Butler
Windoc, John 101:51
Windsor Castle, building works 100:5
Winter, William, of the U.S.A. 107:318
Wiot, Hugh, yeoman 106:259
Wodhous, Robert, of Ashby 100:16
Woodville, Sir Edward 109:414
Woodville, Elizabeth - see Elizabeth
Woodville family 107:305-306
Woodville, Richard, Earl Rivers 107:305; 109:414-416
Wrangwysh, Thomas 104:182
- York 110:433
 Corpus Christi Guild 104:178, 185
 and Miles Metcalfe 104:177-178
York, Archbishop of - see Neville, George
York Cycle, The 103:164-165
York, Duchess of - see Mowbray, Anne
York, Dukes of - see
 Plantagenet, Richard
 Princes in the Tower
York Herald - see Brooke, Ralph
York, Richard 104:182
- Zouch family 100:13

ILLUSTRATIONS

- Ashby de la Zouche Castle, 1730 engraving 100:15
 Bosworth : Map of routes of Henry Tudor & Rhys ap Thomas 105:226
 Map of the approaches of the chief armies 105:228-229
 Croyland Chronicle: two pages 108:338-339
 Family Trees: Harrington of Hornby 101:55
 Lancaster, daughters of Sir John 101:57
 Metcalf of Nappa 104:175
 Fitzherbert, St William, coat of arms 101:69
 Fitzhugh family, coat of arms 102:109
 Illuminated Pages
 St Julian murders his parents (Pierre de Bretagne) 106:267
 Series illustrating the Bray Hours 107:308 and between 310-311
 1 The Raising of Lazarus
 2 The Crucifixion
 3 The Crucifixion (Hastings, London)
 4 The Annunciation
 5 The Annunciation (Hastings, London)
 6 The Nativity
 7 The Nativity (Hastings, Madrid)
 8 The Nativity (Cleve, Vienna)
 9 Annunciation to the Shepherds
 10 Annunciation to the Shepherds (Voustre Demeure)
 11 John the Baptist
 12 The Presentation
 13 The Presentation (Mary of Burgundy, Berlin)
 14 The Man of Sorrows
 15 The Man of Sorrows (Mary of Burgundy, Berlin)
 Series from *Grandes Chroniques* except fig 2 from Harley Ms 1319
 111 between pages 498-499
 1 The Death of St Louis
 2 Bolingbroke leads Richard II into London
 3 Marriage of Philip III & Margaret of Brabant
 4 Duchess of Burgundy riding into Paris
 5 Coronation of Margaret of Brabant etc
 6 The Burning of the Count of Auxere
 7 The Coronation of Philip III
 Moral tag to *De regimine principum* 101:65
 Motto; Diagram of *loyalltie me ley* 102:120-121
 Signatures in books
 Richard Gloucester in *Grandes Chroniques* 111:499
 Richard Gloucester & Henry Fitzhugh in Fitzhugh Chronicle 102:111
 Richard III & Cromwell in the *Historia regum Britanniae* 103:143
 Richard III & Cromwell in *Historia destructionis Troiae* 103:139
 The Tower of London: engraving of 1597 Survey 111:476
 Webb's sketch of Sealed Room 111:479re

BOOKS REVIEWED

- Alexander, J.J.G., Brown, T.J., and Gibbs, Joan (eds) *Francis Wormald, Collected Writings II: Studies in English and Continental Art of the Middle Ages* 105:239-241
- Allmand, C.T. *Power, Culture and Religion c1350-c1550* 107:319-320
- Aston, Margaret *England's Iconoclasts: Vol 1 Laws against Images* 110:451-453
- Barber, Richard and Barker, Juliet *Tournaments, Jousts, Chivalry and Pageants in the Middle Ages* 108:369-370
- Barker, Juliet - see Barber, Richard
- Bean, J.M.W. *From Lord to Patron: Lordship in Late Medieval England* 110:453-455
- Bennett, Michael *Lambert Simnel and the Battle of Stoke* 100:26-28
- Boulton, D'A.J.D. *The Knights of the Crown: The Monarchical Orders of Knighthood in Later Medieval Europe 1325-1520* 101:81-82
- Brown, A.L. *The Governance of Late Medieval England, 1372-1461* 109:420-421
- Brown, Stephen W *Castles Kings and Horses* 107:330-331
- Brown, T.J. - see Alexander, J.J.G.
- Butt, Ronald, *A History of Parliament: The Middle Ages* 108:372-373
- Camden Miscellany Vol. XXIX* 104:200-201
- Cannon, John and Griffiths, Ralph *The Oxford Illustrated History of the British Monarchy* 104:204
- Childs, Wendy - see Taylor, John
- Christianson, C.Paul *Memorials of the Book Trade in Medieval London. The Archives of Old London Bridge* 101:85-87
- Cobban, Alan B. *The Medieval English Universities: Oxford and Cambridge to circa 1500* 106:274-275
- Cockburn, J.S. and Green, Thomas A. *Twelve Good Men and True: the Criminal Trial Jury in England, 1200-1800* 106:272-274
- Collins, Marie *Caxton: the Description of Britain. A Modern Rendering* 106:277-280
- Cook, Albert *History/Writing* 111:516-517
- Cotton, Frank A.A. *A Pocket History of East Stoke* 100:26-28
- Davis, R.A.C. *The Medieval Warhorse, Origin, Development and Redevelopment* 110:459-461
- Dean, Christopher *Arthur of England. English Attitudes to King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table in the Middle Ages and the Renaissance* 103:158-159
- Dockray, Keith *Richard III. A Reader in History* 109:424-425
- Duby, Georges (ed) *A History of Private Life Vol 2: Revelations of the Medieval World* 103:161-163
- Fabricius, Johannes *Alchemy. The Medieval Alchemists and their Royal Art* 110:463-464
- Fossier, R (ed) *The Cambridge Illustrated History of the Middle Ages III 1250-1520* 100:36-37

- Friar, Stephen *A New Dictionary of Heraldry* 100:30-32
- Gibbs, Joan - see Alexander J.J.G.
- Gimpel, Jean *The Medieval Machine: The Industrial Revolution of the Middle Ages* 106:276-277
- Goodman, Anthony *The New Monarchy: England 1471-1534* 105:241-43
- Griffiths, Ralph - see Cannon, John
- Griffiths, R.A. and Sherborne, J (eds) *Kings and Nobles in the later Middle Ages: A Tribute to Charles Ross* 101:83-85
- Hallam, Elizabeth (ed) *Chronicles of the Wars of the Roses* 106:283-284
- Hallam, Elizabeth (ed) *The Plantagenet Encyclopedia. An Alphabetical Guideto 400 Years of English History* 111:517-518
- Hamel, Christopher de *A History of Illuminated Mss* 100:33-34
- Hammond P.W. *The Battles of Barnet and Tewkesbury* 111:519-520
- Harper-Bill, Christopher *The Ideals and Practice of Medieval Knighthood* 103:159-161
- Harper-Bill, Christopher, Holdsworth J. and Nelson, Janet L. (eds) *Studies in Medieval History presented to R. Allen Brown* 105:238-239
- Hassel, R. Chris *Songs of Death: Performance, Interpretation and the text of Richard III* 100:34-36
- Hay, Denys *Renaissance Essays* 103:156-157
- Henry, Avril (ed) *Biblia pauperum* 102:124-125
- Henry, Avril (ed) *The Mirour of Mans Salvacioun: a Middle English Translation of 'Speculum humanae Salvationis'* 106:280-281
- Hicks, M.A. *Richard III as Duke of Gloucester: a Study in Character* 100:32-33
- Hieatt, Constance B. *An Ordinance of Postage* 105:243-244
- Hodges, Geoffrey *Ludford Bridge and Mortimer's Cross* 107:329-330
- Holdsworth, J - see Harper-Bill, Christopher
- Holme, Bryan *Medieval Pageants* 103:166
- Horrox, Rosemary *Richard III. A Study of Service* 106:271-272
- Johnson.P.A. *Duke Richard of York, 1411-1460* 104:205-206
- Jones, Michael *The Creation of Brittany: A Late Medieval State* 105:244-5
- Ker, N.E. (ed) *Medieval Libraries of Great Britain: a List of Surviving Books* 101:82-83
- King, Edmund *Medieval England 1066-1485* 107:321-322
- Lander, J.R. *English Justices of the Peace 1461-1509* 110:461-463
- Lester, Geoffrey (ed) *The Earliest English Translation of Vegetius' 'De re militari'* 108:371
- Loades, David *The Tudor Court* 101:74-78
- Loyn, H.R. (ed) *The Middle Ages. A Concise Encyclopedia* 109:418-419
- McCarthy, Terence *Reading the 'Morte d'Arthur'* 107:323-325
- Melinkoff, Ruth *The Devil at Isenheim. Reflections of Popular Belief in Grunewald's Altarpiece* 106:282-283
- Mertes, Kate *The English Noble Household 1250-1600* 108:367-369
- Moore, James A. (comp) *Richard III: An Annotated Bibliography* 109:422-3

- Moriarty, Catherine (ed) *The Voice of the Middle Ages in Personal Letters 1100-1500* 109:421
- Nelson, Janet L. - see Harper-Bill
- Orme, Nicholas *Education and Society in Medieval and Renaissance England* 107:325-326
- Pollard, A.J. *The Wars of the Roses* 107:326-329
- Richmond, Colin - see Rosenthal, Joel
- Riddy, Felicity *Sir Thomas Malory* 105:245-246
- Roberts, David E. *The Battle of Stoke Field* 100:26-28
- Rosenthal, Joel and Richmond, Colin (eds) *People, Politics and Community in the Later Middle Ages* 102:122-124
- Rosser, Gervase *Medieval Westminster 1200-1540* 110:455-457
- Rowe, J.G.(ed) *Aspects of Late Medieval Government and Society: essays presented to J.R. Lander* 103:163-164
- Salter, Elizabeth *English and International Studies in Literature, Art and Patronage of Medieval England* 108:363-365
- Sherborne, J. - see Griffiths, R.A.
- Stapleton, Thomas (ed) *The Plumpton Correspondence* 111:518-519
- Starkey, David *The English Court, From the Wars of the Roses to the Civil War* 101:74-78
- Stevens, Martin *Four Middle English Mystery Cycles. Textual, Contextual and Critical Interpretations* 103:164-165
- Stevens-Cox, J. (ed) *English Fifteenth Century Commonplace Book* (facsimile) 109:423
- Sutton, Anne F. and Visser-Fuchs, Livia *The Hours of Richard III* 111:520-522
- Swanson, Heather *Medieval Artisans: an Urban Class in Late Medieval England* 109:417-418
- Taylor, John and Childs, Wendy (eds) *Politics and Crisis in Fourteenth Century England* 111:515-516
- Thompson, John A.F. (ed) *Towns and Townspeople in the Fifteenth Century* 104:199-200
- Thompson, M.W. *The Decline of the Castle* 104:201-203
- Virgoe, Roger (ed) *Illustrated Letters of the Paston Family* 110:464
- Visser-Fuchs - see Sutton, Anne F.
- Walpole, Horace *Historic Doubts on the Life and Reign of King Richard the Third* 100:28-30
- Weightman, Christine *Margaret of York, Duchess of Burgundy 1446-1503* 108:365-367
- Wieck, Roger S. *The Book of Hours in Medieval Life and Art* 108:374-6
- Wilkinson, Alan *The Secret Battle* 100:26-28
- Williams, Daniel (ed) *The 1986 Harlaxton Symposium* 103:149-155
- Wood, Charles T. *Joan of Arc and Richard III* 110:457-459

A U T H O R S

- Alexander, J.J.G. Katherine Bray's Flemish Book of Hours (illus)
107:308-317
- Archer, Rowena (book reviews) *Kings and Nobles in the Later Middle Ages: a tribute to Charles Ross* edited by R.A. Griffiths and James Sherborne 101:83-85
- The English Noble Household 1250-1600* by Kate Mertes 108:367-369
- Baldwin, David (book review) *The Battle of Stoke Field* by D.E. Roberts, *The Secret Battle* by Alan Wilkinson, *A Pocket History of East Stoke* by Frank A.A. Cotton, *The Battle of East Stoke, 1487* by M.W. Bishop and *Lambert Simnel and the Battle of Stoke* by Michael Bennett 100:26-28
- Barton, David - see Westwood, Marina
- Batt, Catherine (book reviews) *Arthur of England: English attitudes to King Arthur and the Knights of the Round Table in the Middle Ages and the Renaissance* by Christopher Dean 103:158-159
- Reading the 'Morte d'Arthur'* by Terence McCarthy 107:323-325
- Bennet, Michael J. *Memoir of a Yeoman in the Service of the House of York* 106:259-264
- Berlin, Michael (book review) *Civility and Society in Western Europe, 1300-1600* by Marvin B. Becker 110:466-467
- Boffey, Julia (book reviews) *Caxton: The Description of Britain. A Modern Reading* by Marie Collins 106:277-280
- English and International Studies in Literature, Art and Patronage of Medieval England* by Elizabeth Salter 108:363-365
- Campbell, Bruce M.S. (book review) *The Medieval Machine: The Industrial Revolution of the Middle Ages* by Jean Gimpel 106:276-277
- Cann, Richard du (book review) *Twelve Good Men and True: The Criminal Trial Jury in England 1200-1800* by J.S.Cockburn and T.A.Green 106:272-4
- Cavanagh, Susan H. (book review) *Medieval Libraries of Great Britain: a List of Surviving Books* edited by N.R. Ker 101:82-83
- Cockerill, Arthur (book reviews) *The Plumpton Correspondence* edited by Thomas Stapleton 111:518-519
- Four Middle English Mystery Cycles. Textual, Contextual and Critical Interpretations* by Martin Stevens 103:164-165
- Condon, Margaret *Experience and Experiment: The 1986 Harlaxton Symposium* (Review Article) 103:149-155
- (book reviews) *The Medieval English Universities: Oxford and Cambridge to circa 1500* by Alan B. Cobban 106:274-275
- Medieval England* by Edmund King 107:321-323
- Dockray, Keith *Patriotism, Pride and Paranoia: England and the English in the Fifteenth Century* 110:430-442
- (book reviews) *A History of Parliament: The Middle Ages* by Ronald Butt 108:372-374

- The New Monarchy: England 1471-1534* by Anthony Goodman 105:241-243
- Renaissance Essays* by Denys Hay 103:156-157
- Joan of Arc and Richard III* by Charles T. Wood 110:457-459
- Dunn, Diana (book review) *An Ordinance of Pottage* by Constance B. Hieatt 105:243-244
- Goldberg, P.J.P. (book review) *Medieval Artisans: An Urban Class in Late Medieval London* by Heather Swanson 109:417-418
- Griffiths, Ralph - see Cannon, John
- Habberjam, Moira *Harrington v Saville: A Fifteenth Century Divorce Case* (illus) 101:50-60
- Hairsine, P.B. and R.C. *The Exchequer Warrants for Issues: Another Source for Yorkist History* 100:2-8
- Hairsine, Robert C. (book review) *Medieval Pageant* by Bryan Holme 103:166
- Hammond, Peter (book review) *A New Dictionary of Heraldry* by Stephen Friar 100:30-32
- Hanham, Alison (book review) (ed) *The Voice of the Middle Ages in Personal Letters 1100-1500* edited by Catherine Moriarty 109:421-422
- Hicks, Michael *Did Edward V Outlive his Reign or Did He Outreign His Life?* 108:342-345
(book reviews) *The Governance of Late Medieval England, 1272-1461* by A.L. Brown 109:420-421
English Justices of the Peace 1461-1509 by J.R. Lander 110:461-463
- Hillier, Kenneth *William Lord Hastings and Ashby de la Zouche* (illus) 100:13-17
- Horrox, Rosemary *The English Court* (review article: *The Tudor Court* by David Loades and *The English Court from the Wars of the Roses to the Civil War* by David Starkey 101:74-81
(book reviews) *Education in Society in Medieval and Renaissance England* by Nicholas Orme 107:325-326
Table Manners for Children: John Lydgate's 'Stans puer ad mensam' edited by Nicholas Orme 109:419
People, Politics and Community in the Later Middle Ages edited by Joel Rosenthal and Colin Richmond 102:122-124
- Howes, Audrey M. *The Career of Robert Michelson, Merchant, Ship Master and Burgess of Kingston upon Hull, 1464-1490* 110:443-448
- Irwin, Lawrence C. (book review) *Richard III: An Annotated Bibliography* by James A. Moore 109:422-423
- James, Arnold J. *A Personal View of the Road to Bosworth Field* (illus) 105:225-35
- Jones, Michael (book reviews) *History/Writing* by Albert Cook 111:516-7
The Middle Ages. A Concise Encyclopaedia, edited by H.R. Lown 109:418-419
- Jones, Michael K. *Sir William Stanley and 'Olde Dyk'* (note) 105:236
(book reviews) *The Knights of the Crown. The Monarchical Orders of Knighthood in Later Medieval Europe* by D'A.J.D. Boulton 101:81-82

- The Creation of Brittany: A Late Medieval State* by Michael Jones 105:244-245
- Aspects of Late Medieval Government and Society. Essays presented to J.R.Lander* edited by J.G. Rowe 103:163-164
- Kelly, H.A. Croyland Observations (illus) 108:334-341
- Kincaid, Arthur Buck and the Elizabeth of York Letter: A Reply to Dr Hanham 101:46-49
- Maurer, Helen Bones in the Tower: A Discussion of Time, Place and Circumstance Part I (illus) 111:474-493
- Melhuish, Joyce M. The Remains of Mary of Burgundy (illus) 105:210-216
- Merritt, J.F. (book review) *Medieval Westminster, 1200-1540* by Gervase Rosser 110:455-457
- Moreton, C.E. A Local Dispute and the Politics of 1483: Roger Townshend, Earl Rivers and the Duke of Gloucester 107:305-307
- Nokes, Elizabeth (book review) *Songs of Death: Performance, Interpretation and the Text of Richard III* by R.C. Hassel 100:34-36
- Palliser, D.M. (book review) *Camden Miscellany XXIX* 104:200-201
- Parkhouse, Carole The Career of a Fifteenth Century Lawyer: Miles Metcalfe of Wensleydale (illus) 104:174-189
- Petre, J.O. (Book Reviews) *The Medieval Warhorse, Origin, Development and Redevelopment* by R.A.C. Davis 110:459-461
- The Battles of Barnet and Tewkesbury* by P.W. Hammond 111:519-520
- Ludford Bridge and Mortimer's Cross* by Geoffrey Hodges 107:329-330
- The Decline of the Castle* by M.W. Thompson 104:201-203
- Phillips, M. (book review) *The Wars of the Roses* by A.J. Pollard 107:326-9
- Pollard, A.J. (book reviews) *Duke Richard of York, 1411-1460* by P.A. Johnson 104:205-206
- Politics and Crisis in Fourteenth Century England* edited by John Taylor and Wendy Childs 111:515-516
- Towns and Townspeople in the Fifteenth Century* edited by John A.F. Thompson 104:199
- Potter, Jeremy (book reviews) *The Oxford Illustrated History of the British Monarchy* by John Cannon and Ralph Griffiths 104:204
- Historic Doubts on the Life and Reign of Richard the Third* by Horace Walpole 100:28-30
- Rawcliffe, Carole Consultants, Careerists and Conspirators: Royal Doctors in the Time of Richard III 106:250-258
- (book review) *From Lord to Patron: Lordship in Late Medieval England* by J.M.W. Bean 110:453-455
- Richmond, Colin (book review) *Power, Culture and Religion in France, c1350-c1550* by C.T. Allmand 107:319-320
- Rogers, Nicholas (book review) *The Book of Hours in Medieval Life and Art* by Roger Wieck 108:374-376
- Rosser, Gervase (book review) *England's Iconoclasts, Vol I: Laws against Images* by Margaret Aston 110:451-453

- Saunders, John (book review) *Richard III: A Reader in History* by Keith Dockray 109:424-425
- Sinclair, Alexandra (book review) *The Chronicles of the Wars of the Roses* edited by Elizabeth Hallam 106:283-284
- Smith, Muriel *The Family of Richard III* 102:101-103
- Smith, Timberlake *John Caster, King's Skinner within the Great Wardrobe (died 1484)* 103:130-135
- Stratford, Jenny (book review) *The Mirour of Mans Salvacioun, A Middle English Translation of 'Speculum humanac salvationis'* edited by Avril Henry 106:280-281
- Sutton, Anne F. 'And to be delivered to the Lord Richard Duke of Gloucester, the other brother...' 100:20-25
(note) Murrey, the Yorkist livery colour 104:197-198
(book reviews) *Memorials of the Book Trade in Medieval London: the archives of Old London Bridge* by C. Paul Christianson 101:85-87
A History of Illuminated Manuscripts by Christopher de Hamel 100:33-34
The Beginnings of Netherlandish Canvas Painting, 1400-1530 by Diane Wolfthal 110:465-466
- Sutton, Anne F. and Visser-Fuchs, Livia 'Loyaultie me lie': another user of the motto (illus) 102:120-121
The Prophecy of G 110:449-450
Richard III and St Julian: a new myth (illus) 106:265-270
Richard III's Books:
V: Aegidius Romanus' *De regimine principum* (illus) 101:61-73
VI: The Anonymous or Fitzhugh Chronicle (illus) 102:104-119
VII: Guido delle Colonne's *Historia destructionis Troiae* 103:136-148 and 104:190-196
VIII: Geoffrey of Monmouth's *Historia regum Britanniae*, with *The Prophecy of the Eagle* and Commentary 103:136-148 (illus); 105:217-224; 107:290-304; 108:351-362
IX: *The Grandes chroniques de France* (illus) 111:494-514
- Thomson, J.A.F. (book review) *Richard III: a study of service* by Rosemary Horrox 106:271-272
- Thone, Marlous *A Local Dispute and the politics of 1483* 109:415-416
- Tyson, Diana B. (book reviews) *Tournaments. Jousts, Chivalry and Pageants in the Middle Ages* by Richard Barber and Juliet Barker 108:369-370
The Ideals and Practice of Medieval Knighthood II edited by Christopher Harper-Bill and Ruth Harvey 103:159-161
Studies in Medieval History presented to R. Allen Brown edited by C. Harper-Bill, C.J. Holdsworth and Janet L. Nelson 105:238-239
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia - see also Sutton, Anne F.
A Ricardian Riddle; The Casualty List at the Battle of Barnet 100:9-12
(note) Richard III and Henry VI: Reputation & Tradition 105:236-237
(book reviews) *Alchemy: the medieval alchemists and their royal art* by Johannes Fabricius 110:463-464

- The Cambridge Illustrated History of the Middle Ages, 1250-1520*
by R. Fossier 100:36-37
- The Plantagenet Encyclopedia: an alphabetical guide to 400 years of English History* edited by Elizabeth Hallam 111:517-518
- Biblia pauperum* edited by Avril Henry 102:124-125
- Richard III as Duke of Gloucester: a study in character*
by M.A. Hicks 100:32-33
- The Earliest English Tradition of Vegetius' 'De re militari'*
by Geoffrey Lester 108:371
- Sir Thomas Malory* by Felicity Riddy 105:245-246
- English Fifteenth Century Commonplace Book* edited by J. Stevens-Cox
109:423
- Margaret of York, Duchess of Burgundy, 1446-1503*
by Christine Weightman 108:365-367
- Watson, Rowan (book reviews) *Francis Wormald, Collected Writings II: Studies in English and Continental Art of the Later Middle Ages*
edited by J.J.G. Alexander, T.J. Brown and Joan Gibbs 105:239-241
- The Hours of Richard III* by Anne F. Sutton and Livia Visser-Fuchs
111:520-522
- Waxman, Rosemary (book review) *Castles, Kings and Horses*
by Stephen Brown 107:330-331
- Westwood, Marina and Barton, David (note) *William Winter and Bosworth 100 Years Ago* 107:318-319
- Wigram, Isolde *A Legal Dispute and the Politics of 1483* 109:414-415
- Williams, Barrie *Elizabeth of York's Last Journey* 100:18-19
- Richard III and the House of Dudley* 108:346-350
- Williams, Glanmor *Popular Religious Beliefs in Wales at the End of the Middle Ages* 102:90-100
- Williams, Joanna M. *The Political Career of Francis Viscount Lovell (1456 - ?)* (illus) 109:382-402
- Wingfield, Ann (book review) *Illustrated Letters of the Paston Family*
edited by Roger Virgoe 110:464

THE RICARDIAN

JOURNAL OF THE RICHARD III SOCIETY



Vol. IX Nos 112-123
March 1991-December 1994

Index

THE RICARDIAN
INDEX TO VOLUME IX

March 1991 to December 1993

Numbers 112 to 123

Compiled by
Livia Visser-Fuchs

Richard III Society

The index is arranged in three sections:-

Subjects: rulers and their consorts and children are entered under their first names, and members of the peerage and the episcopate under their family names, with cross references from their titles and sees.

Books reviewed: arranged alphabetically by the authors of the books. Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included.

Authors of articles, book reviews and notes, in one alphabetical sequence.

References are given in the form of the issue number (in bold), followed by page number(s), e.g. **100**: 2-8.

Illustrations have been indicated thus: (ill.).

SELECTIVE INDEX OF PERSONS, PLACES AND SUBJECTS

- Abbott, John, mercer of London, **115**: 147.
 —, Alice, John's daughter, **115**: 147.
 Albany, Alexander, duke of, **121**: 411.
 Alington family, **115**: 147-48, 151.
 —, Giles, **115**: 147, 150-51.
 —, Sir William, **115**: 147.
 —, Mary, **115**: 151.
 Anne, daughter of Edward IV, **121**: 411.
Apollonius of Tyre, romance, **118**: 323-24.
 architect, *see* Vesey, William.
 architecture, palaces of England, **114**: 139-40.
 —, castles in England and Wales, **118**: 324-25.
 —, Sandal castle, **118**: 327-28.
 —, masons and sculptors, **120**: 396-400.
 —, houses in Wiltshire, **123**: 510-11.
 Arthur, King, Arthurian stories, **112**: 23-26, 29-32, **114**: 122-23.
 —, son of Henry VII, **114**: 117.
 Ashby, George, clerk of the signet, poet, **118**: 303.
 Ashby de la Zouche, Leics., castle, **122**: 451.
 astrology, **119**: 364-65.
 Aurelius, Cornelius, Dutch humanist, *Divisie-chronicle*, **118**: 319-21.
 bailiff, minute book of, **123**: 509-10.
 Barnet, battle of, **116**: 195, **122**: 454.
 Barton, family, **115**: 146-47, 149, 151.
 —, Thomas, **115**: 146.
 Basin, Thomas, Burgundian chronicler, **114**: 107-08.
 Bavaria, Jacqueline of, countess of Holland, **116**: 197.
 Beauchamp, Anne, countess of Warwick, **116**: 197, 202, 213, **119**: 351-52.
 —, Henry, duke of Warwick, **119**: 351.
 —, Richard, earl of Warwick, **119**: 351.
 'Beauchamp Pageant', **119**: 350-52.
 Beaufort, Edmund, duke of Somerset, **117**: 238-39, 243, 246, 248-49.
 —, Henry, son of Edmund, **117**: 239, 248.
 —, Margaret, mother of Henry VII, **113**: 76-77, **114**: 107-08, 117, 119, **117**: 272-73, **118**: 316-17, **121**: 412.
 Beaumont, Joan, wife of Sir William Stanley, **113**: 206-07, **118**: 315.
 Bedford, Anne of Burgundy, duchess of, **116**: 201, 230-31.
 —, Jacquetta de Luxembourg, duchess of, **115**: 156-57.

- , John, duke of, **115**: 154-57, **160**, **116**: 201, 230-31.
 Belvoir, castle and manor, **122**: 451.
 Berners, Dame Juliana, **112**: 31.
 Berwick, **116**: 196.
 Bigod, Ralph, **112**: 39, **113**: 76-77.
 Bisham priory, **119**: 350.
 Black Death, **116**: 224.
Blanchardyn and Eglantine, romance, **114**: 117, **116**: 190-91.
 Blore Heath, battle of, **117**: 239.
 Boethius, his *Consolation of Philosophy*, **119**: 353, **120**: 377, **122**: 469-74.
 books, **112**: 42; cookbook, **120**: 395-96; medieval book of seasons, **117**: 282-83; fifteenth-century book production and publishing, **113**: 81-84; French romances, **123**: 511-13; standard books in fifteenth century collections, **120**: 377-78.
 —, trade, *see* London.
 —, and *see* Caxton, William; Elizabeth of York; manuscripts; Richard III; Shirwood, John.
Boke of St Albans, **112**: 30-31.
 Booth, Laurence, bishop of Durham, **115**: 168.
 Bosworth, battle of, **112**: 28, 38-40, **113**: 54-56, 64-65 (map), 73, **115**: 147, 170-72, **116**: 194, 197, **118**: 317, **119**: 339, **121**: 417-25; Richard III's and Henry Tudor's itinerary to, **113**: 54-69 (ill.); Richard III's mass before the battle, **113**: 76-78, **119**: 359-60; Yorkist rebellion after, **119**: 334-42.
Bosworth Field, ballad, **113**: 56, **116**: 197.
 —, Byron's lost epic, **121**: 426-29, **122**: 475.
 Botry, William, mercer of London, **121**: 421.
 Bourghier, Thomas, cardinal, archbishop of Canterbury, **123**: 483-84.
 Brackenbury, Sir Robert, **113**: 61, 63, **120**: 382.
 Brampton, Sir Edward, **119**: 335.
 Bridget, daughter of Edward IV, **121**: 411.
 Brittany, **119**: 334-42.
 Buckingham, *see* Stafford, Henry, duke of.
 Burgundy, **114**: 111, **115**, **115**: 159-60, **116**: 202, **120**: 383, **122**: 449, 458.
 —, duchess of, *see* Margaret of York.
 —, duke of, Charles the Bold, **115**: 159, **116**: 201, **120**: 383; Maximilian, **115**: 159-60; Philip the Good, **112**: 23, 29, **114**: 111, **116**: 191, 197.
 Brooke, Ralph, York Herald, **112**: 7, **117**: 266; his *Catalogue and Succession of the Kings ... of England*, **112**: 7.
 Bruges, **114**: 111.
 Buckingham rebellion, **112**: 28.

- Burgh, Thomas, 116: 201.
 Butler, Eleanor, 123: 490, 493.
 —, Sir Ralph, lord Sudeley, 118: 292.
 Byron, George Gordon, lord, 115: 172-73; his (lost) epic *Bosworth Field*, 121: 426-29, 122: 475.
 —, John, supporter of Henry Tudor, 122: 475.
 Cade, Jack, rebellion of, 119: 367-68.
 Calais, 115: 149, 116: 198, 122: 454, 457, 459-60.
 Cambridge, Queens' College, 118: 291-92.
 Camden, William, his *Britannia*, 112: 10.
 Campbell, Alexander, his *Perkin Warbeck*, 113: 71.
 Canterbury, archbishops of, *see* Bourghier, Thomas; Morton, John.
 Carmeliano, Pietro, Italian humanist, 114: 114, 116: 194, 118: 305, 321, 120: 375, 381-82.
 Catesby, William, 123: 486-87, 493.
 Cato, Angelo, bishop of Vienne, 114: 103.
 Caxton, William, printer and mercer, 114: 110-23; career, 114: 110-18, 123; patrons, 114: 112-18; his publications, 114, 110-23, 118, 304; *Dicts of the Philosophers*, 118: 303-07; *Morte Darthur*, 112, 29-32; Ramon Lull's *Order of Chivalry*, 114; 110-29, 116: 191-94, 118: 305.
 Cecily, daughter of Edward IV, 121: 411-13.
 Cely, George, 122: 446.
 Chandée, Philibert de, 113: 56.
 Charles II, and the bones of the Princes in the Tower, 112: 2-22.
 Chaucer, Geoffrey, 'Ellesmere Chaucer', 118: 307-08; *Knight's Tale*, 116: 191, 201; and fifteenth-century poetry, 121: 430-31; on nobility, 119: 352-53.
 Chester, county of, 120: 402-03.
 Cheney, John, Edward IV's master of horse, 114: 107.
 Chicheley, Sir Thomas, master of the ordnance, 112: 7-9, 11-13, 17.
 chivalry, 116: 190-205.
 Christus, Petrus, Flemish painter, 116: 22-24.
 chronicles, *Annales Rerum Anglicarum*, 117: 240-243; *John Benet's Chronicle*, 117: 240; *Brut*, 119: 345, 120: 377-78; *Crowland Chronicle*, 113: 76-77, 114: 106-08, 116: 196, 117: 241, 123: 483, 488, 491; *Divisie-chronicle*, 118: 319-21; *English Chronicle*, 117: 240; *Fabyan's Chronicle*, 114: 108, 117: 241-42; *Great Chronicle*, 114: 108, 117: 241-42, 123: 488; *Gregory's Chronicle*, 117: 241, 243-44, 247-48, 118: 293; Edward Hall's chronicle, 117: 242
Ingulph's Chronicle, 117: 241; London chronicles, 114: 108, 117: 241-42, 123: 488; Tudor chronicles, 114: 108; John Warkworth's chronicle, 118: 295; *Register of Abbot Whethamstede*, 117: 240-41; and *see* Commynes,

- Philippe de; Harding, John.
 church, church and society, **112**: 41-42.
 Churchill, Sir Winston, **112**: 7, 9, 12, 14; his *Divi Britannici* (1675), **112**: 7.
 Cicero, William Worcester's translations of his *De amicitia* and *De senectute*,
115: 154-55, 157-58, 160-01.
 Clare, lords of, **117**: 267, **119**: 351.
 Clarence, George, duke of, **114**: 112-13, **117**, **118**: 293-95, **119**: 351-52, **122**:
 452-56, 458.
 —, duchess of, *see* Neville, Isabel.
 Cleves, Philip of, lord of Ravestein, **120**: 377, 383-84.
 Clifford, Thomas, lord, **117**: 239, 242-43.
 Clifton, Sir Gervase, **122**: 475.
 Clugny, Ferry de, Edward IV's cardinal protector, **114**: 103.
 Colymbourne, William, **121**: 422.
 Cologne, **114**: 111.
 Commynes, Philip de, Burgundian/French chronicler, **113**: 72, **116**: 195-96.
 Conyers, Sir John, **116**: 201.
 Cook, Sir Thomas, **122**: 459.
 Corbett family, **116**: 206, **118**: 315-17.
 Cotton, family, **115**: 149.
 —, Sir Robert, collector of mss., **112**: 28.
 —, Walter, mercer and alderman of London, **115**: 146-48.
 —, William, of Landwade, Cambs., **115**: 146-47.
 Courtenay, William, earl of Devon, **121**: 411.
 Dacre, Ralph, lord Greystock, **115**: 149.
 —, Elizabeth, daughter of Ralph, **115**: 149.
 Daubeney, William, **114**: 115.
 Davey, Richard, **112**: 9-10, 12.
 Davy, William, 'pardoner of Hounslow', **114**: 107.
 Devon, earl of, *see* Courtenay, William.
 D'Ewes, Sir Simond, collector of mss., **112**: 28.
Dicts and Sayings of the Philosophers, **115**: 155, **118**: 303-07.
 Dingley, Thomas, antiquary, **121**: 410-11, 413, 415.
 Dorset, marquess, *see* Grey, Thomas.
 Dover, treaty of (1670), **112**: 15-17.
 Drury family, **118**: 307.
 Dudley, William, bishop of Durham, **115**: 166-67.
 Dunwich, **123**: 432-34.
 Durham, bishops of, *see* Boothe, Laurence; Dudley, William; Shirwood, John.
 —, and Durham Priory, **118**: 322-23.

- Edinburgh, 116: 196.
- Edmund, earl of Rutland, 117: 242, 244, 248-50.
- Edward III, pedigree of his descendants 122: 450.
- Edward IV, 114: 116, 118, 115: 159, 166, 168, 116: 191, 118: 293, 121: 410-11, 122: 452-61.
- , his books, 115: 154-56.
- , his exile, 114: 111.
- , his invasion of France (1475), 116: 195.
- , as earl of March, 117: 239, 244, 251, 267.
- , and the manor of the More, 118: 293-94, 296.
- , requiem mass for?, 114: 102-05.
- , his pedigree, 119: 345-47.
- Edward V, 114: 112, 116, 116: 196, 118: 303-04, 123: 482-90, 494.
- , requiem mass for?, 114: 102-05.
- , *and see* Princes in the Tower.
- Edward of Middleham, son of Richard III, 116: 200, 119: 350-52, 120: 377, 379, 122: 467-68.
- Edward of Lancaster, son of Henry VI, 118: 303-04, 306-07, 119: 351.
- Eliot, Christopher, 114: 114.
- Elizabeth of York, daughter of Edward IV, 121: 411, 122: 460.
- , her Boethius, *De consolacione*, 122: 469-74.
- , her books, 112: 27-28 (ill.).
- , her motto, 112: 27 (ill.), 122: 470 (ill.), 472-73.
- , and Richard III, 112: 28, 122: 469-74.
- , her signature, 112: 27 (ill.), 122: 470 (ill.).
- , *and see* Ladye Bessye.
- exchequer, customs accounts (1480-81), 115: 182-84.
- Exeter, bishop of, *see* Neville, George.
- Exning, Suff., 115: 147.
- Fastolf, Sir John, 115: 154-65; 116: 194.
- Fauconberg, bastard of, *see* Neville, Thomas.
- Fitzalan, Thomas, lord Maltravers, 116: 201.
- Flete, William, mercer of London and Hertfordshire, 118: 290-91.
- Forster, John, 123: 489-91.
- Fortescue, Sir John, his *De laudibus legum Anglie*, 120: 378.
- France, the invasion of 1475, 122: 456.
- Free, John, humanist scholar, 115: 154.
- Presshe, John, mercer of London, 115: 146.
- Froissart, Jean, 115: 177-78; 116: 191.
- Frontinus, his *Strategemata*, 115: 156.

- Gardener, Ethelreda, **115**: 146-53; **121**: 413.
 —, family, **115**: 146-53 (incl. family tree).
 —, Sir Richard, mercer, **115**: 146-47.
 Garter, Order of, **116**: 201.
 Gaunt, John of, duke of Lancaster, **114**: 130-31.
 genealogy, **119**: 343-47.
 gentry, in Nottinghamshire, **114**: 132-33.
 Gervys, John, tailor of London, **121**: 421.
 —, Richard, mercer, alderman, and sheriff of London, **121**: 422.
 Ghent, **114**: 110-11.
 Gibbon, John, Blue Mantle Pursuivant, **112**: 7-9, 12, 14.
 Giglis, Johannes de, **114**: 114.
 glass, stained, and glass painters, **117**: 279-81.
 Glastonbury Abbey, **113**: 93-94.
 Gloucester, Humphrey, duke of, **116**: 197.
 Gonzaga, Francesco, cardinal, his will and inventory, **121**: 435-37.
 Gottfried of Strassburg, *see* *Tristan*.
 Gower, John, poet, **116**: 191, **119**: 353, **120**: 380.
 Grey, Thomas, marquess Dorset, **122**: 461, **123**: 483-85, 492.
 Grocyn, William, humanist scholar, **115**: 166.
 Gruuthuse, Louis de Bruges, lord of, **118**: 304, **122**: 435, 455, 471.
 Guernsey, **119**: 334-42.
 Hackeborn, Mechtilde of, her *Booke of Gostlye Grace*, **120**: 375, 378, 380-81.
 Halsted, Caroline, her *Richard III*, **120**: 389-92.
 Hanse, **114**: 111, **119**: 366.
 Harding, John, chronicler, **119**: 350.
 Hareby, William, governor of Jersey, **119**: 335.
 Harley, Robert, earl of Oxford, collector of mss, **112**: 28-29.
 Harliston, Richard, governor of Jersey, **119**: 335-42.
 Hastings, Alice (*née* Camoys), lady, **122**: 447.
 —, family, **122**: 447-48.
 —, Katherine (*née* Neville), lady, **122**: 449, **123**: 491.
 —, Sir Leonard, **122**: 447.
 —, Mary (*née* Hungerford), lady, **122**: 447.
 —, William, lord, **116**: 214-15, **122**: 446-66, **123**: 482-97; badge (ill.), **122**: 457; seal (ill.), **123**: 485; signature (ill.), **123**: 494.
 Hatcliffe, William, **114**: 114.
 Haywarde, scribe, **118**: 305-07.
 Henry V, **113**: 76.
 Henry VI, **115**: 154, 158, **117**: 238-39, **119**: 346.

- Henry VII, 113: 73-74, 114: 106-08, 115: 149, 151, 159, 167-68, 118: 317, 121: 417-25, 122: 475, 123: 489.
- , itinerary to Bosworth, 113: 54-69, 121: 417.
- , and Jersey, 119: 334-42.
- , and the Princes in the Tower, 113: 73.
- , and the Turberville family, 112: 28.
- Henry VIII, 118: 296-98.
- Herbert family, 118: 317.
- Higham family, 115: 147.
- Hill, Thomas, mayor of London, 116: 200-01.
- Hoccleve, Thomas, poet, *Letter of Cupid*, 115: 178-79; *Remonstrance against Oldcastle*, 120: 378-79.
- Hopton, Elizabeth, wife of Sir William Stanley, 116: 206-10.
- , family, 116: 206-07, 118: 315-16.
- Horloge de Sapience*, 115: 179-81.
- household, royal, clerks of the closet, 115: 181-82.
- Howard, Elizabeth, countess of Oxford, 116: 197, 202, 213.
- , John, duke of Norfolk, 113: 59, 61, 63, 122: 469; household books, 121: 434-35.
- , Thomas, earl of Surrey, 121: 411, 116: 201.
- Hugyns family, 121: 420, 422.
- humanism, *see* Aurelius, Cornelius; Carmeliano, Pietro; Free, John; Grocyn, William; Sellyng, William; Shirwood, John.
- hunting, 112: 28-31.
- Idley, Anne, mistress of the nursery of Edward of Middleham, 120: 379.
- , Peter, *Instructions to his Son*, 120: 379.
- Ireland, Stephen, wardrober of the Tower, 114: 107.
- James III, king of Scotland, 115: 159, 121: 411; James, son of James III, 121: 411.
- James IV, king of Scotland, and Perkin Warbeck, 113: 71-72.
- Jersey, 119: 334-42.
- Katherine, daughter of Edward IV, 121: 411.
- Kempe, Margery, 113: 95-96.
- Kendale, John, Turcopolier of Rhodes, 114: 114.
- Kendall, Paul Murray, 113: 76-77.
- Kennett, White, 112: 10-11.
- King, Oliver, 123: 488-90.
- Kirby Muxloe, Leics., castle, 122: 451-52, 458.
- Knight, John, surgeon to Charles II, 112: 8-10, 12-14.
- Lady Bessye*, ballad, 113: 56.
- Lancaster, duke of, *see* Gaunt, John of.

Lancelot, 112: 23-26.

Langland, William, *Piers Plowman*, 118: 326-27, 120: 384.

Lannoy, Guillebert de, 116: 191.

Lefevre, Raoul, *Recueil des histores de Troie*, 114: 111.

Leveson family, 121: 420.

Leland, John, antiquary, 122: 451.

Ley, family, 121: 425 (pedigree).

—, Henry, 121: 417-18, 425.

—, James, antiquary, 121: 417-18.

life in the middle ages, art and society, 121: 437-39.

—, church and society, 112: 41-42.

—, court life, 123: 506-07.

—, embroiderers, 119: 368-70.

—, masons and sculptors, 120: 396-400.

—, medieval industries, 117: 270-71.

—, memory in medieval culture, 117: 275-77.

—, noblewomen, 123: 507-09.

—, patriarchy and families of privilege, 121: 432-34.

—, political society in Nottinghamshire, 114: 132-33.

—, social change, 113: 79-80.

—, society in the North, 115: 174-76.

—, English society in the later middle ages, 116: 224-26.

—, trades and crafts, 114: 134-36.

—, travelling, 114: 136-37.

—, women in English society 1200-1500, 119: 362-63.

—, women's lives, 123: 505-06.

Lincoln, earl of, *see* Pole, John de la.

London, aldermen, *see* Cotton, William; Gervys, Richard.

—, Baynard's Castle, 123: 483-84.

—, book trade, 112: 42, 114: 112.

—, chronicles, 114: 108; *and see* chronicles.

—, goldsmiths, *see* Reed, Bartholomew.

—, conspiracy against Richard III, 114: 107-08.

—, grocers, *see* Pound, Robert.

—, house of William, lord Hastings, 122: 452.

—, mayors *see* Gardener, Richard; Hill, Thomas.

—, mercers, 114: 112, *and see* Abbott, John; Botry, William; Caxton, William;

Cotton, William; Fresshe, John; Gardener, Sir Richard; Gervys, Richard;

Pratt, William; Talbot, Sir Gilbert.

—, Mercers' Company, 114: 147, 149.

- , overseas trade, 115: 182-84.
- , St Bartholomew the Less, 115: 149.
- , sheriffs, *see* Gervys, Richard.
- , stationers, 112: 42.
- , Tower, 112: 2-22 (ill.), 114: 107.
- Louis XI, king of France, 116: 195-95, 122 : 460; requiem mass for, 114: 103-04.
- Lovell, Francis, lord, 113: 73, 116: 201, 206.
- Low Countries, 122: 453; fairs, 114: 110-11.
- Ludlow, rout of, 117: 239, 243.
- Lull, Ramon, and his *Order of Chivalry*, 114: 118, 121-22, 116: 191-94, 200;
and *see* Caxton, William.
- Lynom, Thomas, solicitor-general to Richard III, 123: 484-85.
- Malory, Sir Thomas, *Morte Darthur*, 112: 23-24, 29-32, 114: 117-18, 123.
- Maltravers, lord, *see* Fitzalan, Thomas.
- Mancini, Domenico, 114: 103, 106-09, 116: 214, 118: 320-21, 123: 482, 488-89, 491.
- Mansion, Colard, Flemish scribe and printer, 114: 111, 118: 303-04.
- manuscripts, Brussels, Bibliothèque Royale Albert I, IV 111, 115: 179-81.
- , London, British Library, Add. 18850, 116: 230-32; Add. 40851, 119: 349; Add. 45133 (Loan Ms. 90, Salisbury Roll), 119: 350; Add. 48976 (Rous Roll), 119: 350-52.
- , —, —, *Bedford Hours*, 116: 230-32.
- , —, —, Cotton Julius E iv (Beauchamp Pageant), 119: 350-52; Cotton Vitellius A xvi, 114: 108.
- , —, —, Harley 49, 112: 26-29, 33, 122: 469-70.
- , —, —, Royal 14 E ii (*Order of Chivalry*, ill.), 114: 120; Royal 18 B xxii, 115: 155-65; Royal 20 A xix, 122: 469-74.
- , —, —, Talbot Papers, 115: 146.
- , *Luttrell Psalter*, 113: 84-86.
- , —, College of Arms, Clare Roll, 117: 266-69, 119: 351; M 14 bis (St George's Roll), 119: 348-49; Thomas Jenyns' Book, 119: 349.
- , —, Lambeth Palace 265, 118: 303-07; 506, 115: 154-60.
- , miniatures of beasts, 116: 229-30, of trades and crafts, 114: 134-36.
- , Oxford, Bodleian Library Lyell 33, 119: 345-46.
- , Philadelphia, Free Library E 101, 119: 346.
- , San Marino, Huntington Library EL 26 C 9 (Ellesmere Chaucer), 118: 307-08.
- , scripts and handwriting, 114: 140-41, 123: 513-14.
- , and *see* books.
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 117: 238-56.

- Margaret of York, duchess of Burgundy, **114**: 111-12, **117**, **115**: 159, **116**: 201;
her books, **122**: 476-78.
- Marmion, Simon, Flemish painter, **122**: 476-78.
- Mechtild, *see* Hackeborn.
- medicine, medieval and renaissance, **113**: 86-87.
- Merchant Adventurers, **114**: 111.
- Meredydd, Rhys Ffawr ap, **113**: 59, **121**: 417.
- minstrels, **112**: 43.
- Molinet, Jean, Burgundian chronicler, **113**: 72, **115**: 160.
- monarchy, late medieval English, **113**: 91.
- Monmouth, Geoffrey of, **116**: 201-02, **119**: 345.
- Montemagna, Buonaccorso de, *Controversia de vera nobilitate (Duke of Noblesse)*, **115**: 157, 160-61, **119**: 343, 353.
- Montgomery, Sir Thomas, **114**: 114.
- More, Herts., manor of the, **118**: 290-302.
- More, Sir Thomas, **112**: 7, 11-13, 15, 18, **118**: 321, **123**: 486-88, 492-93.
- Morley, lord, *see* Parker, Henry.
- Morte Darthur*, *see* Caxton, William; Malory, Sir Thomas.
- Mortimer's Cross, battle of, **117**: 251.
- Morton, John, archbishop of Canterbury, later cardinal, **112**: 28, **114**: 103, **114**,
123: 488-89; his skull, **118**: 311-14.
- mottos, **116**: 201, **118**: 307, **119**: 346, **120**: 377, 380.
- Nesfield, John, **114**: 106-07; 'James', **119**: 335.
- Neville, Anne, queen of Richard III, **114**: 123, **116**: 201, **219**, **119**: 350-52, **120**:
381, **122**: 469, **123**: 486; her son(s?), **122**: 467-68.
- , family, **117**: 238, 243.
- , George, bishop of Exeter, archbishop of York, lord chancellor, **115**: 166,
168; his manor of the More, **118**: 290-302, **120**: 385.
- , Isabel, duchess of Clarence, **119**: 351-52.
- , Katherine, *see* Hastings.
- , Richard, earl of Salisbury, **117**: 239-50.
- , —, earl of Warwick, **114**: 111, **117**: 239, 243, **118**: 293-94, **119**: 350, **122**:
448-49, 452-54.
- , Thomas, bastard of Fauconberg, **116**: 198-99.
- Norfolk, duke of, *see* Howard, John.
- Normandy, English rule of, **115**: 154-59.
- Northampton, battle of, **117**: 239.
- Oxford, earl of, *see* Harley, Robert.
- , countess of, *see* Howard, Elizabeth.
- Oxford, printing press, **114**: 112.

- Paris, parliament, 114: 108; printer, 114: 112; provost, *see* Tignonville, Guillaume de.
- Parker, Henry, lord Morley, 113: 76-77.
- parliament, of Charles II, 112: 15-17; commons 1386-1421, 123: 498-504.
- Paston, family, 114: 133-34.
- , John II, 115: 161.
- , John the younger, 122: 449, 452.
- , letters, 122: 449, 452.
- Payne, John Howard, American actor and playwright, 113: 70.
- Percy, family, 119: 345, 347.
- , Henry, earl of Northumberland, 117: 239, 243.
- Picquigny, treaty of, 116: 195.
- Piers Plowman* (Langland), 118: 326-27, 120: 384.
- pilgrimages, 116: 228.
- pilgrims badges, 113: 90-91.
- Pisan, Christine de, *Cité des Dames*, 120: 378, 403-04.
- , *Dit de la Rose*, 115: 178-79.
- , *Epistre au dieu d'Amours*, 115: 178-79.
- , *Epistre d'Othea*, 115: 155.
- , *Moral Proverbs*, 114: 113.
- , *Feats of Arms*, 114: 117, 115: 156-58.
- Plummer, Sir John, 122: 459.
- Poitiers, Peter of, *Genealogy of Christ*, 119: 344-45.
- Pole, Anne de la, 121: 411.
- , John de la, earl of Lincoln, 113: 73.
- Pontefract castle, 117: 244, 249, 260.
- Poppelau, Nicholas von, 116: 199.
- Pound, John, son of Robert, 115: 147.
- , Robert, grocer of London, 115: 147.
- Pratt, William, mercer of London, 114: 115.
- Princes in the Tower, 112: 2-22, 113: 73, 114: 106-09, 120: 400-02; *and see* Edward V; York, Richard, duke of, son of Edward IV.
- prophecy, of Merlin, 116: 201-02.
- Ratcliffe, Richard, 116: 201, 123: 486.
- rebellion, in Kent (1471), 116: 198-99; July 1483, 114: 106-09, 121, 422; Sept. 1483, 'Buckingham's rebellion', 114: 106, 121: 422; *and see* Redesdale, Robin of; Simnel, Lambert; Warbeck, Perkin.
- Redesdale, Robin of, 118: 293.
- Reed, Bartholomew, goldsmith of London, 122: 460.
- Richard III, ancestry, 112: 33, 116: 200, 119: 343-58.

- , at Barnet, 116: 195.
- , boar device, 112: 32, 113: 78, 116: 201-02, 118: 307.
- , bones, 118: 313.
- , his book collection, 120: 374-88.
- , books mistakenly attributed to his ownership, 118: 303-10.
- , books, Geoffrey Chaucer, *Knight's Tale*, 116: 191-92, 201.
- , —, Guido delle Colonna, *Historia destructionis Troiae*, 116: 196.
- , —, hours, 120: 376, 379, 384-85.
- , —, *Ipomedon*, 112: 30, 116: 192-93.
- , —, genealogical rolls, 119: 344-47.
- , —, Geoffrey of Monmouth, *Historia regum Britanniae*, 116: 201-02.
- , —, William Langland, *Piers Plowman*, 120: 384.
- , —, Ramon Lull, *Order of Chivalry*, 114: 110-29, 116: 191-94, 200.
- , —, John Lydgate, *Siege of Thebes*, 116: 192.
- , —, *Prose Tristan*, 112: 23-37, 116: 192-93, 122: 469-70.
- , —, rolls of arms, 116: 200, 119: 347-49.
- , —, Giles of Rome, *De regimine pricipum*, 119: 354.
- , —, Vegetius *De re militari*, 116: 192-94.
- , —, William Worcester, *Boke of Noblesse*, 115: 154-65, 116: 191-201.
- , at Bosworth, 116: 194, 197, 121: 417-25.
- , his itinerary to Bosworth, 113: 54-69.
- , and Brittany, 115: 159.
- , character, 116: 218.
- , chivalry, 112: 29-32, 114: 122-23, 116: 190-205.
- , his coronation, 116: 194, 200.
- , and crusades, 116: 199.
- , his crusading litany, 116: 199.
- , and the daughters of Edward IV, 121: 411.
- , depicted in a miniature, 118: 304.
- , and Durham, 115: 166-73.
- , and Elizabeth of York, 112: 28, 116: 219, 122: 469-74.
- , in exile, 114: 111.
- , his ex libris, 112: 27 (ill.), 120: 381.
- , and France, 115: 159-60., 116: 191, 194-96.
- , and the college of heralds, 116: 200.
- , and the Garter, 116: 201.
- , as duke of Gloucester, 114: 131.
- , and William, lord Hastings, 122: 446, 123: 482-94.
- , interest in history, 120: 385.
- , hunting, 112: 29-31, 116: 193.

- , and Jersey, 119: 334-42.
- , creating knights, 116: 200.
- , letter to Chancellor Russell, 114: 106-07.
- , in literature, Byron's *Bosworth Field*, 121: 426-29.
- , —, *Divisie-chronicle*, 118: 320-21.
- , —, *Richard III. Die weisse Rose von York*, 113: 92.
- , —, Shakespeare's play, 112: 44-45, 113: 73.
- , —, Mary Shelley, 113: 72-73.
- , mottos, 116: 201.
- , 'the man behind the myth', 117: 273-74
- , myth of his bad health in childhood, 117: 266-69.
- , and the Neville lands, 116: 213.
- , and the North, 115: 174-76.
- , at Picquigny, 116: 195, 199.
- , and the Princes in the Tower, 116: 211-21.
- , reputation, 114: 109, 116: 213-21, 120: 390.
- , and the rebellion of 1483, 114: 106-09.
- , regalia, 112: 32-33.
- , and Rome, 114: 103, 115: 167.
- , and Scotland, 115: 159-60, 174-76, 116: 196.
- , signature, 120: 377, 379-81.
- , son(s?), 122: 467-68; illegitimate son, Edmund, 113: 73.
- , and the Stanley family, 116: 207.
- , at Tewkesbury, 116: 195.
- , attitude to tournaments, 116: 193-94.
- , and the Turberville family, 112: 28.
- , and the Woodvilles, 116: 214-17.
- , and York, 119: 360-62.
- Rickmansworth, Herts., 118: 290, 295, 297.
- Rivers, lord, *see* Woodville, Anthony.
- Rocheport, Guillaume de, chancellor of France, 114: 103, 109.
- Roos, William, 114: 114.
- Rose of England*, ballad, 113: 56.
- Rotheley, unidentified poet, 118: 307.
- Rotherham, Thomas, archbishop of York, 123: 488-90.
- Rous Roll*, 119: 350-52.
- Rous, John, 119: 350-52.
- Russe, John, sergeant of London, 114: 107.
- Russell, John, Richard III's chancellor, 114: 106-07, 116: 197-98, 119: 343, 352, 120: 382, 123: 483, 487-88.

- St Albans, abbey, **118**: 290-302; abbey chronicles, **118**: 290-91, 293; first battle of, **115**: 147, **117**: 239; second battle of, **117**: 251; printing press, **114**: 112; *and see Boke of St Albans*.
- St Alkmund, church, in Whitchurch, Salop., **121**: 410-16.
- Saintmartin, Thomas, governor of Jersey, **119**: 336.
- Salazar, Juan de, **113**: 56.
- Salisbury, earl of, *see* Neville, Richard.
- Salisbury Roll, **119**: 350.
- Sandal castle, **117**: 244-47 (ill.), 251, 257-58 (ill.), 259-65, **118**: 327-28.
- , township (map), **117**: 261.
- Sandford, Francis, **112**: 8-9; *Genealogical History of the Kings of England*, **112**: 8, 11-12.
- Sant, John, abbot of Abingdon, **114**: 114.
- Scott, Sir John, **114**: 114.
- , Sir Walter, **112**: 31, **113**: 71-72, **122**: 475.
- 'Scroop', 'Lady Scroop daughter of K. Edward', **121**: 410-16.
- Scrope, Elizabeth (*née* Greystoke), lady, m. (1) Thomas, 5th lord Scrope, (2) Gilbert Talbot, **121**: 411, 413-14; monument, **121**: 414.
- , Stephen, translator, **115**: 155, **118**: 303.
- sculptors, *see* Sluter, Claus.
- See, Martin del, **116**: 198.
- Sellyng, William, humanist scholar, **115**: 154-55.
- Seymer family (pedigree), **121**: 425.
- Shelley, Mary, *The Fortunes of Perkin Warbeck*, **113**: 70-75, **115**: 172-73, **120**: 389-92.
- Shirwood, John, bishop of Durham, humanist scholar, **115**: 166-73; his books, **115**: 168.
- Shore, Elizabeth ('Jane'), **122**: 455, **123**: 484-85, 490.
- Shrewsbury, earls of, *see* Talbot, George; Talbot, John.
- Siege of Melayne*, romance, **116**: 192.
- Simmel, Lambert, **115**: 167-68.
- Sistine Chapel, Rome, **114**: 102-05.
- Sixtus IV, pope, **114**: 102-05.
- Sluter, Claus, Burgundian sculptor, **114**: 141-42.
- Smith, John, groom of Edward IV's stirrup, **114**: 107.
- Somerset, duke of, *see* Beaufort.
- Stafford, Henry, duke of Buckingham, **123**: 483-88.
- Stalleworthe, Simon, **123**: 484, 486, 490.
- Stanley, family, **116**: 197, 206-10.
- , Thomas, lord, **113**: 59, 61, 63, **116**: 201, **123**: 488-89.

- , Sir William, of Holt, **113**: 58-59, 61, 63, **121**: 418-19; his wives and children, **116**: 206-10 (incl. family tree of his descendants); his wives, **118**: 315-18; *and see* Beaumont, Joan; Hopton, Elizabeth.
- stationers, *see* London.
- Stonyhurst College, Lancs., **118**: 311-14.
- Stow, John, antiquary, **114**: 107-09, **116**: 198-99.
- Surrey, earl of, *see* Howard, Thomas.
- Talbot, family, **115**: 146-53 (pedigree), **121**: 413.
- , George, 4th earl of Shrewsbury, **122**: 449.
- , Sir Gilbert junior, **115**: 149-50; terracotta bust of (ill.), **115**: 150.
- , —, of Grafton, grandson of John, earl of Shrewsbury, **121**: 410, 413-15; effigy of his wife, Elizabeth (ill.), **121**: 414.
- , —, mercer of London, **115**: 146-53.
- , Sir Humphrey, **115**: 149-50.
- , John, earl of Shrewsbury, **115**: 149, **121**: 410, 413.
- , Sir John, **115**: 150-51.
- Tewkesbury, battle of, **116**: 195, 198, **122**: 454.
- Thomas, Rhys ap, **113**: 56, 58-59, **121**: 417.
- Tickill, Richard, **114**: 114.
- Tignonville, Guillaume de, provost of Paris, **118**: 303, 305, 309.
- Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester, **115**: 160-61, **116**: 206-07, **118**: 316-17.
- towns, medieval, **113**: 97.
- Townshend family, **120**: 393-94.
- Towton, battle of, **116**: 227-28, **117**: 251.
- Traversagni, Lorenzo, Italian scholar, **114**: 114.
- Tristan and Isolde, **112**: 24-26, 29; Tristan's boar device, **113**: 78.
- Tristan*, by Bérout, **112**: 24-25; by Gottfried of Strassburg, **112**: 24, 30; the *prose Tristan*, **112**: 23-37; by Thomas of Britain, **112**: 24-25, 30.
- Sir Tristrem*, **112**: 24, 30.
- Trollope, Andrew, **117**: 249.
- Troutbeck, Margaret, **115**: 150, **121**: 413.
- Tunstall, Richard, **116**: 201.
- Turberville, Elizabeth, **112**: 28.
- , family, **112**: 28.
- , George, **112**: 28.
- , John, **112**: 28.
- Valera, Diego de, **113**: 56.
- Vegetius, *De re militari*, **115**: 156, 158, **116**: 192-94, **122**: 479.
- Vere, de, earls of Oxford, **115**: 147.
- , John de, earl of Oxford, **114**: 114, 117, 149, **118**: 294-96.

- , de, family, 118: 307-08; blue boar device, 118: 307.
- Vergil, Polydore, 115: 167, 122: 454, 123: 483-84, 488; *English History*, 113: 56, 117: 242.
- Vincent, Augustine, Windsor herald, *A Discoverie of Errours* ..., 117: 266.
- Vesey, William, architect, 118: 291.
- Volterra, Iacopo Gherardi of, *Diary*, 114: 102-05.
- Wakefield, battle of, 117: 238-65; map, 117: 262.
- Wales, England and Wales in the fifteenth century, 117: 277-79; Henry Tudor's itinerary through, 113: 56-59.
- Walpole, Horace, *Historic Doubts*, 113: 72-73.
- Warbeck, Perkin, 112: 7, 115: 168, 118: 318, 121: 419; Mary Shelley's *Perkin Warbeck*, 113: 70-75, 115: 172-73, 120: 389-92; other fictional works on, 113: 70-75; life in *Richard of England*, 114: 137-38.
- war, siege warfare, 121: 439-40.
- Wars of the Roses, 116: 226-27; school text book, 112: 44; in north-eastern England, 115: 174-76.
- Warwick, countess of, *see* Beauchamp, Anne.
- , duke of, *see* Beauchamp, Henry.
- , earls of, 119: 350-52; *and see* Beauchamp, Richard.
- , Guy of, 119: 350-51.
- Wavrin, Jean de, Burgundian chronicler, 116: 198-99, 117: 242, 246.
- Welles, family, 121: 412.
- , John, 114: 107.
- , John, viscount, 121: 411-12.
- Westminster, Abbey, 112: 7-8, 18, 114: 106.
- , William Caxton's shop and press, 114: 112.
- , Hospital of St James in the Fields, 118: 305.
- Weston, Edmund, governor of Guernsey, 119: 336-38.
- Whethamstede, John, abbot of St Albans, 117: 240.
- Williams, Richard, constable of Pembroke castle, 113: 56.
- Willoughby, Sir Robert, 121: 417-18.
- Wolsey, Thomas, cardinal, 115: 149, 151; the More, 118: 290, 297.
- Woodshawe, family (pedigree), 121: 425.
- , Thomas, grazier, possible killer of Richard III, 121: 417-25.
- Woodville, Anthony, lord Rivers, 114: 111, 113-16, 116: 198, 118: 303-07, 123: 483-87.
- , Edward, 119: 335-36.
- , Elizabeth, queen of Edward IV, 114: 103, 116-17, 121: 411, 122: 451, 123: 482-84, 492-94.
- , family, 123: 482, 484, 491.

- , Sir John, 122: 46.
- , Richard, lord Rivers, 122: 448.
- Worcester, earl of, *see* Tiptoft, John.
- Worcester, William, 114: 116, 115: 154-65, 119: 350-53; *Boke of Noblesse*, 115: 154-65, 116: 191-201, 119: 353; Collection of Documents on the War in Normandy, 115: 154-65.
- , William junior, 115: 156-60.
- Wren, Sir Christopher, 112: 11.
- , Christopher, son of Sir Christopher, 112: 11; *Parentalia*, 112: 11.
- Wrotesley, Elizabeth, 115: 150, 121: 413.
- York, archbishops of, *see* Neville, George; Rotherham, Thomas.
- , city of, sends soldiers to Bosworth, 113: 61; *York House Books 1461-1490*, 119: 360-62.
- , Cecily, duchess of, 117: 266-67, 123: 483; her children, 117: 266-69.
- , Richard, duke of (d. 1460), 115: 156-57, 117: 266-69, 119: 353-54, 120: 376, 383, 385, 122: 447-48, death at Wakefield, 117: 238-65; monument for, 117: 250; his text of the *Consulate of Stilicho*, 119: 353-54.
- , Richard, duke of, son of Edward IV, 114: 103, 116: 194, 118: 318, 123: 490; *and see* Princes in the Tower; Warbeck, Perkin.

BOOKS REVIEWED

- Ainsworth, Peter F., *Jean Froissart and the Fabric of History. Truth, Myth, and Fiction in the Chroniques*, 115: 177-78.
- Amt, Emilie, ed., *Women's Lives in Medieval Europe. A Sourcebook*, 123: 505-06.
- Archibald, Elizabeth, *Apollonius of Tyre, Medieval and Renaissance Themes and Variations*, 118: 323-24.
- Asch, Ronald G., and Adolph M. Birke, *Princes, Patronage and the Nobility: The Court at the Beginning of the Modern Age*, 123: 506-07.
- Attreed, Lorraine C., ed., *York House Books 1461-1490*, 119: 360-62.
- Backhouse, Janet, *The Luttrell Psalter*, 113: 84-86.
- , *The Bedford Hours*, 116: 230-32.
- Dailcy, Mark, *The Bailiff's Minute Book of Dunwich, 1404-30*, 123: 509-10.
- Barber, Richard, *Pilgrimages*, 116: 228.
- Basing, Patricia, *Trades and Crafts in Medieval Manuscripts*, 114: 134-36.
- Bickersteth, John, and Robert W. Dunning, *Clerks of the Closet of the Royal Household*, 115: 181-82.
- Black, Maggie, *The Medieval Cookbook*, 120: 395-96.
- Blair, John, and Nigel Ramsay, eds, *English Medieval Industries: Craftsmen, Techniques, Products*, 117: 270-71.
- Boffey, Julia, and Janet Cowen, eds, *Chaucer and Fifteenth-Century Poetry*, 121: 430-31.
- Bonney, Margaret, *Lordship and the Urban Community: Durham and its Overlords*, 118: 322-23.
- Bradbury, Jim, *The Medieval Siege*, 121: 439-40.
- Brown, Michelle P., *A Guide to Western Historical Scripts from Antiquity to 1600*, 114: 140-41.
- Brown, S., and D. O'Connor, *Glass Painters*, 117: 279-81.
- Butler, L., *Sandal Castle, Wakefield. The History and Archaeology of a Medieval Castle*, 118: 327-28.
- Caroy, Hilary M., *Courting Disaster, Astrology at the English Court and University in the Later Middle Ages*, 119: 364-65.
- Carley, James P., *Glastonbury Abbey: The Holy House at the End of the Moors Adventurous*, 113: 93-94.
- Carruthers, Mary J., *The Book of Memory. A Study of Memory in Medieval Culture*, 117: 275-77.
- Chambers, D.S., *A Renaissance Cardinal and His Worldly Goods: the Will and Inventory of Francesco Gonzaga, 1444-1483*, 121: 435-37.
- Christianson, C. Paul, *A Directory of London Stationers and Book Artisans, 1300-1500*, 112: 42.

- Clayton, Dorothy J., *The Administration of the County Palatine of Chester, 1442-85*, 120: 402-03.
- Cobb, H.S., ed., *The Overseas Trade of London: Exchequer Customs Accounts 1480-81*, 115: 182-84.
- Coldstream, Nicola, *Masons and Sculptors*, 120: 396-400.
- Collins, Marie, and Virginia Davis, *A Medieval Book of Seasons*, 117: 282-83.
- Crawford, Anne, introd., *The Household Books of John Howard, Duke of Norfolk, 1462-71, 1481-83*, 121: 434-35.
- Dawson, Ian, *The Wars of the Roses*, 112: 44.
- Du Boulay, F.R.H., *The England of Piers Plowman. William Langland and his Vision of the Fourteenth Century*, 118: 326.
- Dyer, Christopher, *Standards of Living in the Later Middle Ages: Social Change in England c. 1200-1520*, 113: 79-80.
- Eising, Karl Michael, *Richard III. Die Weisse Rose von York*, 113: 92.
- Fenster, Thelma S., and Mary Carpenter Erler, eds, *Poems of Cupid, God of Love. Christine de Pizan's 'Epistre au Dieu d'Amours' and 'Dit de la Rose', Thomas Hoccleve's 'The Letter of Cupid'. Editions and Translations, with George Sewell's 'The Proclamation of Cupid'*, 115: 178-79.
- Foss, Peter J., *The Field of Redemore: The Battle of Bosworth, 1485*, 112: 38-40.
- Goldberg, P.J.P., 'Woman is a worthy wight': *Women in English Society*, 119: 362-63.
- Griffiths, Jeremy, and Derek Pearsall, eds, *Book Production and Publishing in Great Britain, 1375-1475*, 113: 81-84.
- Griffiths, Ralph A., *King and Country: England and Wales in the Fifteenth Century*, 117: 277-79.
- Harvey, I.M.W., *Jack Cade's Rebellion of 1450*, 119: 367-68.
- Hicks, Michael A., ed., *Profit, Piety and the Professions in Later Medieval England*, 113: 88-90.
- , *Richard III: The Man behind the Myth*, 117: 273-75.
- , *Who's Who in Late Medieval England 1272-1485*, 117: 281-82.
- , *Richard III and His Rivals: Magnates and their Motives in the Wars of the Roses*, 117: 283-85.
- Hirsch, John C., *The Revelations of Margery Kempe. Paramystical Practices in Late Medieval England*, 113: 95-96.
- Holt, Richard, and Gervase Rosser, *The Medieval Town: A Reader in English Urban History*, 113: 97.
- Hudson, Graham, *The Battle of Towton*, 116: 227-28.
- James, Thomas Beaumont, *The Palaces of Medieval England*, 114: 139-40.
- Jones, Michael K., and Malcolm G. Underwood, *The King's Mother: Lady Margaret Beaufort, Countess of Richmond and Derby*, 117: 272-73.

- Keen, Maurice, *English Society in the Later Middle Ages*, 116: 224-26.
- Kelly, Douglas, *The Art of Medieval French Romance*, 123: 511-13.
- Kermode, Jennifer, ed., *Enterprise and Individuals in Fifteenth-Century England*, 116: 229.
- Kranz, Gisbert, *Warum werden sie Despoten? Herodes – Nero – Richard III – Iwan der Schreckliche – Robespierre – Stalin – Ceauşescu – Hitler*, 121: 440-41.
- Kren, Thomas, ed., *Margaret of York, Simon Marmion, and the Visions of Tondal*, 122: 476-78.
- Kleyn, D.M., *Richard of England*, 114: 137-38.
- Lander, J.R., *The Limitations of English Monarchy in the Later Middle Ages*, 113: 91.
- , *The Wars of the Roses*, 116: 226-27.
- Lloyd, T.H., *England and the Hanse, 1157-1611. A Study in their Trade and Commercial Diplomacy*, 119: 366-67.
- Lomas, Richard, *North-East England in the Middle Ages*, 120: 404-05.
- Milner, N.P., ed. and trans., *Vegetius: Epitome of Military Science*, 122: 479-80.
- Monks, Peter Rolfe, *The Brussels Horloge de Sapience. Iconography and text of Brussels Bibliothèque Royale ms IV 111*, 115: 179-81.
- Morand, Kathleen, *Claus Sluter. Artist at the Court of Burgundy*, 114: 141-42.
- Moreton, C.E., *The Townshends and Their World: Gentry, Law, and Land in Norfolk, c. 1450-1551*, 120: 393-94.
- Ohler, Norbert, *The Medieval Traveller*, 114: 136-37.
- Payling, Simon, *Political Society in Lancastrian England. The Greater Gentry of Nottinghamshire*, 114: 132-33.
- Payne, Ann, *Medieval Beasts*, 116: 229-30.
- Pollard, A.J., *North-Eastern England during the Wars of the Roses: Lay Society, War and Politics 1450-1500*, 115: 174-76.
- , *Richard III and the Princes*, 116: 211-21.
- Pounds, N.J.G., *The Medieval Castle in England and Wales. A Social and Political History*, 118: 324-25.
- Preston, Jean F., and Laetitia Yeandle, *English Handwriting 1400-1650: An Introductory Manual*, 123: 513.
- Quilligan, Maureen, *The Allegory of Female Authority. Christine de Pizan's 'Cité des Dames'*, 120: 403-04.
- Richmond, Colin, *The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century: The First Phase*, 114: 133-34.
- Richmond, Hugh M., *King Richard III, Shakespeare in Performance*, 112: 44.
- Rosenthal, Joel T., *Patriarchy and Families of Privilege in Fifteenth Century England*, 121: 432-34.

- Roskell, J.S., Linda Clark and Carole Rawcliffe (eds), *The History of Parliament: The House of Commons, 1386-1421*, 123: 498-504.
- Saul, Nigel, ed., *Age of Chivalry: Art and Society in Late Medieval England*, 121: 437-39.
- Siraisi, N.G., *Medieval and Renaissance Medicine*, 113: 86-87.
- Slocombe, Pamela M., *Medieval Houses of Wiltshire*, 123: 510-11.
- Southworth, John, *The English Medieval Minstrel*, 112: 43.
- Spencer, Brian, *Salisbury Museum Medieval Catalogue: Part 2. Pilgrim Souvenirs and Secular Badges*, 113: 90-91.
- Staniland, Kay, *Embroiderers*, 119: 368-70.
- Swanson, R.N., *Church and Society in Late Medieval England*, 112: 41-42.
- Tuck, Anthony, and Anthony Goodman, *War and Border Societies in the Middle Ages*, 120: 405-06.
- Upton, Joel M., *Petrus Christus: His Place in Fifteenth-Century Flemish Painting*, 116: 222-24.
- Walker, Simon, *The Lancastrian Affinity, 1361-1399*, 114: 130-31.
- Ward, Jennifer C., *English Noblewomen in the Later Middle Ages*, 123: 507-09.
- Weir, Alison, *The Princes in the Tower*, 120: 400-02.
- Ziegler, Philip, *The Black Death*, 116: 224.

AUTHORS OF ARTICLES, NOTES AND REVIEWS

- Archer, Rowena E., (rev.) *Richard III and His Rivals: Magnates and their Motives in the Wars of the Roses*, by Michael Hicks, 117: 283-85.
- , (rev.) *Patriarchy and Families of Privilege in Fifteenth Century England*, by Joel T. Rosenthal, 121: 432-34.
- Awdry, G.E.V., (rev.) *Richard III. Die Weisse Rose von York*, by Karl Michael Eising, 113: 92.
- Barnfield, Marie, (note) The Boar Emblem of Tristan, 113: 78.
- Beaumont, Gwen, (note) Byron's Lost Epic!, 122: 475.
- Boffey, Julia, (rev.) *Poems of Cupid, God of Love. Christine de Pizan's 'Epistre au Dieu d'Amours' and 'Dit de la Rose', Thomas Hoccleve's 'The Letter of Cupid'. Editions and Translations, with George Sewell's 'The Proclamation of Cupid'*, ed. by Thelma S. Fenster and Mary Carpenter Erler, 115: 178-79.
- Bradberry, Kristine G., *The World of Ethelreda Gardener: Viewing a Woman of the late Fifteenth Century through the Lives of her Husbands*, 115: 146-53.
- Bradley, Helen, (rev.) *English Noblewomen in the Later Middle Ages*, by Jennifer C. Ward, 123: 507-09.
- Brady, Patricia D., (note) Mary Shelley's *Perkin Warbeck* and Lord Byron, 115: 172-73.
- Bridgeman, Jane, (rev.) *A Renaissance Cardinal and His Worldly Goods: the Will and Inventory of Francesco Gonzaga, 1444-1483*, by D.S. Chambers, 121: 435-37.
- Britnell, R.H., (rev.) *The Bailiff's Minute Book of Dunwich, 1404-30*, ed. by Mark Bailey, 123: 509-10.
- , (rev.) *The Medieval Town: A Reader in English Urban History*, by Richard Holt and Gervase Rosser, 113: 97.
- , (rev.) *Enterprise and Individuals in Fifteenth-Century England*, ed. by Jennifer Kermode, 116: 229.
- , (rev.) *The Black Death*, by Philip Ziegler, 116: 224.
- Burgess, Clive, (rev.) *The Revelations of Margery Kemp. Paramystical Practices in Late Medieval England*, by John C. Hirsch, 113: 95-96.
- Carlyle, Ursula S., (rev.) *The Medieval Cookbook*, by Maggie Black, 120: 395-96.
- Cavanaugh, Susan H., (rev.) *A Directory of London Stationers and Book Artisans, 1300-1500*, by C. Paul Christianson, 112: 42.
- Condon, Margaret M., (rev.) *The Field of Redemore*, by Peter J. Foss, 112: 38-40.
- Coulton, Barbara, *The wives of Sir William Stanley: Joan Beaumont and Elizabeth Hopton*, 118: 315-18.

- Davies, C.S.L., *A Requiem for King Edward*, 114: 102-05;
 —, *Richard III, Henry VII and the Island of Jersey*, 119: 334-42.
 Dennison, Lynda, (rev.) *The Luttrell Psalter*, by Janet Backhouse, 113: 84-86.
 —, (rev.) *The Bedford Hours*, by Janet Backhouse, 116: 230-32.
 —, (rev.) *Age of Chivalry: Art and Society in Late Medieval England*, ed. by Nigel Saul, 121: 437-39.
 Dockray, Keith, *The Battle of Wakefield and the Wars of the Roses* (ill.), 117: 238-56.
 —, (rev.) *English Society in the Later Middle Ages*, by Maurice Keen, 116: 224-26.
 —, (rev.) *North-Eastern England during the Wars of the Roses: Lay Society, War and Politics 1450-1500*, by A.J. Pollard, 115: 174-76.
 Dunn, Diana, (rev.) *The Medieval Traveller*, by Norbert Ohler, 114: 136-37.
 Erler, Mary C., (rev.) *Chaucer and Fifteenth-Century Poetry*, ed. by Julia Boffey and Janet Cowen, 121: 430-31.
 Ewan, Elizabeth, (rev.) 'Woman is a worthy wight': *Women in English Society*, ed. by P.J.P. Goldberg, 119: 362-63.
 Falvey, Heather, *The More: Archbishop George Neville's Palace in Rickmansworth, Hertfordshire*, 118: 290-302.
 Foss, Peter J., (note) *The Geography of the Battle of Bosworth*, 115: 170-72.
 Gidman, Jean M., *The Wives and Children of Sir William Stanley of Holt*, 116: 206-10.
 Goldberg, P.J.P., (rev.) *York House Books 1461-1490*, ed. by Lorraine C. Attreed, 119: 360-62.
 Hairsine, R.C., (rev.) *The Overseas Trade of London: Exchequer Customs Accounts 1480-81*, ed. by H.S. Cobb, 115: 182-84.
 —, (rev.) *The Wars of the Roses*, by Ian Dawson, 112: 44.
 —, (rev.) *The Wars of the Roses*, by J.R. Lander, 116: 226-27.
 Hammond, P. W., (rev.) *Who's Who in Late Medieval England 1272-1485*, by Michael Hicks, 117: 281-82.
 —, (rev.) *Richard III and the Princes*, by A.J. Pollard, 116: 211-12.
 —, (rev.) *The Princes in the Tower*, by Alison Weir, 120: 400-02.
 Harvey, P.D.A., (rev.) *Standards of Living in the Later Middle Ages: Social Change in England c. 1200-1520*, by Christopher Dyer, 113: 79-80.
 Hayes, Rosemary C.E., (rev.) *Church and Society in Late Medieval England*, by R.N. Swanson, 112: 41-42.
 Hicks, Michael, *One Prince or Two? The Family of Richard III*, 122: 467-68.
 —, *Unweaving the Web: The Plot of July 1483 against Richard III and its Wider Significance*, 114: 106-09.
 Horrox, Rosemary, (rev.) *Princes, Patronage and the Nobility: The Court at*

- the Beginning of the Modern Age*, ed. by Ronald G. Asch and Adolph M. Birke, **123**: 506-07.
- , (rev.) *Clerks of the Closet of the Royal Household*, by John Bickersteth and Robert W. Dunning, **115**: 181-82.
- , (rev.) *The Administration of the County Palatine of Chester, 1442-85*, by Dorothy J. Clayton, **120**: 402-03.
- , (rev.) *Profit, Piety and the Professions in Later Medieval England*, by Michael A. Hicks, **113**: 88-90.
- , (rev.) *The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century: The First Phase*, by Colijn Richmond, **114**: 133-34.
- Imray, Jean, (rev.) *Glastonbury Abbey: The Holy House at the End of the Moors Adventurous*, by James P. Carley, **113**: 93-94.
- James, Arnold J., *An Amended Itinerary to Bosworth Field* (ill.), **113**: 54-69.
- Jones, Michael, (rev.) *Jean Froissart and the Fabric of History. Truth, Myth, and Fiction in the Chroniques*, by Peter F. Ainsworth, **115**: 177-78.
- , (rev.) *Political Society in Lancastrian England. The Greater Gentry of Nottinghamshire*, by Simon Payling, **114**: 132-33.
- Jones, Sarah Rees, (rev.) *Lordship and the Urban Community: Durham and its Overlords*, by Margaret Bonney, **118**: 322-23.
- Keene, Derek, (rev.) *English Medieval Industries: Craftsmen, Techniques, Products*, ed. by John Blair and Nigel Ramsay, **117**: 270-71.
- Knowles, Richard, *The Battle of Wakefield: the Topography* (ill.), **117**: 259-65.
- , (rev.) *The Battle of Towton*, by Graham Hudson, **116**: 227-28.
- Lindley, Phillip, (rev.) *Glass Painters*, by S. Brown and D. O'Connor, **117**: 279-81.
- , (rev.) *Masons and Sculptors*, by Nicola Coldstream, **120**: 396-400.
- , (rev.) *Embroiderers*, by Kay Staniland, **119**: 368-70.
- Martyn, Isolde, *How Posterity Beheaded Morton: the Case of the Missing Head*, **118**: 311-14.
- Maurer, Helen, *Bones in the Tower: A Discussion of Time, Place and Circumstance. Part 2* (ill.), **112**: 2-23.
- Moorhen, Wendy E.A., *William, Lord Hastings and the Crisis of 1483: an Assessment, Part 1* (ill.), **122**: 446-66; *Part 2* (ill.), **123**: 482-97.
- Nokes, E.M., (rev.) *King Richard III, Shakespeare in Performance*, by Hugh M. Richmond, **112**: 44-45.
- Payling, S.J., (rev.) *Jack Cade's Rebellion of 1450*, by I.M.W. Harvey, **119**: 367-68.
- Petre, James O., (rev.) *Sandal Castle, Wakefield. The History and Archaeology of a Medieval Castle*, by L. Butler, **118**: 327-28.
- , (rev.) *The Palaces of Medieval England*, by Thomas Beaumont James, **114**: 139-40.

- , (rev.) *The Medieval Castle in England and Wales. A Social and Political History*, by N.J.G. Pounds, 118: 324-25.
- Pollard, A.J., (review article) *The Parliamentary Class of 1399: The History of Parliament: The House of Commons, 1386-1421*, ed. by J.S. Roskell, Linda Clark and Carole Rawcliffe, 123: 498-504.
- , (rev.) *North-East England in the Middle Ages*, by Richard Lomas, 120: 404-05.
- , (rev.) *War and Border Societies in the Middle Ages*, by Anthony Tuck and Anthony Goodman, 120: 405-06.
- , (rev.) *The Lancastrian Affinity, 1361-1399*, by Simon Walker, 114: 130-31.
- Potter, Jeremy, (rev.) *Richard of England*, by D.M. Kleyn, 114: 137-38.
- Powell, Edward, (rev.) *The Limitations of the English Monarchy in the Later Middle Ages*, by J.R. Lander, 113: 91.
- Prior, Nathalie Jane, *Byron's Lost Epic: Some Speculations on Bosworth Field (1807)*, 121: 426-29.
- , Caroline Halsted and Mary Shelley, 120: 389-92.
- , Mary Shelley's *Perkin Warbeck*, 113: 70-75.
- Rawcliffe, Carolc, (rev.) *A Guide to Western Historical Scripts from Antiquity to 1600*, by Michelle P. Brown, 114: 140-41.
- , (rev.) *Courting Disaster, Astrology at the English Court and University in the Later Middle Ages*, by Hilary M. Carey, 119: 364-65.
- , (rev.) *The King's Mother: Lady Margaret Beaufort, Countess of Richmond and Derby*, by Michael K. Jones and Malcolm G. Underwood, 117: 272-73.
- , (rev.) *Medieval and Early Renaissance Medicine*, by N.G. Siraisi, 113: 86-87.
- Richmond, Colin F., (rev.) *Richard III: The Man behind the Myth*, by Michael Hicks, 117: 273-75.
- , (rev.) *The Townshends and Their World: Gentry, Law, and Land in Norfolk, c. 1450-1551*, by C.E. Moreton, 120: 393-94.
- Roberts, Edward, (rev.) *Medieval Houses of Wiltshire*, by Pamela M. Slocombe, 123: 510-11.
- Routh, Pauline Sheppard, 'Lady Scroop Daughter of K. Edward': an Enquiry, 121: 410-16.
- Rogers, Nicholas, (rev.) *Margaret of York, Simon Marmion, and the Visions of Tondal*, ed. by Thomas Kren, 122: 476-78.
- , (rev.) *Petrus Christus: His Place in Fifteenth-Century Flemish Painting*, by Joel M. Upton, 116: 222-24.
- Saunders, Ann, (rev.) *Medieval Beasts*, by Ann Payne, 116: 229-30.
- , (rev.) *English Handwriting 1400-1650: An Introductory Manual*, by Jean F. Preston and Laetitia Yeandle, 123: 513.

- Sell, Shirley, (rev.) *A Medieval Book of Seasons*, by Marie Collins and Virginia Davis, 117: 282-83.
- Skinner, Raymond J., Thomas Woodshawe, 'Grasiour' and Regicide, 121: 417-26.
- Sutton, Anne F., (rev.) *The England of Piers Plowman. William Langland and his Vision of the Fourteenth Century*, by F.R.H. Du Boulay, 118: 326.
- , and Livia Visser-Fuchs, 'Richard Liveth Yet': an Old Myth, 117: 266-69.
- , and —, Richard III's Books: X. *The Prose Tristan* (ill.), 112: 23-37.
- , and —, Richard III's Books: XI. Ramon Lull's *Order of Chivalry* translated by William Caxton (ill.), 114: 110-29.
- , and —, Richard III's Books: XII. William Worcester's *Boke of Noblesse* and his Collection of Documents on the War in Normandy, 115: 154-65.
- , and —, Richard III's Books: XIII. Chivalric Ideals and Reality, 116: 190-205.
- , and —, Richard III's Books: Mistaken Attributions, 118: 303-10.
- , and —, Richard III's Books: Ancestry and 'True Nobility', 119: 343-58.
- , and —, Richard III's Books Observed, 120: 374-88.
- , and —, (rev.) *Claus Sluter. Artist at the Court of Burgundy*, by Kathleen Morand, 114: 141-42.
- Tyson, Diana, (rev.) *Trades and Crafts in Medieval Manuscripts*, by Patricia Basing, 114: 134-36.
- Verkaik, Jan Willem, (note) King Richard's Last Sacrament, 119: 359-60.
- , (rev.) *The Medieval Siege*, by Jim Bradbury, 121: 439-40.
- Virgoe, Roger, (rev.) *The Household Books of John Howard, Duke of Norfolk, 1462-71, 1481-83*, introd. by Anne Crawford, 121: 434-35.
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia, Where did Elizabeth of York find Consolation? (ill.), 122: 469-74; and see Sutton, Anne F.
- , (note) *The Divisie-chronicle*, 118: 319-21.
- , (rev.) *Apollonius of Tyre, Medieval and Renaissance Themes and Variations*, by Elizabeth Archibald, 118: 323-24.
- , (rev.) *The Book of Memory. A Study of Memory in Medieval Culture*, by Mary J. Carruthers, 117: 275-77.
- , (rev.) *The Art of Medieval French Romance*, by Douglas Kelly, 123: 511-13.
- , (rev.) *England and the Hanse, 1157-1611. A Study in their Trade and Commercial Diplomacy*, by T.H. Lloyd, 119: 366-67.
- , (rev.) *Vegetius: Epitome of Military Science*, ed. and trans. by N.P. Milner, 122: 479-80.
- , (rev.) *Richard III and the Princes*, by A.J. Pollard, 116: 212-13.
- , (rev.) *The Allegory of Female Authority. Christine de Pizan's 'Cité des Dames'*, by Maureen Quilligan, 120: 403-04.

- , (rev.) *The English Medieval Minstrel*, by John Southworth, 112: 43.
- , (rev.) *Salisbury Museum Medieval Catalogue: Part 2. Pilgrim Souvenirs and Secular Badges*, by Brian Spencer, 113: 90-91.
- Ward, Jennifer, (rev.) *Women's Lives in Medieval Europe. A Sourcebook*, ed. by Emilie Amt, 123: 505-06.
- Watson, Rowan, (rev.) *Book Production and Publishing in Great Britain, 1375-1475*, ed. by Jeremy Griffiths and Derek Pearsall, 113: 81-84.
- , (rev.) *The Brussels Horloge de Sapience. Iconography and text of Brussels Bibliothèque Royal ms IV 111*, by Peter Rolfe Monks, 115: 179-81.
- Watts, John L., (rev.) *King and Country: England and Wales in the Fifteenth Century*, by Ralph A. Griffiths, 117: 277-79.
- Wigram, Isolde, (review and comments) *Richard III and the Princes*, by A.J. Pollard, 116: 213-21.
- Williams, Barrie, *Richard III's Other Palatinate: John Shirwood, Bishop of Durham*, 115: 166-69.
- , (rev.) *Pilgrimages*, by Richard Barber, 116: 228.
- Wood, John, (note) *Was Bosworth worth a mass?*, 113: 76-78.
- , (rev.) *Warum werden sie Despoten? Herodes – Nero – Richard III – Iwan der Schreckliche – Robespierre – Stalin – Ceauşescu – Hitler*, by Gisbert Kranz, 121: 440-41.

THE RICARDIAN

JOURNAL OF THE RICHARD III SOCIETY



Vol. X Nos 124-135
March 1994-December 1996

Index

THE RICARDIAN
INDEX TO VOLUME X

March 1994 to December 1996

Numbers 124 to 135

Compiled by
Livia Visser-Fuchs

Richard III Society

The index is arranged in three sections:

Subjects: rulers and their consorts and children are entered under first names, and members of the peerage and the episcopate under their family names, with cross references from their titles and sees.

Books reviewed: arranged alphabetically by the authors of the books. Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included.

Authors of articles, book reviews and notes in one alphabetical sequence.

References are given in the form of the issue number (in bold), followed by page number(s), e.g. **124**: 2-8.

SELECTIVE INDEX OF PERSONS, PLACES AND SUBJECTS

Abbey of the Holy Ghost, The, 132: 390.

acatry, *see* Fyncham, Laurence; Markham Thomas; More, Richard; Padual, Thomas.

André, Bernard, 135: 498-521.

Angelus, the, 131: 326-27.

Anne of Bohemia, queen of Richard II, 129: 223.

—, Neville, queen of Richard III, 126: 90; death, 126: 86-88, 94, 97, 99.

Anwykyll, John, 132: 358.

architecture, the medieval hall, 132: 397-98; tilers, 124: 29-31.

armourers, 124: 29-31.

art, decorative arts, 124: 31-32; English sculpture, 133: 442-44; ivory, 129: 253-54; goldsmiths, 124: 29-31; jewellery, 124: 23-24; medieval pottery, 134: 473-75; Middleham jewel and ring, 134: 473-75; St Bartholomew altarpiece, 133: 438-40; *and see* books; life in the middle ages; Oddingley.

Arthur, son of Henry VII, 126: 99, 132: 364, 376, 133: 416, 418.

artillery, bombards, 134: 461-65.

Arundel, John, bishop of Chester, 127: 141, 145, 158n.

Babyngton, Sir William, 124: 7.

Bacon, Francis, 135: 498-521.

Bale, Robert, chronicle, 126: 89.

Ballard, William, March king of arms, 127: 126, 129, 132, 136, 159n.

Bamborough, 128: 177.

Banester, Thurstan, 127: 124.

Bangor, bishop of, *see* Edenham, Richard.

Barnet, battle of, 128: 177, 129: 224-25.

Bassynburne, Sister Anne, 132: 389.

Bath and Wells, bishop of, *see* Stafford, John.

Beauchamp, Richard, earl of Warwick, 125: 61-64.

Beaufort, Henry, cardinal, bishop of Winchester, 124: 5-7, 10, 12.

—, Henry, duke of Somerset, 128: 177, 131: 316, 319.

—, John, earl of Somerset, 124: 3, 5; tomb, *see* Canterbury.

—, Margaret, countess of Richmond, 127: 129, 140, 145, 132: 389, 133: 417.

—, emblems, 133: 417.

Bedford, John, duke of, 129: 214.

—, duchess of, *see* Luxembourg, Jacquetta de.

Bell, John, cofferer to Richard III, 127: 154.

- Bellengier, or Bellingham, Walter, Ireland king of arms, **127**: 126, 129, 133, 136, 159n.
- Bentley, Richard, **132**: 351.
- Berkeley, William, earl of Nottingham, **126**: 98.
- Berkhamsted, Herts., **127**: 128, 149
- Beverley, records of Beverley Minster, **126**: 110.
- , sanctuary, **128**: 179.
- Billesdon, Robert, mayor of London, **126**: 87, 99.
- Bisham Abbey, Bucks., **127**: 124.
- Bishop's Stortford, Herts., churchwardens' accounts, **134**: 490.
- Blakeney, John, clerk of the signet, **125**: 46, 48-50.
- Blanche of Lancaster, daughter of Henry IV, **133**: 407, 418.
- Blount, John, lord Mountjoy, **127**: 126, 132, 141, 145, 148.
- Bluemantle, *see* pursuivants.
- Blyth, Notts., **127**: 128, 133, 136, 139, 142-43.
- Bohun, Eleanor de, **132**: 389.
- Bokenham, Osbern, **132**: 368-69; *Legends of Holy Women*, **124**: 36-37.
- Book named the Royal, The*, **132**: 390.
- books, bestiaries, **126**: 118-19; illumination, **124**: 29-31, **126**: 107-09; women readers in London, **132**: 387-96; scribes, **124**: 29-31, **126**: 86; *and see* Elizabeth Woodville; life in the middle ages; Minorities; Richard III; women.
- Booth, Laurence, bishop of Durham, **127**: 126, 148.
- Bosworth, battle of, **126**: 94-97, **128**: 200; 'Redmore', **126**: 99.
- Bourchier, earl of Essex, **127**: 128, 134, 137-38, 141, 145, **129**: 224.
- , Sir John, **129**: 215.
- , Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, **128**: 176.
- , Sir Thomas, **132**: 374-75.
- Boyle, Charles, **132**: 351.
- Brackenbury, Elizabeth, **132**: 375.
- , Sir Robert, **132**: 346, 362, 365-66, 369, 373-75.
- Brent, Thomas, **129**: 234-35.
- Bridget, saint, **129**: 234.
- , daughter of Edward IV, **129**: 234.
- Bristol, All Saints' church, **134**: 482-83.
- Brown, Stephen, mayor of London, **126**: 87.
- Brut*, *see* chronicles.
- Buckingham, duke of, *see* Stafford, Humphrey.
- , duchess of, *see* Neville, Anne.
- , rebellion, **132**: 373-74.
- Burgundy, Anthony, the 'Great Bastard' of, **134**: 464.

- , Charles the Bold, duke of, **125:** 46,48, **129:** 218-19, 224.
- , Margaret, duchess of, **133:** 407, 417, **135:** 499, 517.
- , Mary, duchess of, **129:** 219.
- , Philip the Good, duke of, **127:** 131.
- But, Adrian de, Burgundian chronicler, **128:** 175, 180.
- Calais, **126:** 89; captaincy, **129:** 221; Staple, **124:** 6.
- Camberton, John, **132:** 356.
- Cambridge, Richard, earl of, **127:** 124.
- , university before the reformation, **129:** 254-55.
- Canterbury, archbishops of, *see* Bouchier, Thomas; Kemp, John.
- , cathedral, tomb of John Beaufort, 1st earl of Somerset, **133:** 417; tomb of the Black Prince, **133:** 409 (ill.); tomb of Henry IV, **133:** 411 (ill.).
- , mayor, *see* Faunt, Nicholas.
- Capgrave, John, *Life of St Katherine*, **132:** 365, 369.
- Cappe, Henry, **128:** 180.
- Carmeliano, Pietro, Italian humanist and poet, **132:** 346-86.
- Carver, Thomas, **132:** 359.
- Cavendish, Willam, mercer, **124:** 3.
- Caxton, William, *Blanchardin and Eglantine*, **129:** 227-28; Boethius translation, **132:** 360; *Golden Legend*, **132:** 365, 368-69; *Jason*, **129:** 230; *Recuyell of the Histories of Troye*, **129:** 230; Ovid translation, **129:** 214; *Sex epistolae*, **132:** 351, 359-60.
- Centurio, Grace, **132:** 388.
- Chaderton, Edmund, **129:** 235.
- Chapel Royal, choir of the, **127:** 126, 132, 135.
- Charles VI, king of France, funeral, **127:** 131.
- Charlton, Alice, **130:** 278.
- , family, **126:** 90, 93-94, 97, **128:** 199, family tree, **126:** 90, **128:** 199.
- , Sir Richard, **126:** 90, 93, 97, **130:** 278.
- Charterhouse, *see* London.
- Chaucer, Geoffrey, *Canterbury Tales*, **132:** 390; *Clerk's Tale*, **128:** 191; *Wife of Bath's Prologue*, **128:** 191.
- Cheney, family, **126:** 94.
- , Thomas, **126:** 94.
- Chester, bishops of, *see* Arundel, John; Halse, John.
- herald, *see* Whiting, Thomas.
- children, *see* life.
- chivalry, *see* life.
- Christ, *see* majesty cloth.
- chronicles, John Bale's, **126:** 89; *Brut*, **132:** 390; *Crowland Chronicle*, **129:**

- 220, 222, 130: 271, 131: 306-07, 313, 316-18, 321, 133: 418; *and see* London.
- church, church accounts, 132: 482-83, 490; ecclesiastical careers, 126: 116-17; *and see* life.
- Cicero, *De oratore*, 132: 347-48; *Letters to his Friends*, 132: 351.
- Clare, lands, 124: 16-17.
- Clarence, George, duke of, 127: 124, 128, 134, 137-38, 141, 145, 129: 218-20, 131: 320-21, 135: 500.
- Clippesby, Edmund, 124: 17.
- coinage of Edward IV, Richard III and Henry VII, 133: 413-15.
- Cokke, Master Henry, 128: 176.
- Cole, John, 128: 179.
- Coller, John, grocer, 127: 124.
- Comfort pursuivant, *see* pursuivants.
- Commines, Philippe de, Burgundian memorialist, 131: 306, 308-10, 313-14, 316.
- Cook, Sir Thomas, mayor of London, 129: 216-17, 223, 225.
- Cornburgh, Avery, 132: 387-88.
- , Beatrice, *neé* Lynne, 132: 387-89.
- Cornwallis, William, defence of Richard III, 130: 272.
- Cosyn, Robert, 128: 179.
- Cotton, Walter, merchant, 124: 4-5.
- , William, receiver general of the duchy of Lancaster, 126: 93.
- Coventry, Queen Elizabeth Woodville's visit, 129: 227.
- court, manorial, of Wakefield, 130: 292-93.
- Crowland abbey, abbot of, 124: 6.
- , chronicle, *see* chronicles.
- Curteys, Piers, 125: 48.
- Dacre of the North, Humphrey, lord, 127: 126, 132, 141, 145, 148.
- death, *see* life.
- Desmond, earl of, *see* Fitzgerald, Thomas.
- Dispenser, family, 124: 16-18.
- , Henry, bishop of Norwich, 124: 16-18.
- Devereux, Walter, lord Ferrers, 127: 129, 135, 138, 140, 142, 145.
- D'Ewes, Sir Symond, book collector, 126: 100.
- Doctrina cordis*, *De*, 132: 389.
- Doncaster, Yorks., 127: 128, 133, 136, 139, 142.
- Dorset, marquess of, *see* Grey, Thomas.
- Drayton, William, cook, 127: 152, 154.
- Drope, Robert, draper, *see* Norton, Jane.

Dublin, 'the king from Dublin', 135: 498-521.

Dudley, William, bishop elect of Durham, 127: 132, 135, 141, 145, 158n.

Dunstanburgh, N'land, 128: 177.

Durham, 128: 177.

—, bishops of, *see* Booth, Laurence; Shirwood, John.

—, bishop elect of, *see* Dudley, William.

Dymmock, Robert, 126: 98.

Edenham, Richard, bishop of Bangor, 127: 132, 135, 141, 145, 158n.

Edmund, of Langley, duke of York (died 1402), 127: 128.

—, Crouchback, earl of Lancaster, son of Henry III, 132: 388, 133: 408, 410-11, 418.

—, earl of Rutland, brother of Edward IV, reburial, 127: 123-55.

Edward I, 133: 408.

Edward III, 133: 408-09, 415.

Edward IV, and the Bastard of Fauconberg, 128: 176-82.

—, coinage, 133: 413.

—, exile, 125: 46.

—, aid France and Burgundy, 134: 462.

—, and his mother, 133: 430-31.

—, and Pietro Carmeliano, 132: 347.

—, portrait, 133: 413.

—, queen, 129: 214-45.

—, reburial of his father, 127: 122-55.

—, reputation, 131: 306-25.

—, seal, 133: 413.

—, signet, 125: 44-49.

—, *and see* Grant, Alexander; Lander, J.R.; Picquigny; Stubbs, William.

Edward V, as king, 132: 357-58, 135: 499.

—, and Pietro Carmeliano, 132: 347-50.

—, as prince of Wales, 129: 219, 223.

—, as one of the 'Princes in the Tower', 130: 269, 273.

—, seal, 133: 414 (ill.).

Edward VI, 127: 126.

Edward, the Black Prince, his tomb, *see* Canterbury.

—, of Middleham, son of Richard III, 135: 501.

—, duke of York (died 1415), 127: 124, 128, 155; his seal, 133: 408 (ill.).

—, earl of Warwick, son of George, duke of Clarence, 135: 498-536.

effigies, funeral, 127: 125-27, 129, 132, 135.

Eleanor of Provence, wife of Henry III, 133: 408.

Elizabeth I, 127: 155.

- Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, **131**: 311-12, 319-20, **135**: 499-521.
 —, books, reputation and piety, **129**: 214-45, **131**: 327-30.
 —, children, **129**: 223.
 —, entry into Coventry, **129**: 227.
 —, entry into London, **129**: 226.
 —, funeral, **129**: 234-35.
 —, visit to Norwich, **129**: 227.
 Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII, **126**: 99, **127**: 126, 129, **129**: 223, **133**: 423.
 —, coronation, **126**: 89, 100.
 —, portrait, **133**: 407.
 Elrington, John, treasurer of the royal household, **127**: 151-55.
 Ely, bishop of, *see* Morton, John.
 epitaph, of Richard, duke of York (died 1460), **127**: 145-47.
 Erasmus, **132**: 356-57, 376.
 Essex, earl of, *see* Bouchier, Henry.
 Estfeld, William, mayor of London, **126**: 86.
 Eton college, **129**: 233.
 Fabyan's chronicle, *see* London chronicles.
 Falcon herald, *see* Writhe, John.
 Fauconberg, Bastard of, *see* Neville, Thomas.
 Faunt, Nicholas, mayor of Canterbury, **128**: 179.
 Ferrant, John, March king of arms, **127**: 126, 129, 132, 136, 159n.
 Ferrers, lord, *see* Devereux, Walter.
 feudalism, bastard, **131**: 332-34.
 Fiennes, Richard, lord Dacre of the South, **127**: 129, 134, 137, 142, 145.
 Fitzgerald, Thomas, earl of Desmond, **129**: 217-18.
 Flanders, merchants of, **124**: 4.
 Flete, Lincs., **124**: 2-4, 10.
 —, family, **124**: 2-15.
 —, William, mercer, **124**: 3.
 —, William, of Rickmansworth, 'merchant' and mercer, **124**: 2-15.
 Fogge, family, **132**: 374.
 —, Sir John, **129**: 216-17, 234, **132**: 371-73.
 Forster, Agnes, **132**: 372.
 —, family, **132**: 373.
 —, John, receiver general of Elizabeth Woodville, **129**: 217, 234, **132**: 370, 374.
 —, Stephen, mayor of London, **132**: 372.
 Fotheringhay, **127**: 122, 124-25, 128-30, 134, 140-41, 143, 145, 149, 151, 154-55.

- , college, 127: 124, 128, 149.
- Fraunceys, John, mayor of London, 126: 87.
- Free, John, 132: 356.
- 'Frenell (Frevell), Dame An', 132: 389.
- Friars Observantines, 129: 232.
- Frowyk, chronicle, 126: 86-103, 95 (ill.), 130: 277-78.
- , family, 126: 86-103, 128: 199, 130: 277-79, family tree 126: 91, 128: 199.
- , Henry, mercer, possibly commissioned *Libelle of English Policy*, 126: 86-93.
- , Isabel, 130: 277-78.
- , Sir Thomas, 126: 86-103, 130: 277-78.
- Fulford, Sir Thomas, 128: 179.
- funeral, of Richard II, 127: 127 (ill.); of Richard, duke of York, 127: 122-65.
- Fyncham, Laurence, officer in the acatry, 127: 154-55.
- Gairdner, James, 130: 272.
- gardens, medieval, 134: 483-87.
- Garnet, Richard, king's pavilioner, 127: 152, 155.
- Genoa, merchants, 124: 5.
- Genycote, John, 129: 227.
- Gigli, Giovanni, 132: 360, 369.
- Gordon, Lady Katherine, 124: 19-20.
- Gower, John, *Mirour de l'omme*, 126: 104-07.
- Grafton, Richard, continuation of John Hardyng's *Chronicle*, 128: 175.
- Grant, Alexander, on Edward IV, 131: 312-13.
- Graham, Lincs., 127: 128, 133, 137, 139, 143.
- Great Chronicle*, see London chronicles.
- Green, John Richard, 131: 309, 321.
- Gregory's Chronicle*, see London chronicles.
- Grey, Anthony, lord Grey of Ruthin, 127: 129, 142, 145.
- , Edmund, earl of Kent, 127: 128, 134, 137-38, 141, 145.
- , Edward, viscount Lisle, 126: 98; and see Norton, Jane.
- , Sir John (died 1460), 129: 214, 216.
- , Sir Richard, 128: 178, 129: 215, 131: 315.
- , Thomas, marquess of Dorset, 127: 129, 134, 137, 141, 145, 129: 215, 221, 234, 131: 314, 322.
- , Sir Thomas, 128: 176.
- Greystoke, Ralph, lord, 127: 126, 132, 141, 145, 148.
- Griffolini, Francesco, of Arezzo, Italian humanist, 133: 354, 361, 363.
- Grocyn, William, 132: 356, 359.
- Gruuthuse, Louis de Bruges, lord of, 129: 222, 134: 464.

- Guardian Angel, Hours of, **129**: 230-32.
- Guisnes poursuivant, *see* poursuivants.
- Gunthorpe, John, **132**: 348.
- Gutenberg, Johann, printer, **134**: 470-73.
- Habington, Thomas, antiquary, **133**: 422-26.
- hagiography, **124**: 36-37.
- Hall, Edmund, chronicler, **128**: 177-78.
- Halse, John, bishop of Chester, **127**: 132, 135, 141, 145, 158n.
- Halstead, Caroline, *Richard III*, **130**: 272.
- Hanawalt, Barbara, **128**: 186.
- Hardyng, John, chronicler, **133**: 429.
- Harfleur, **125**: 42-43.
- Harley, Robert, book collector, **126**: 100.
- Harowe, John, mercer, **127**: 123.
- Harpisfeld, Agnes, *née* Norton, **125**: 49-51.
- , family, **125**: 42-59; family tree, **125**: 51.
- , George, draper, **125**: 50-51.
- , John, **125**: 43-44, 50-52.
- , Lewis, mercer, **125**: 50-51.
- , Nicholas, clerk of the signet, **125**: 42-59; signature, **125**: 45 (ill.).
- (Harpisfeld), Nicholas, biographer of Thomas More, **125**: 50-52.
- Harris, John, **133**: 425-27.
- , William, **133**: 424, 426-27.
- Haryot, William, mayor of London, **126**: 87.
- Hasley, Dame Margaret, **132**: 389.
- Hastings, Richard, lord Welles, **127**: 126, 132, 141, 145, 148.
- , William, lord, **127**: 129, 134, 137, 140-41, 145, **128**: 178, **129**: 215, 220-21, **131**: 315, 319-20, 322, **132**: 370, **134**: 462.
- Hauley, John, of Dartmouth, **124**: 4.
- Haute, Alice, wife of Sir John Fogge, **129**: 216, **132**: 371, 373.
- , family, **129**: 235.
- , family, **130**: 277-78, **132**: 373-74.
- , Sir Thomas, **126**: 91, 94, **130**: 277.
- , Sir William, **128**: 178, **130**: 278.
- hearse, *chapelle ardente*, *castrum doloris*, **127**: 122-25, 129-30, 132-43, 148-51, 144 (ill.).
- Helmholz, R.H., **128**: 186.
- Henry IV, portrait, **133**: 411.
- , standard, **133**: 416 (ill.).
- , tomb, *see* Canterbury.

Henry V, 127: 126.

—, chantry at Westminster Abbey, 127: 124.

—, portrait, 133: 413.

—, standard, 133: 416.

—, treatment of Queen Joan of Navarre, 129: 219.

—, *and see* mottoes.

Henry VI, 128: 175, 177-78, 129: 219, 131: 313, 317-18.

—, portrait, 133: 413.

—, standard, 133: 416.

Henry VII, 126: 94, 97-99, 127: 126, 132: 364.

—, as Henry Tudor, 128: 178, 129: 222, 131: 311-12.

—, reputation, 130: 266-67, 133: 413.

—, and Simnel and Warbeck, 135: 498-536.

—, *and see* coinage.

Henry VIII, 127: 126, 133: 423.

Henry Plantagenet, duke of Lancaster, 133: 410-11.

heralds, at the reburial of Richard, duke of York, 127: 122-55.

—, Chester, *see* Whiting (Utile), Thomas; Falcon, *see* Writhe, John; Hereford, 127: 126, 133, 136, 141, 145, 159n.; Richmond, 128: 176; Snowdoun, 127: 126, 133, 136, 141, 145, 159n.; Windsor, *see* More, John.

—, *and see* kings of arms; pursuivants; Writhe, John; Whiting, Thomas.

Hereford, herald, *see* heralds.

—, bishop of, *see* Milling, Thomas.

Hicks, Michael, biographer of Clarence, 129: 220.

Hildesheim, John of, 132: 390.

Hill, Thomas, mayor of London, 126: 87, 99.

Hilton, Walter, 132: 389.

historical scholarship, bibliography of, 1975-89, 128: 207.

Hoccleve, Thomas, *Regement of Princes*, 132: 387.

Holinshed, Ralph, 126: 175.

Holme, Thomas, Norroy king of arms, 127: 126, 129, 133, 136, 159n.

Hopton, William, 126: 98.

Horrox, Rosemary, 131: 322; on Richard III's reign, 130: 266.

Horwood, Elizabeth, abbess of the Minoresses, 132: 389.

hospitals, 133: 446-48.

Howard, John, duke of Norfolk, 126: 98.

—, Thomas, earl of Surrey, 126: 98; after Bosworth, 128: 200.

Howth, the 'Book of Howth', 129: 218.

humanism, *see* Carmeliano, Pietro; Erasmus; Free, John; Gigli, Giovanni; Griffolini, Francesco; Grocyn, William.

Hunt, Thomas, **132**: 361.

Ich Dien pursuivant, *see* pursuivants.

illumination, *see* books.

Ingelby, John, **129**: 234-35.

Ireland, **125**: 43.

—, king of arms, *see* Bellengier, Walter.

Irlond, George, grocer and alderman of London, **132**: 372.

—, John, **132**: 371.

Islip, John abbot of Westminster, hearse, **127**: 124, 144 (ill.).

ivories, *see* Liverpool.

Jane Seymour, queen of Henry VIII, **127**: 126.

Jenney, Sir William, **126**: 98-99.

Joan of Navarre, queen of Henry IV, **129**: 219.

John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster, **124**: 17.

Joyour, John, Comfort pursuivant (?), **127**: 124, 126, 133, 136, 141, 145, 159n.

Katherine of Aragon, queen of Henry VIII, **127**: 126.

Kemp, John, archbishop of Canterbury, **124**: 8, 11.

Kendall, Paul Murray, biographer of Richard III, **129**: 218, 221.

Kent, rebellion, May 1471, **128**: 174-76, 179.

—, earl of, *see* Grey, Edmund; Neville, William.

kings of arms, Garter, *see* Writhe, John; Ireland, *see* Bellengier, Walter; March, *see* Ballard, William; Ferrant, John; Norroy, *see* Holme, Thomas.

Knolles, Thomas, mayor of London, **126**: 87.

Kyme (Keymes), Margaret, **124**: 19-20.

Lamplow, John, grocer, **127**: 152-53.

Lancaster, earl of, *see* Edmund Crouchback; Thomas.

—, dukes of, *see* Henry Plantagenet; John of Gaunt.

—, collar of SS, **133**: 413.

—, red rose of, **133**: 406-20.

Lander, J.R., on Edward IV, **131**: 310-12.

Langton, Thomas, bishop of St Davids, **130**: 271.

Lavenham, Thomas, **124**: 8-10.

law, canon law, **134**: 475-77.

Lee, Edward, archbishop of York, **132**: 356.

—, family, **132**: 347, 355, 369, 371, 373, 374-75; family tree, **132**: 371.

—, Joan, **132**: 371-72.

—, John, master of Maidstone college, **132**: 355-57, 359, 372-73.

—, Joyce, wife of Richard Lee II, **132**: 375.

—, Dame Lettice, **132**: 371-72.

- , Sir Richard I, mayor of London, 132: 355, 371-72.
- , Richard II, 132: 355-56, 371.
- , Richard III, 132: 371.
- , Sidney, 128: 180.
- Leicester, the Newark, 126: 86, 88, 97-98.
- , church of the Annunciation, 126: 98.
- , church of the Grey Friars, 126: 97-98.
- , church of St Mary in the Newark, 126: 98.
- Libelle of English Policy, The*, see Frowyk, Henry.
- life and society in the middle ages, children in medieval London, 135: 543-46; death in towns, 134: 486-88; economic history, 130: 280-81; fifteenth-century attitudes, 130: 287-88; food and feast, 124: 38-39; household accounts, 125: 75; communal leisure in late medieval England, 128: 194-97; everyday life in medieval England, 130: 290-91; monarchy, 124: 25-26; monastic life, 125: 73-75; pleasures and pastimes, 131: 338-40; English society in the later middle ages, 134: 466-67; landed society in Warwickshire, 125: 60-65; commercialisation of English society, 125: 68-70; and see architecture, art, artillery, books, church, court, gardens, hospitals, law, religion, women.
- Lincoln, bishops of, see Rotherham, Thomas; Russell, John.
- , earl of, see Pole, John de la.
- Lisle, viscount, see Grey, Edward.
- Liverpool ivories, 129: 253-54.
- London, 126: 86-103.
- , aldermen, see Irlond, George.
- , the Bastard of Fauconberg's attack on, 128: 174-75, 129: 224, 132: 372; and see Neville, Thomas.
- , Bridge, 128: 180, 129: 227, 135: 540-42.
- , Charterhouse, 124: 3, 11.
- , chronicles, 126: 86-103; Fabyan's chronicle, 128: 175, 129: 217, 132: 374; *Gregory's Chronicle*, 131: 314, 316, 319; *Great Chronicle*, 128: 180, 129: 175, 217.
- , companies, 126: 87.
- , drapers, see Harpissfeld, George; Drope, Robert.
- , Grocers' Company, 132: 355, 372; grocers, see Collier, John; Irlond, George; Lamplow, John; Teller, John.
- , mayors and sheriffs, 126: 87-89, 94; list of mayors, 126: 88 (ill.).
- , mayors, see Billesdon, Robert; Brown, Stephen; Cook, Sir Thomas, Estfeld, William; Forster, Stephen; Fraunceys, John; Haryot, William; Hill, Thomas; Knolles, Thomas; Lee, Sir Richard I; Shaa, Edmund; Ward, John.

- , Mercers' Company, 124: 3, 126: 87; mercers, *see* Cavendish, William; Caxton, William; Flete, William; Frowyk, Henry; Harowe, John; Harpissfeld, Lewis; Pykton, John; White, William.
- , merchant adventurers, 129: 224.
- , Minorities, or Abbey of the Blessed Virgin Mary and St Francis without Aldgate, 132: 375, 387-9; their books, 132: 388-89.
- , poem dedicated to Queen Elizabeth Woodville, 129: 224, 226.
- , Rolls House, 132: 346, 350, 370.
- , St Bartholomew's hospital, 126: 89, 92-93, 129: 231.
- , St Mary Elsing Spital, 124: 6, 11.
- , St Paul's, 127: 123, 125.
- , St Stephen Walbrook, 132: 372.
- , scrivener or stationer of, 126: 86.
- , vintner, *see* Treguran, John.
- , waxchandler, *see* Talbot, John.
- , Westminster Abbey, 127: 124, 144 (ill.); chapel of St Erasmus, 129: 233; sanctuary, 128: 179, 129: 231, 233; *and see* Henry V; Islip, John.
- , Ypres Inn, 126: 92, 94.
- Louis XI, king of France, 128: 178, 132: 388.
- , and Richard, duke of Gloucester, 134: 461-65.
- , *and see* Picquigny.
- Lovell family, 124: 21.
- Low Countries, 133: 436-38.
- Luxembourg, family, 129: 220, 227.
- , Jacquetta de, duchess of Bedford, 129: 214, 217-19, 226.
- Lydgate, John, his *Life of Our Lady*, 129: 232; his poems, 132: 387.
- Lynne, William, woolman and grocer, 132: 387.
- , Beatrice, *see* Cornburgh, Avery.
- MacGibbon, David, biographer of Queen Elizabeth Woodville, 129: 216, 218, 220, 222.
- Maidstone, Kent, 132: 372.
- , All Hallows church, 132: 373.
- , college, 132: 355, 359, 373.
- , Fraternity of Corpus Christi, 132: 373-74.
- , manor of the Mote, 132: 373-74.
- 'majesty cloth', 127: 124-25, 148-51.
- Malatesta, Domenico 'Novello', 132: 354.
- Malory, Sir Thomas, 135: 537-40.
- Mancini, 129: 216, 220-22, 130: 272, 131: 307, 313-15, 321-22, 132: 349.
- manuscripts, study of, 131: 330-31.

- , Cambridge, Gonville and Caius College 196/102, 132: 362-69, 367 (ill.).
- , —, Trinity College B.14.15, 132: 389.
- , —, University Library Ee.iv.32, 132: 391.
- , —, Mass., Harvard University Library Eng. 530, 132: 391.
- , Dublin, Trinity College 429, 132: 350-59, 353 (ill.).
- Liverpool, Cathedral Library, Radcliffe 6, 129: 230-31.
- , London, British Library Add. 18851, 128: 204-05.
- , —, —, Add. 31042, 132: 390.
- , —, —, Add. 46354, 126: 98, 128: 198.
- , —, —, Egerton 2642, 127: 147.
- , —, —, Harl 48, 127: 131-32.
- , —, —, Harl. 433, 134: 464.
- , —, —, Harl. 541, 126: 86-103.
- , —, —, Harl. 2397, 132: 389.
- , —, —, Harl. 4632, 127: 132, 138, 133: 416 (ill.).
- , —, —, Cotton Vesp. E xvi, 132: 391-92.
- , —, —, Royal 12 A xxix, 132: 347-50, 352 (ill.).
- , —, —, Royal 14 E iii, 129: 228-30.
- , —, —, Royal 17 D xv, 129: 226.
- , —, —, Royal 18 A x, 132: 391-92.
- , —, —, Stowe 951, 132: 392.
- , —, —, Stowe 1047, 127: 132, 145.
- , —, College of Arms I.11, 127: 132, 151.
- , —, —, I.15, 127: 132.
- , —, —, M.3, 127: 132.
- , —, —, R.36, 127: 150.
- , —, Public Record Office, Great Wardrobe Accounts E 361/6, 127: 149-50.
- , —, —, Exchequer, Accounts Various E 101/412, 127: 151-55.
- , New York, Pierpont Morgan Library MA 1346, 134: 454-60, 456 (ill.).
- , Oxford, Bodleian Library Ashmole 59, 132: 391-92.
- , —, —, Laud Misc. 501, 132: 362-69, 366 (ill.).
- , Paris, Bibliothèque Nationale fr. 2908, 134: 461-65, 463 (ill.).
- , Reigate Church 2322, 132: 389.
- , San Marino, Huntington Library EL 26 A 13, 132: 387.
- , —, —, RB 62222 (printed book), 129: 230.
- , Toronto, Bergendal Collection 60, 129: 231-32.
- , Wellington, New Zealand Bible Society 135, 132: 388.
- , Yale, University Library Beinecke 281, 129: 232.
- March, earl of, *see* Mortimer, Edmund.
- , king of arms, *see* Ballard, William; Ferrant, John.

Margaret, sister of Edward IV, *see* Burgundy.

—, of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 126: 89, 93, 129: 215-16, 226, 233.

Markham, Clements, 130: 272-73.

—, John, chief justice, 129: 217.

—, Thomas, officer in the acatry, 127: 154.

Martyn, Thomas, 127: 124.

Maudelyns, Herts., manor of, 132: 370, 374.

Mélusine, 129: 220.

Middleham, 128: 176, 179-80, 134: 473-75.

Milling, Thomas, bishop of Hereford, 127: 132, 135, 141, 145, 158n.

Minoreesses convent, *see* London, Minories.

Molinet, Jean, Burgundian chronicler and poet, 135: 498, 521.

'Moningtoun, Margareta', 132: 391.

More, manor of the, Rickmansworth, Herts., 124: 2-15.

—, John, Windsor herald, 127: 126, 129, 133, 141, 145, 159n.

—, Richard, officer in the acatry, 127: 152, 154.

—, Sir Thomas, 129: 217, 220-21, 130: 270, 131: 308-09, 313, 315-316, 132: 376; *and see* Harpissfeld (Harpfield), Nicholas.

Mortimer, Edmund, earl of March, seal, 133: 410 (ill.).

—, house of, 133: 409.

Mortimer's Cross, battle of, 133: 410.

Morton, family, 132: 347, 369, 372-75.

—, John, bishop of Ely, 132: 348, 350, 356, 360, 370, 376.

—, Robert, master of the rolls, 132: 346, 350, 360, 369-70, 374.

—, —, lawyer, 132: 370.

motatoes, Henry IV's *Soverayne*, 133: 411.

Mountjoy, lord, *see* Blount, John.

Mowbray, Anne, 126: 92, 129: 220.

Multon, John, London stationer, 129: 226.

music, vicars choral of York Minster, 128: 207-08.

Nash, Tredway, antiquary, 133: 422-25.

Nassington, William, *Speculum vitae*, 132: 390-92.

Neville, Anne, *see* Anne Neville, queen of Richard III.

—, Anne, wife of Humphrey Stafford, 1st duke of Buckingham, 132: 389.

—, Cecily, duchess of York, 127: 128-29, 155, 129: 216, 133: 417-18, 422-23.

—, —, seals and titles, 133: 429-35, 433 (ill.).

—, Richard, earl of Salisbury, 127: 124.

—, —, earl of Warwick, 124: 16, 128: 175-77, 181, 129: 215-16, 218-19, 225, 131: 311, 318-20.

—, Sir Thomas, 127: 124.

- , Thomas, bastard of Fauconberg, and Richard, duke of Gloucester, 128: 174-84, 129: 224-25.
- , William, earl of Kent, 128: 175.
- , William, 128: 179.
- Newark, Notts., 127: 128, 139, 143.
- Nicholas, David, 128: 186.
- Norfolk, duke of, *see* Howard, John.
- Norroy king of arms, *see* Holme, Thomas.
- North of England, 129: 250-52.
- Northern Homilies, The*, 132: 390.
- Northumberland, earl of, *see* Percy, Henry.
- Norton, Jane, m. (1) John Treguran, (2) Robert Drope, (3) Edward Grey, viscount Lisle, 125: 50-51.
- Norwich, Queen Elizabeth Woodville's visit to, 129: 227.
- , bishop of, *see* Despenser, Henry.
- Nottingham, earl of, *see* Berkeley, William.
- Nowell, Roger, 127: 124.
- oath of fealty at coronation, 132: 357-58.
- Oddingley, Worcs., St James' church, Yorkist window at, 133: 421-28.
- Oxford, Magdalen College, 132: 356, 359.
- , Magdalen grammar school, 132: 358-59.
- , printing press at, 132: 358.
- , earl of, *see* Vere, John de.
- Padua, 132: 355-56.
- Paduale, Thomas, officer in the acatry, 127: 154.
- Page, master, Queen Elizabeth Woodville's solicitor, 129: 217.
- parliament, first parliament of Edward IV, 124: 16.
- Paston, family, 125: 78-79.
- , Sir John, 128: 177, 179-80.
- Peasants' Revolt, 124: 17.
- Percy, Henry, earl of Northumberland, 127: 126, 132, 134, 136-38, 141, 145, 148.
- , Sir Ralph, 128: 177.
- , Robert, 126: 98.
- Phalaris, the *Letters* of the pseudo-Phalaris, 132: 350-62, 372-73.
- Philippa of Hainault, queen of Edward III, 129: 223.
- Picquigny, meeting of Edward IV and Louis XI at, 131: 314.
- Pizan, Christine de, her *Book of the Body Politic*, 130: 288-90.
- Pliny, *Natural History*, 132: 349-50.
- Pole, John, de la, earl of Lincoln, 127: 128, 134, 137-38, 141, 145.

- Pontefract, Yorks., **127**: 122-25, **127**, **133**, **138-39**, **142**, **147-48**, **150-51**.
 popes, relations with England, **133**: 440-42.
Pore Caitif, The, **132**: 389.
 'Porter, Dame Annes', **132**: 389.
 prayer, for sleep, **126**: 95 (ill.).
 —, on Syon beads, **126**: 96.
 prophecy, under Henry VIII, **126**: 119-20.
 Public Record Office documents, *see* manuscripts.
 pursuivants, Bluemantle, **129**: 222; Comfort, *see* Joynour, John; Guisnes, **127**:
 126, **133**, **136**, **141**, **145**, **159n.**; Ich Dien, **127**: **126**, **133**, **141**, **145**, **159n.**;
 Scales, **127**: **126**, **133**, **136**, **141**, **145**, **159n.**
 Pykton, John, mercer, **124**: 3-4.
 queen's gold, **129**: 217, 223.
 religion, fifteenth- and sixteenth-century religion, **126**: 114-15; popular
 religion, **129**: 256-57; Lollard communities, **134**: 479-82.
 Reynes, Robert, of Acle, **132**: 390.
 Reynewell, William, merchant, **124**: 4-5.
 Richard II, **124**: 17, **133**: 413, 415.
 —, funeral, **127**: 127 (ill.).
 Richard III, liking for artillery, **134**: 461-65.
 —, and the bastard of Fauconberg, **128**: 174-84, **129**: 224-25.
 —, as duke of Gloucester, **131**: 319-20, 322.
 —, —, at father's funeral, **127**: 126-28, **132**, **134**, **136-39**, **141-42**, **145**, **148**.
 —, —, indenture with Elizabeth Scrope, **134**: 454-60, 456 (ill.).
 —, —, praised for military prowess, **129**: 224.
 —, coronation, **126**: 86-87, 98.
 —, death, **126**: 87-88; body displayed, **126**: 88, 97-8; place of burial, **126**:
 97-99.
 —, and the earl of Desmond, **129**: 218.
 —, and Queen Elizabeth Woodville, **129**: 221-22.
 —, his kingship, **124**: 33-34.
 —, letter to Louis XI, **134**: 461-65, 463 (ill.).
 —, at Magdalen College, Oxford, **132**: 359.
 —, and Pietro Carmeliano, **132**: 346-47, 350-58, 362-69, 375-76.
 —, piety, **131**: 317.
 —, portrait, **133**: 413.
 —, and the Princes, **135**: 500-03.
 —, and Buckingham's rebellion, **126**: 94.
 —, reputation in history and literature, **130**: 266-76.
 —, seal, **133**: 413.

- , *Richard and Anne*, a play, 134: 488-90.
- , *and see* coinage; Cornwallis, William.
- Richmond, countess of, *see* Beaufort, Margaret.
- , herald, *see* heralds.
- Rickmansworth, Herts., 124: 2-12.
- Rivers, earl, *see* Woodville, Anthony; Woodville, Richard.
- Rolls House, *see* London.
- Rood, Theoderic, printer, 132: 358, 360-62.
- Roos, Sir Richard, 129: 228-30.
- roses, red, white and Tudor, 133: 406-20.
- , *and see* Wars.
- Ross, Charles, on Queen Elizabeth Woodville, 129: 222; his *Richard III*, 130: 266; on Edward IV, 131: 306, 311-13, 316.
- Rotherham, Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, 127: 129, 134, 137, 140-41, 145.
- Rous, John, chronicler, 126: 98, 129: 232.
- Russell, John, chancellor, bishop of Lincoln, 132: 346, 360, 362-65, 367.
- Rutland, earl of, *see* Edmund.
- St Albans, abbey, 124: 7-9, 125: 43-44.
- , second battle of, 129: 226.
- , wills, 131: 337-38.
- St Barbara, 132: 369, 134: 464.
- St Bartholomew's hospital, *see* London.
- St Bridget, 127: 128, 129: 234.
- St Davids, bishop of, *see* Langton, Thomas.
- St Denis, Paris, abbey of, 127: 131.
- St Edmund, king and martyr, 127: 126, 133.
- St Edward, king and confessor, 127: 126, 133, 149.
- St Elizabeth, and Queen Elizabeth Woodville, 129: 226-27, 233-34.
- St Erasmus, 127: 128, 129: 233.
- St George, 127: 126, 128, 133, 149.
- St Helena, 132: 369.
- St John the Baptist, 127: 128.
- St Katherine, 134: 464.
- , Middle English life of, 131: 340-42.
- , Latin life of, 132: 346-67, 362-69, 366-67 (ills).
- St Mary the Virgin, 127: 126, 133, 137, 146-47, 129: 223, 233.
- St Richard Scrope, 127: 128.
- Salisbury, earl of, *see* Neville, Richard.
- Sandal castle, 127: 123, 147.
- Sandwich, Kent, 128: 175-76.

- Savage, Sir John, 132: 374-75.
 Scales pursuivant, *see* pursuivants.
 Scofield, Cora L., 128: 179, 131: 310.
 Scotland, 134: 462.
 Scott, Sir Walter, *Anne of Geierstein*, 133: 406.
 Scrope of Masham, Elizabeth, lady, indenture with Richard, duke of Gloucester, 134: 454-60, 456 (ill.).
 —, Ralph, 134: 458.
 —, Thomas, 5th lord, 134: 455, 457-458.
 —, —, 6th lord, 134: 455, 457-58.
 seals, 133: 413.
 —, of Edward, duke of York, 133: 407.
 —, of Richard, duke of York (died 1460), 133: 407.
 —, of Cecily Neville, duchess of York, 133: 429-35.
Secreta secretorum, 132: 391.
 seven sacraments, iconography, 129: 246-49.
 Seymour, Jane, *see* Jane Seymour.
 Sforza, Bianca Maria, poem dedicated to, 129: 215.
 Shaa, Edmund, mayor of London, 126: 87, 99.
 Shakespeare, on Queen Elizabeth Woodville, 129: 216.
 —, on Richard III, 130: 266-67.
 —, *Henry VI*, 133: 416-17.
 Shene, manor at, 129: 233.
 —, Charterhouse at, 129: 234.
 Shirley, John, scribe and 'publisher', 132: 387, 390-91.
 Shirwood, John, bishop of Durham, 132: 348.
 Shore, 'Jane', 131: 315.
 Shukburgh, Thomas, 129: 240.
 signet, clerks of, *see* Blakeney, John; Harpissfeld, Nicholas.
 —, office, 125: 44-48.
 Simnel, Lambert, 129: 222, 135: 498-536.
 Simons, Richard, 135: 499.
 Sixtus IV, pope, 132: 351, 359-60.
 Skipwith, Sir John, 127: 126, 139.
 Snowdoun herald, *see* heralds.
 Somerset, duke of, *see* Beaufort, Henry.
 —, earl of, *see* Beaufort, John.
 Sotehill, Henry, 127: 124.
 Southampton, 128: 175, 177, 179-80.
 —, hospital of St Julian, 127: 124.

- Stafford, Anne, duchess of Buckingham, *see* Neville, Anne.
- , Humphrey, 1st duke of Buckingham, 132: 389.
- , John, chancellor, bishop of Bath and Wells, 124: 6, 8.
- Stamford, Lincs., 127: 128, 133, 137, 139, 143.
- Stanley, Elizabeth, *nee* Hopton, 124: 21-22.
- , Thomas, lord, 127: 126, 132, 134, 136-37, 141, 145, 148.
- , Sir William, of Holt, 124: 21-22.
- Starkey, Humphrey, 126: 98, 100.
- Stewart, Annabella, 124: 19-20.
- Stoke, battle of, 135: 498-99, 514, 517.
- Stow, John, antiquary, 126: 100, 127: 122; *Annales*, 128: 179, 129: 217; *Chronicle*, 128: 179.
- 'Stranslea, Maud', 132: 391.
- Stratford, John, king's painter, 127: 124, 149.
- Strickland, Agnes, biographer of the queens of England, 129: 216, 218, 222.
- Stubbs, William, on Edward IV, 131: 306, 309-10.
- Sturgeon, family, 126: 91.
- , John, mercer, 126: 91-92.
- , Nicholas, 126: 91-93.
- , Richard, clerk of the crown, 126: 91-92.
- Suffolk, Elizabeth, duchess of, 127: 124.
- Surigone, Stephano, Italian humanist, 132: 360.
- Surrey, earl of, *see* Howard, Thomas.
- Sutton, William, 129: 234.
- swans' marks, 126: 95 (ill.).
- Syon abbey, Isleworth, 126: 92, 96.
- , pardon of, 126: 92, 95-96.
- , stewards of, *see* Frowyk, Thomas; Ward, John.
- Talbot, John, waxchandler, 127: 123.
- Taylor, John, 132, 359.
- Teller, John, grocer, 127: 124.
- Temple, Sir William, 132: 351.
- Tetzel, Gabriel, 131: 313.
- Tewkesbury, abbey, 128: 181.
- , battle of, 129: 224.
- , monument of Edward Despenser, 124: 17.
- Tey, Josephine, *Dickon*, 130: 269.
- theatre, medieval English, 128: 205-06.
- Thomas, earl of Lancaster, 124: 16.
- Thomas, Sir Rhys ap, 130: 291-92.

- Thorney abbey, Cambs., **124**: 10-11.
 Thornton, Robert, **132**: 390.
Three Kings of Cologne, The, **132**: 387-96.
 Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester, **124**: 21, **128**: 181, **129**: 218, **131**: 319, **132**: 356.
 Townshend, Roger, **125**: 49.
 Towton, battle of, **127**: 123, **130**: 299-301.
 Traversagni da Savona, Lorenzo, **132**: 360.
 Treguran, John, vintner, *see* Norton, Jane.
 Trinity, the, **127**: 126, 133, 136-37.
 Tuchet, John, lord Audley, **127**: 129, 134, 137, 142, 145.
 Tudor, Jasper, **128**: 178.
 Turbeville, John, **132**: 374.
 Tuxford in the Clay, **127**: 128, 133, 136, 139, 143.
 Vaughan, Sir Thomas, **128**: 181.
 Venice, **132**: 351, 359-62.
 Vere, John de, earl of Oxford, **128**: 178.
 Vergil, Polydore, **128**: 175, **131**: 308-09, 321, **135**: 498-521.
 Visitation, feast of the, **129**: 233-34.
 vowesses, **132**: 387.
 Wakefield, battle of, **127**: 123-24, 147.
 —, church, **127**: 124.
 —, manor, **128**: 185.
 —, —, court of, **130**: 292-93.
 Walderne, William, merchant, **124**: 4-5.
 Wales, in the middle ages, **126**: 117-18.
 Walpole, Horace, *Historic Doubts*, **130**: 272.
 Warbeck, Perkin, **124**: 19-20, **130**: 281-84, **135**: 498-536.
 Ward, John, steward of Syon abbey, mayor of London, **126**: 92, 94.
 —, —, mayor of London, **126**: 99.
 Warkworth, John, *Chronicle*, **128**: 175-76, 179, 181, **131**: 307.
 Wars of the Roses, **133**: 444-45.
 —, in fiction, **134**: 477-79.
 —, military campaigns of, **132**: 399-400.
 Warwick, earl of, *see* Beauchamp, Richard; Edward; Neville, Richard.
 Warwickshire, landed society in, **125**: 60-65.
 Wavrin, Jean de, Burgundian chronicler, **125**: 47-48, **128**: 176-79, **131**: 320;
 miniature from his chronicle, **125**: 47 (ill.).
 Waynflete, William, bishop of Winchester, **132**: 358, 361, 370.
 Welles, lord, *see* Hastings, Richard.

Wells, Som., 126: 112-13.

Westminster Abbey, *see* London.

Weye of Paradys, The, 125: 66-68.

White, William, mercer, 127: 152-54.

Whiting (Utine), Thomas, Chester herald, 127: 126, 130-31, 133, 136, 141, 145, 159n.

wills, *see* St Albans.

Winchester, bishop of, *see* Beaufort, Henry; Waynflete, William.

—, college, 125: 50, 52.

Windsor, chapel, 129: 232, 235, 131: 317.

—, herald, *see* More, John.

Wolffe, B.P., 131: 310-11.

women, in England, 450-1500, 135: 542-43; and literature in Britain, 124: 26-29; London women readers, 132: 387-96; and mystical experience, 124: 35-36; noble and gentle, 134: 467-70; religious women in East Anglia, 130: 293-95; women saints, 124: 36-37; and violence in marriage, 128: 185-93; medieval London widows, 130: 297-98; wife and widow in medieval England, 130: 284-86; and work, 125: 70-73; *and see* books.

Wood, John, 126: 93.

Woodville, Anthony, earl Rivers, 127: 128, 134, 137, 141, 145, 128: 174, 176, 178, 129: 215, 218, 221, 224, 226, 233.

—, family, 129: 216, 220, 130: 277-78, 131: 322, 132: 374.

—, Richard, earl Rivers, 129: 214, 216-18, 132: 373.

Wootton, Nicholas, mayor of the Staple, 124: 6.

Worcester, earl of, *see* Tiptoft, John.

Worde, Wynkyn de, printer, 132: 390.

Writhe, John, Falcon herald, 127: 126, 133, 136, 141, 145, 159n.

—, —, Garter king of arms, 126: 98.

Wulflete, William, 129: 228.

York, archbishop of, *see* Lee, Edward.

—, Richard, duke of (died 1460), 125: 43-44, 133: 417, 422-23, 429-33.

—, —, arms, 133: 422-23.

—, —, epitaph, 127: 145-47.

—, —, reburial, 127: 122-165.

—, —, seal, 133: 408 (ill.).

—, —, tomb, 127: 155.

—, —, son of Edward IV, 126: 92, 129: 220, 133: 432, 135: 498-536.

—, dukes of, *see* Edmund of Langley; Edward.

—, house of, 133: 406, 409.

—, —, emblems of, 133: 420-28.

- , Consistory Court at, **128**: 186-90.
- , Minster, vicars choral, *see* music.
- , Micklegate Bar, **127**: 123.
- 'Yorkist Notes', **128**: 177.

BOOKS REVIEWED.

- Alexander, Jonathan J.G., *Medieval Illuminators and Their Methods of Work*, 126: 107-09.
- Anderson, Maxwell, *Richard and Anne. A Play in Two Acts*, 134: 488-90.
- Arthurson, Ian, *The Perkin Warbeck Conspiracy, 1491-1499*, 130: 281-84.
- Aston, Margaret, *Faith and Fire: Popular and Unpopular Religion 1350-1600*, 129: 256-57.
- Backhouse, Janet, *The Isabella Breviary*, 128: 204-05.
- Barber, Richard, ed., *The Pastons: A Family in the Wars of the Roses*, 125: 78-79.
- Barron, Caroline, and Nigel Saul, eds, *England and the Low Countries in the Later Middle Ages*, 133: 436-38.
- and Anne F. Sutton, eds, *Medieval London Widows 1300-1500*, 130: 297-98.
- Bassett, Steven, ed., *Death in Towns. Urban Responses to the Dying and the Dead, 100-1600*, 134: 486-88.
- Beadle, Richard, ed., *The Cambridge Companion to Medieval English Theatre*, 128: 205-06.
- Beer, Frances, *Women and Mystical Experience in the Middle Ages*, 124: 35-36.
- Boardman, A.W., *The Battle of Towton*, 130: 299-301.
- Britnell, R.H. and A.J. Pollard, eds, *The McFarlane Legacy. Studies in Late Medieval Politics and Society*, 131: 334-37.
- Brundage, James A., *Medieval Canon Law*, 134: 475-77.
- Burgess, Clive, *The Pre-Reformation Records of All Saints', Bristol. Part I: The All Saints' Church Book*, 134: 482-83.
- Burns, J.H., *Lordship, Kingship and Empire. The Idea of Monarchy 1400-1525*, 124: 25-26.
- Carpenter, Christine, *Locality and Polity: A Study of Warwickshire Landed Society, 1401-1499*, 125: 60-65.
- Catto, Jeremy, introd., *Chivalry: The Path of Love*, 130: 298-99.
- Cherry, John, *Goldsmiths*, 124: 29-31.
- , *Medieval Decorative Art*, 124: 31-32.
- , *The Middleham Jewel and Ring*, 134: 473-75.
- Chrimes, S.B., C.D. Ross and R.A. Griffiths, eds, *Fifteenth-Century England, 1399-1509. Studies in Politics*, 135: 546-47.
- Clayton, D.J., R.G. Davies and P. McNiven, eds, *Trade, Devotion and Governance: Papers in Later Medieval History*, 130: 295-97.
- Crawford, Anne, ed., *Letters of the Queens of England 1100-1547*, 127: 168-70.
- Davies, R.G., see Clayton, D.J.

- Davis, Virginia, *William Waynflete, Bishop and Educationalist*, 126: 166-67.
- De Hamel, Christopher, *Scribes and Illuminators*, 124: 29-31.
- Delany, Sheila, trans. and ed., *A Legend of Holy Women. Osbern Bokenham, Legends of Holy Women*, 124: 36-37.
- Diekstra, F.N.M., *The Middle English 'Weye of Paradys' and the Middle French 'Voie de Paradis': A Parallel-Text Edition*, 125: 66-68.
- Doree, Stephen S., ed., *Early Churchwardens' Accounts of Bishops Stortford 1431-1558*, 134: 490.
- Duffy, Eamon, *The Stripping of the Altars. Traditional Religion in England, c.1400-c.1580*, 126: 114-15.
- Eames, Elizabeth, *English Tilers*, 124: 29-31.
- Field, P.C.J., *The Life and Times of Sir Thomas Malory*, 135: 537-40.
- Flood, Susan, ed., *St Albans Wills, 1471-1500*, 131: 337-38.
- Forhan, Kate Langdon, *Christine de Pizan, The Book of the Body Politic*, 130: 288-90.
- Gibson, Margaret, *The Liverpool Ivories: Late Antique and Medieval Ivory and Bone Carving in Liverpool Museum and the Walker Art Gallery*, 129: 253-54.
- Gilchrist, Roberta, and Marilyn Oliva, *Religious Women in Medieval East Anglia. History and Archaeology c. 1100-1540*, 130: 293-95.
- Gillingham, John, ed., *Richard III. A Medieval Kingship*, 124: 33-34.
- Goldberg, P.J.P., *Women, Work, and Life Cycle in a Medieval Economy: Women in York and Yorkshire, c. 1300-1520*, 125: 70-73.
- , *Women in England 1275-1525*, 134: 467-70.
- Griffiths, Ralph A., *Conquerors and Conquered in Medieval Wales*, 126: 117-18.
- , *Sir Rhys ap Thomas and His Family: A Study in the Wars of the Roses and Early Tudor Politics*, 130: 291-92.
- , see Chrimes, S.B.
- Haigh, Philip, A., *The Military Campaigns of the Wars of the Roses*, 132: 399-400.
- Hammond, P.W., *Food and Feast in Medieval England*, 124: 38-39.
- Hanawalt, Barbara E., *Growing Up in Medieval London: The Experience of Childhood in History*, 135: 543-46.
- Harding, Vanessa, and Laura Wright, eds, *London Bridge: Selected Accounts and Rentals, 1381-1538*, 135: 540-42.
- Harper-Bill, Christopher, ed., *Religious Belief and Ecclesiastical Careers in Late Medieval England*, 126: 116-17.
- Harvey, Barbara, *Living and Dying in England 1100-1540: the Monastic Experience*, 125: 73-75.

- Harvey, Margaret, *England, Rome and the Papacy 1417-1464: The Study of a Relationship*, 133: 440-42.
- Hicks, Michael, *Bastard Feudalism*, 131: 332-34.
- Horrox, Rosemary, ed., *Fifteenth-Century Attitudes: Perceptions of Society in Late Medieval England*, 130: 287-88.
- Jansen, Sharon L., *Political Protest and Prophecy under Henry VIII*, 126: 119-20.
- Jennings, Sarah, *Medieval Pottery in the Yorkshire Museum*, 134: 473-75.
- Jewell, Helen M., *The North-South Divide: The Origins of Northern Consciousness in England*, 129: 250-52.
- Kapr, Albert, *Johann Gutenberg: The Man and His Invention*, 134: 470-73.
- Landsberg, Sylvia, *The Medieval Garden*, 134: 483-86.
- Leyser, Henrietta, *Medieval Women. A Social History of Women in England 450-1500*, 135: 542-43.
- Lightbown, Ronald W., *Medieval European Jewellery. With a Catalogue of the Collection in the Victoria and Albert Museum*, 124: 23-24.
- Lindley, Philip, *Gothic to Renaissance: Essays on Sculpture in England*, 133: 442-44.
- McDermid, Richard T.W., *Beverley Minster Fasti. Being Biographical Notes on the Provosts, Prebendaries, Officers and Vicars in the Church of Beverley Prior to the Dissolution*, 126: 110.
- MacGregor, Neil, *A Victim of Anonymity: The Master of the Saint Bartholomew Altarpiece*, 133: 438-40.
- McNiven, P., see Clayton, D.J.
- McSheffrey, Shannon, *Gender and Heresy. Women and Men in Lollard Communities 1420-1530*, 134: 479-82.
- Marks, Richard, *Stained Glass in England during the Middle Ages*, 126: 111-12.
- Meale, Carol M., ed., *Women and Literature in Britain 1150-1500*, 124: 26-29.
- Monks, Peter Rolfe, and D.D.R. Owen, eds, *Medieval Codicology, Iconography, Literature and Translation. Studies for Keith Val Sinclair*, 131: 330-31.
- Munro, John H., *Textiles, Towns and Trade. Essays in the Economic History of Late-Medieval England and the Low Countries*, 130: 280-81.
- Murph, Roxane C., *The Wars of the Roses in Fiction. An Annotated Bibliography, 1440-1994*, 134: 477-79.
- Nevanlinna, Saira, and Irma Taavitsainen, eds, *St Katherine of Alexandria. The late Middle English Prose Legend in Southwell Minster MS 7*, 131: 340-42.
- Nichols, Ann Eljenholm, *Seeable Signs: The Iconography of the Seven Sacraments 1350-1544*, 129: 246-49.

- Oliva, Marilyn, *see* Gilchrist, Roberta.
- O'Regan, Mary, *The Medieval Manor Court of Wakefield*, 130: 292-93.
- Owen, D.D.R., *see* Monks, Peter Rolfe.
- Parsons, John Carmi, ed., *Medieval Queenship*, 127: 168-70.
- Pfaffenbichler, Matthias, *Armourers*, 124: 29-31.
- Pollard, A.J., *see* Britnell, R.H.
- Reeves, Compton, *Pleasures and Pastimes in Medieval England*, 131: 338-40.
- Rigby, S.H., *English Society in the Later Middle Ages. Class, Status and Gender*, 134: 466-67.
- Rogers, Nicholas, ed., *England in the Fifteenth Century. Proceedings of the 1992 Harlaxton Symposium*, 128: 201-04.
- Rosenthal, Joel T., *Late Medieval England (1377-1485). A Bibliography of Historical Scholarship, 1975-1989*, 128: 207.
- Ross, C.D., *see* Chrimes, S.B.
- Saul, Nigel, *see* Barron, Caroline.
- Seward, Desmond, *The Wars of the Roses and the Lives of Five Men and Women in the Fifteenth Century*, 133: 444-45.
- Shaw, David Gary, *The Creation of a Community: The City of Walls in the Middle Ages*, 126: 112-13.
- Sutton, Anne F., *see* Barron, Caroline.
- Taavitsainen, Irma, *see* Nevanlinna, Saara.
- Thompson, Michael, *The Medieval Hall. The Basis of Secular Domestic Life, 600-1600*, 132: 397-98.
- Tringham, Nigel J., ed., *Charters of the Vicars Choral of York Minster: City of York and Its Suburbs to 1546*, 128: 207-08.
- Walker, Sue Sheridan, *Wife and Widow in Medieval England*, 130: 284-86.
- Ward, Jennifer, ed., *Women of the English Nobility and Gentry 1066-1500*, 134: 467-70.
- Wilson, William Burton, trans., and revised by Nancy Wilson Van Baak, *Mirour de l'Omme (The Mirror of Mankind). John Gower*, 126: 104-107.
- Woolgar, C.M., ed., *Household Accounts from Medieval England*, 125: 75-77.
- Wright, Laura, *see* Harding, Vanessa.
- Zutshi, Patrick, ed., *Medieval Cambridge: Essays on the Pre-Reformation University*, 129: 254-55.

AUTHORS OF ARTICLES, NOTES AND REVIEWS.

- Adams, Caroline (rev.), *Medieval London Widows 1300-1500*, ed. by Caroline Barron and Anne F. Sutton, 130: 297-98.
- Allen, Rosamund S. (rev.), *Mirour de l'Omme (The Mirror of Mankind)*. John Gower, trans. by William Burton Wilson, revised by Nancy Wilson Van Baak, 126: 104-107.
- Allington-Smith, Richard, *Not Yorkist but Anti-Lancastrian: Henry Despenser, Bishop of Norwich, 1370-1406*, 124: 16-18.
- Archer, Rowena E. (rev. article), *Microcosm or Mere County? Greater Warwickshire in the Fifteenth Century*, review of *Locality and Polity: A Study of Warwickshire Landed Society, 1401-1499*, by Christine Carpenter, 125: 60-65.
- Ashdown-Hill, John, *The Red Rose of Lancaster?*, 133: 406-20.
- (note), *Queen Elizabeth Woodville and the Angelus*, 131: 326-27
- Boffey, Julia, *Some London Women Readers and a Text of The Three Kings of Cologne*, 132: 387-96.
- (rev.), *The Cambridge Companion to Medieval English Theatre*, ed. by Richard Beadle, 128: 205-06.
- Britnell, Richard, *Richard, Duke of Gloucester, and the Death of Thomas Fauconberg*, 128: 174-84.
- (rev.), *The Perkin Warbeck Conspiracy, 1491-1499*, by Ian Arthurson, 130: 281-84.
- (rev.), *The Medieval Manor Court of Wakefield*, by Mary O'Regan, 130: 292-93.
- (rev.), *English Society in the Later Middle Ages. Class, Status and Gender*, by S.H. Rigby, 134: 466-67.
- Brown, Sarah (rev.), *Stained Glass in England during the Middle Ages*, by Richard Marks, 126: 111-12.
- Burgess, Clive (rev.), *The Middle English 'Weye of Paradys' and the Middle French 'Voie de Paradis': A Parallel-Text Edition*, by F.N.M. Diekstra, 125: 66-68.
- Carlin, Martha (rev.), *Food and Feast in Medieval England*, by P.W. Hammond, 124: 38-39.
- Carlyle, Ursula (rev.), *Pleasures and Pastimes in Medieval England*, by Compton Reeves, 131: 338-40.
- (rev.), *The Medieval Garden*, by Sylvia Landsberg, 134: 483-86.
- Chamberlayne, Joanna L., *A Paper Crown: The Titles and Seals of Cecily Duchess of York*, 133: 429-35.

- Christianson, C. Paul (rev.), *Johann Gutenberg: The Man and His Invention*, by Albert Kapr, 134: 470-73.
- Clark, John (rev.), *The Middleham Jewel and Ring*, by John Cherry, 134: 473-75.
- (rev.), *Medieval Pottery in the Yorkshire Museum*, by Sarah Jennings, 134: 473-75.
- Crawford, Anne (rev.), *Women of the English Nobility and Gentry 1066-1500*, by Jennifer Ward, 134: 467-70.
- (rev.), *Women in England 1275-1525*, by P.J.P. Goldberg, 134: 467-70.
- Dennison, Lynda (rev.), *The Isabella Breviary*, by Janet Backhouse, 128: 204-05.
- Dockray, Keith, *Edward IV: Playboy or Politician?* 131: 306-25.
- (rev.), *Chivalry: The Path of Love*, introd. by Jeremy Catto, 130: 298-99.
- (rev.), *Gothic to Renaissance: Essays on Sculpture in England*, by Philip Lindley, 133: 442-44.
- Dyer, Christopher (rev.), *Textiles, Towns and Trade. Essays in the Economic History of Late-Medieval England and the Low Countries*, by John H. Munro, 130: 280-81.
- Ellis, Roger (rev.), *Seeable Signs: The Iconography of the Seven Sacraments 1350-1544*, by Ann Eljenholm Nichols, 129: 246-49.
- Erler, Mary (rev.), *Women and Literature in Britain 1150-1500*, ed. by Carol M. Meale, 124: 26-29.
- (rev.), *England in the Fifteenth Century. Proceedings of the 1992 Harlaxton Symposium*, ed. by Nicholas Rogers, 128: 201-04.
- Ewan, Elizabeth (rev.), *Wife and Widow in Medieval England*, by Sue Sheridan Walker, 130: 284-86.
- Falvey, Heather, *William Flete: More than just a Castle Builder*, 124: 2-15.
- , *Communal Leisure in Late-Medieval England*, 128: 194-97.
- (rev.), *The Pastons: A Family in the Wars of the Roses*, ed. by Richard Barber, 125: 78-79.
- Gidman, Jean M. (note), *Sir William Stanley of Holt: Who was the Mother of his Children*, 124: 21-22.
- Hairsine, R.C. (rev.), *Richard III. A Medieval Kingship*, ed. by John Gillingham, 124: 33-34.
- Hammond, P.W., Anne F. Sutton and Livia Visser-Fuchs, *The Reburial of Richard, Duke of York, 21-30 July 1476*, 127: 122-65.
- (note), *The Earl of Surrey after Bosworth*, 128: 200.
- (rev.), *The Battle of Towton*, by A.W. Boardman, 130: 299-301.
- (rev.), *The Wars of the Roses and the Lives of Five Men and Women in the Fifteenth Century*, by Desmond Seward, 133: 444-45.

- Hayes, Rosemary C.E. (rev.), *Religious Belief and Ecclesiastical Careers in Late Medieval England*, ed. by Christopher Harper-Bill, 126: 116-17.
- (rev.), *England, Rome and the Papacy 1417-1464: The Study of a Relationship*, by Margaret Harvey, 133: 440-42.
- Hickman, D. (rev.), *Faith and Fire: Popular and Unpopular Religion 1350-1600*, by Margaret Aston, 129: 256-57.
- Hicks, Michael A. (rev.), *Conquerors and Conquered in Medieval Wales*, by Ralph A. Griffiths, 126: 117-18.
- (rev.), *Fifteenth-Century Attitudes: Perceptions of Society in Late Medieval England*, ed. by Rosemary Horrox, 130: 287-88.
- Hillier, Kenneth (rev.), *The Wars of the Roses in Fiction. An Annotated Bibliography, 1440-1994*, by Roxane C. Murph, 134: 477-79.
- Hopkins, Lisa (note), *Lady Katherine Gordon and Margaret Kyme: A Clue to a Question of Identity*, 124: 19-20.
- Horrox, Rosemary (rev.), *Beverley Minster Fasti. Being Biographical Notes on the Provosts, Prebendaries, Officers and Vicars in the Church of Beverley Prior to the Dissolution*, by Richard T.W. McDermid, 126: 110.
- (rev.), *Charters of the Vicars Choral of York Minster: City of York and Its Suburbs to 1546*, ed. by Nigel J. Tringham, 128: 207-08.
- (rev.), *Medieval Cambridge: Essays on the Pre Reformation University*, ed. by Patrick Zutshi, 129: 254-55.
- (rev.), *Trade, Devotion and Governance: Papers in Later Medieval History*, ed. by D.J. Clayton, R.G. Davies and P. McNiven, 130: 295-97.
- Jones, Michael (rev.), *Lordship, Kingship and Empire. The Idea of Monarchy 1400-1525*, by J.H. Burns, 124: 25-26.
- (rev.), *William Waynflete, Bishop and Educationalist*, by Virginia Davis, 126: 166-67.
- (rev.), *The Medieval Hall. The Basis of Secular Domestic Life, 600-1600*, by Michael Thompson, 132: 397-98.
- Jones, Michael K., *Richard, Duke of Gloucester, and the Scropes of Masham*, 134: 454-60.
- Jurkowski, Maureen (rev.), *Gender and Heresy. Women and Men in Lollard Communities 1420-1530*, by Shannon McSheffrey, 134: 479-82.
- (rev.), *London Bridge: Selected Accounts and Rentals, 1381-1538*, edited by Vanessa Harding and Laura Wright, 135: 540-42.
- Keene, Derek (rev.), *Women, Work, and Life Cycle in a Medieval Economy: Women in York and Yorkshire, c. 1300-1520*, by P.J.P. Goldberg, 125: 70-73.
- Lindley, Phillip (rev.), *Medieval Decorative Art*, by John Cherry, 124: 31-32.
- Martindale, Andrew (rev.), *Medieval European Jewellery. With a Catalogue of*

- the Collection in the Victoria and Albert Museum*, by Ronald W. Lightbown, 124: 23-24.
- McRae-Spencer, Alison, *Putting Women in Their Place: Social and Legal Attitudes towards Violence in Marriage in Late-Medieval England*, 128: 185-93.
- Madison, Kenneth G. (note), *The Frowyk-Haute Marriage: A Comment*, 130: 277-79.
- Meale, Carol M. (rev.), *The Life and Times of Sir Thomas Malory*, by P.J.C. Field, 135: 537-40.
- Meldrum, Tim (rev.), *Growing Up in Medieval London: The Experience of Childhood in History*, by Barbara E. Hanawalt, 135: 543-46.
- Merritt, Julia (rev.), *The Stripping of the Altars. Traditional Religion in England, c.1400-c.1580*, by Eamon Duffy, 126: 114-15.
- Michalove, Sharon D., *The Reinvention of Richard III*, 130: 266-76.
- Nichols, Ann Eljenholm (rev.), *Religious Women in Medieval East Anglia. History and Archaeology c. 1100-1540*, by Roberta Gilchrist and Marilyn Oliva, 130: 293-95.
- Nokes, E.M. (rev.), *Richard and Anne. A Play in Two Acts*, by Maxwell Anderson, 134: 488-90.
- O'Regan, Mary (rev.), *Medieval Canon Law*, by James A. Brundage, 134: 475-77.
- Payling, S.J. (rev.), *The McFarlane Legacy. Studies in Late Medieval Politics and Society*, edited by R.H. Britnell and A.J. Pollard, 131: 334-37.
- Petre, James (rev.), *The Military Campaigns of the Wars of the Roses*, by Philip A. Haigh, 132: 399-400.
- Pollard, A.J. (rev.), *The North-South Divide: The Origins of Northern Consciousness in England*, by Helen M. Jewell, 129: 250-52.
- (rev.), *England and the Low Countries in the Later Middle Ages*, edited by Caroline Barron and Nigel Saul, 133: 436-38.
- Ramsay, Nigel (rev.), *Armourers*, by Matthias Pfaffenbichler, 124: 29-31.
- (rev.), *Goldsmiths*, by John Cherry, 124: 29-31.
- (rev.), *Scribes and Illuminators*, by Christopher De Hamel, 124: 29-31.
- (rev.), *English Tilers*, by Elizabeth Eames, 124: 29-31.
- (rev.), *St Albans Wills, 1471-1500*, edited by Susan Flood, 131: 337-38.
- Rawcliffe, Carole (rev.), *Household Accounts from Medieval England*, ed. by C.M. Woolgar, 125: 75-77.
- Rhodes, J.T. (rev.), *Women and Mystical Experience in the Middle Ages*, by Frances Beer, 124: 35-36.
- Richardson, Ralph H., *A Yorkist Window at Oddingley, Worcestershire*, 133: 421-28.

- Richmond, Colin (rev.), *Living and Dying in England 1100-1540: the Monastic Experience*, by Barbara Harvey, 125: 73-75.
- Rogers, Nicholas (rev.), *Medieval Illuminators and Their Methods of Work*, by Jonathan J.G. Alexander, 126: 107-09.
- (rev.), *The Liverpool Ivories: Late Antique and Medieval Ivory and Bone Carving in Liverpool Museum and the Walker Art Gallery*, by Margaret Gibson, 129: 253-54.
- (rev.), *A Victim of Anonymity: The Master of the Saint Bartholomew Altarpiece*, by Neil MacGregor, 133: 438-40.
- Rosser, Gervase (rev.), *The Creation of a Community: The City of Wells in the Middle Ages*, by David Gary Shaw, 126: 112-13.
- Smith, Gordon, *Lambert Simnel and the King from Dublin*, 135: 498-536.
- Sutton, Anne F., and Livia Visser-Fuchs, *The Making of a Minor London Chronicle in the Household of Sir Thomas Frowyk (died 1485)*, 126: 86-103.
- and —, *A 'Most Benevolent Queen': Queen Elizabeth Woodville's Reputation, her Piety and her Books*, 129: 214-45.
- and —, *Richard III's Books XIV: Pietro Carmeliano's early publications: his 'Spring', the 'Letters of Phalaris', and his 'Life of St Katherine' dedicated to Richard III*, 132: 346-86.
- and —, *Richard of Gloucester and 'la grosse bombarde'*, 134: 461-65.
- and — (note), *Two Corrections to 'Sir Thomas Frowyk's Chronicle'*, 128: 198-99.
- and see Hammond, P.W.
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia, *Nicholas Harpissfeld, Clerk of the Signet, Author and Murderer*, 125: 42-59.
- (rev.), *Political Protest and Prophecy under Henry VIII*, by Sharon L. Jansen, 126: 119-20.
- (rev.), *A Legend of Holy Women. Osbern Bokenham, Legends of Holy Women*, trans. and ed. by Sheila Delany, 124: 36-37.
- (rev.), *Late Medieval England (1377-1485). A Bibliography of Historical Scholarship, 1975-1989*, by Joel T. Rosenthal, 128: 207.
- (rev.), *Christine de Pizan, The Book of the Body Politic*, by Kate Langdon Forhan, 130: 288-90.
- (rev.), *St Katherine of Alexandria. The late Middle English Prose Legend in Southwell Minster MS 7*, edited by Saara Nevanlinna and Irma Taavitsainen, 131: 340-42.
- (rev.), *The Pre-Reformation Records of All Saints', Bristol. Part I: The All Saints' Church Book*, by Clive Burgess, 134: 482-83.
- (rev.), *Fifteenth-Century England, 1399-1509. Studies in Politics*, edited by S.B. Chrimes, C.D. Ross and R.A. Griffiths, 135: 546-47.

- , and see Hammond, P.W.; Sutton, Anne F.
- Ward, Jennifer (rev.), *Medieval Queenship*, ed. by John Carmi Parsons, 127: 168-70.
- (rev.), *Letters of the Queens of England 1100-1547*, ed. by Anne Crawford, 127: 168-70.
- (rev.), *Early Churchwardens' Accounts of Bishops Stortford 1431-1558*, edited by Stephen S. Doree, 134: 490.
- Ward, Jennifer C. (rev.), *Medieval Women. A Social History of Women in England 450-1500*, by Henrietta Leyser, 135: 542-43.
- Watson, Rowan (rev.), *Medieval Codicology, Iconography, Literature and Translation. Studies for Keith Val Sinclair*, edited by Peter Rolfe Monks and D.D.R. Owen, 131: 330-31.
- Watts, John L. (rev.), *Sir Rhys ap Thomas and His Family: A Study in the Wars of the Roses and Early Tudor Politics*, by Ralph A. Griffiths, 130: 291-92.
- White, W.J. (rev.), *Death in Towns. Urban Responses to the Dying and the Dead, 100-1600*, edited by Steven Bassett, 134: 486-88.
- Wigram, Isolde (note), *Queen Elizabeth Woodville's Reputation*, 131: 327-30.

THE RICARDIAN

JOURNAL OF THE RICHARD III SOCIETY



Vol. XI Nos 136-147
March 1997-December 1999

Index

THE RICARDIAN
INDEX TO VOLUME XI

March 1997 to December 1999

Numbers 136 to 147

Compiled by
Livia Visser-Fuchs

Dedicated to
the memory of
Arthur M. Cockerill,
who used to make this index
(among the many things he did)

Richard III Society

Copyright © 2000

**All our rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a retrieval system, or transmitted, in any form or by any means, electronic, mechanical, photocopying, recording or otherwise, without the prior written permission of the Richard III Society,
4 Oakley Street, London SW3 5NN**

Printed in the United Kingdom for Alford Printing Services

This index is arranged in six sections. References are given in the form of the issue number in bold, followed by the page number(s), e.g. 136: 1-10.

I. Persons, Places and Subjects: rulers and their consorts and children are entered under their first names; members of the peerage and the episcopate under their family names, with cross references from their titles and sees.

II. Illustrations.

III. Family Trees.

IV. Maps.

V. Books Reviewed: arranged alphabetically by the authors and editors of the books. Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included.

VI. Authors of Articles, Book Reviews and Notes: arranged in one alphabetical sequence.

I. SELECTIVE INDEX OF PERSONS, PLACES AND SUBJECTS

Abergavenny, lord, *see* Neville, George.

Abingdon, abbot of, *see* Sant, John.

Acton, 143: 374, 376.

Aegidius Romanus (Colonna), *see* Rome, Giles of.

Anglia, East, in later medieval England, 141: 308-10.

d'Anjou, René, his *Livre du cuer d'amours espris*, 145: 512.

Anne, Duchess of Exeter, sister of Edward IV, 143: 366.

art, *see* illumination; misericords.

Arthur, King, 138: 119.

Arundell, of Lanherne, Sir Thomas, expenses of his reburial, 141: 288-96.

—, family tree, 141: 290.

—, Sir John, 143: 377, 385.

—, Thomas, lord Maltravers, 143:

Astley, Sir John, KG (died 1486), 143: 373, 384.

Audley, Edmund, bishop of Rochester, 143: 373, 377, 384, 385.

—, John, poet, 145: 508, 512.

—, Lord, *see* Tuchet, John.

Ballard, William, March king of arms, 143: 379, 401.

Banaster, Gilbert, his *Legenda Sismond*, 145: 519.

Basset, —, 143: 377, 386.

Bath and Wells, bishop of, *see* Stillington, Robert.

Beauchamp, family, 139: 168.

—, Sir Richard, lord St Amand, 144: 447, 451.

—, Richard, baron Beauchamp of Powicke, 144: 451.

Beaufort, Henry, cardinal, 140: 227, 228; his chantry, 144: 299-300.

—, Margaret, mother of Henry VII, 143: 370.

Beaumont, Henry, 146: 552-53.

—, Joan, 146: 552-54.

—, William, viscount, 147: 595-96.

Bedfont, 143: 374, 376.

Bell, Richard, bishop of Carlisle, 143: 373, 384.

Bellengier (Bellingham), Walter, Ireland king of arms, 143: 379, 401.

Bergen op Zoom, *see* Glymes, Jean de.

Berkeley, William, viscount Berkeley, earl of Nottingham, 143: 373, 378-79, 380, 386, 387, 398.

Berwick, 147: 494-95.

—, pursuivant, *see* Gosse, Ralph.

bestiaries, 146: 582-84.

Boccaccio, 145: 519.

Bosworth, *see* Dunesmore.

Bourchier, Sir John, 143: 375, 379, 384, 386, 389.

—, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 143: 373.

—, Sir Thomas, 143: 375, 378, 379, 384, 386, 389.

—, Sir Thomas, of Berners, 143: 377, 384, 385.

Butler, Isabel, 146: 548-50; *see also* Talbot, Eleanor.

Brampton, Edward, 136: 4.

Brent, river, 143: 374.

Brentford, 143: 374.

Bretaylle (Bretelles), Louis de, 136: 4; 143: 373, 377, 384, 386.

Brooke, John, lord Cobham, 143: 375, 377, 384, 385.

Brown, Sir George (died 1484), 143: 373, 384.

Brown, Robert, Guines pursuivant, 143: 377, 379, 386, 389, 391.

Bruges, Sir William, Garter king of arms, 147: 600.

Bruning, Anthony, of Wymering, 145: 491-92.

Brute (Brutus), 138: 119, 129.

Buckingham herald, 143: 379.

Burgh, Elizabeth de, countess of Clare, 136: 2, 3, 5.

Burgundy, Charles, duke of, 140: 259-60; 143: 367, 380; 147: 617-18; his motto, 141: 283.

—, David of, bishop of Utrecht, 136: 31-32.

—, dukes of, and Ghent, 141: 314-16.

—, Margaret of York, duchess of, 136: 20.

—, Mary, duchess of, 136: 20.

—, Philip the Good, duke of, 145: 512.

—, *see also* La Marche, Olivier de; Cleves, Adolf of.

But, Adrian de, Burgundian chronicler, 147: 618.

Butler, Eleanor Talbot, lady, 139: 166-90.

—, family, 139: 171-73.

—, Ralph, lord Sudeley, 139: 171-73.

—, Sir Thomas, 139: 169, 171.

Calais pursuivant, 143: 379, 386.

Cambridge, Corpus Christi College, 139: 175, 176.

- Canterbury, archbishop of, *see* Bouchier, Thomas.
—, Cathedral, stained glass, 136: 17-19.
Capgrave, John, 137: 104.
Carlisle, bishop of, *see* Bell, Richard.
Carmeliano, Pietro, 145: 511.
Caxton, William, 137: 103; his *Polychronicon*, 137: 67, 75.
Champneys, Richard, Gloucester herald, 143: 377, 386, 389, 391.
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 140: 249-51.
Chertsey Abbey, 143: 367.
Chester, bishop of, *see* Hales, John.
Chester herald, *see* Whiting, Thomas.
Cheyne, George, 143: 378, 386.
—, John, master of the horse (died 1499), 143: 373, 377, 379, 384, 386.
Chichester, bishop of, *see* Storey, Edward.
church, the church in towns, 146: 570-73; church and society in the north, 139: 221-22.
Clare, family, 136: 3.
—, honour, 136: 2.
Clarenceux king of arms, *see* Holme, Sir Thomas; Machado, Roger.
Claringdon, Catherine de, mistress of Edward IV, 145: 498.
Cleves, Adolf of, 143: 367.
Clewes, 143: 374, 376.
Clifford, William, 143: 377, 386.
Cobham, Eleanor, 145: 508.
—, lord, *see* Brooke, John.
Collingbourne, William, 143: 377, 386.
Colnbrook, 143: 374, 376.
Colyns, Christopher, 143: 373, 377, 384, 386.
—, Robert, 143: 62-63.
Comines, Philippe de, Burgundian memorialist, 139: 173; 141: 283.
Coppini, Francisco, papal legate, 147: 597.
Courtenay, Peter, bishop of Exeter, 143: 373, 384.
Coventry, 138: 115, 117, 130.
Cranford Bridge, 143: 374, 376.
crime and punishment, *see* life.
Crowland Abbey, 140: 226, 230.
Crowland Chronicle, Second Continuation, 140: 226-38.
Crowland Continuator, 147: 598.

Crowmer, Nicholas, 143: 377, 386.

Curteys, Piers, 140: 236.

Dacre, lord, *see* Fiennes, Richard.

Dacre, or Darcy, Thomas, 143: 373, 384.

Dannett, Thomas, 144: 447, 451.

Danvers, Henry, 145: 512.

Datchet, 143: 374, 376.

death and burial, *see* life.

Debenham, Sir Gilbert (died 1500), 143: 373, 377, 384, 385.

Delaware, lord, *see* West, Thomas.

Devereux, Walter, lord Ferrers, 143: 373, 379, 384, 386, 387.

devices, gillyflower of Queen Elizabeth Woodville, 136: 17-24.

Dinham, Lady Joan, 141: 288-90, 292, 295.

—, family tree, 141: 290.

Dorset, marquess of, *see* Grey, Thomas.

Dover, 145: 509.

Drayton, 143: 374, 376.

Dudley, lord, John Sutton or Dudley, 143: 373, 384, 387; 144: 447, 451.

—, William, bishop of Durham, 143: 373, 374, 377, 378, 384, 388, 390.

Dunsmore, battle (= battle of Bosworth), 138: 140-43.

Dunbar, William, 137: 104.

Durham, bishop of, *see* Dudley, William.

Dymmok, Robert, 143: 377, 386.

Ealing, 143: 374, 376.

Edward I, epitaph, 145: 507, 510.

Edward III, 143: 379; epitaph, 145: 507, 510-11; portrait, 138: 121, 122.

Edward IV, in 1461, 147: 590-608.

—, books, 141: 278-87.

—, burial, 143: 366-407.

—, chantry, 145: 509.

—, debts, 136: 54, 80.

—, emblems, 145: 496, 510.

—, exile in 1470-71, 147: 616-19.

—, expedition to France in 1475, 137: 54.

—, mistresses, 145: 490-505.

—, poems on his death, 145: 506-24.

—, portrait, 138: 119-22, 125, 126, 130.

- , and Eleanor Talbot, 139: 166-90.
- , sword from the pope, 143: 379.
- , tomb, 145: 508-09.
- , at Walsingham, 136: 2-16.
- , will, 145: 509.
- , *see also* Claringdon, Catherine de; Lucy, Elizabeth *née* Wayte; Plantagenet, Arthur; Plantagenet, Elizabeth.
- Edward V, 'portrait', 138: 122, 130, 142; 143: 370-71.
- Edward of Lancaster, prince of Wales, 147: 590, 603-5, 608.
- Edward of Middleham, prince of Wales, 146: 564-65.
- Edwards, Sir Goronwy, 140: 228.
- Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 143: 368-70; 144: 451-57; 145: 490.
- , her books, 141: 284.
- , her device, 136: 17-24.
- , her family and ancestry, 141: 284.
- , her 'retirement', 146: 558-65.
- , and Simnel rebellion, 146: 558-65.
- Elizabeth I, funeral, 143: 373.
- Elizabeth, daughter of Edward IV, 144: 446; her hearse, 143: 375.
- Elrington, John, 143: 374, 387.
- Eltham Palace, 145: 509.
- Ely, bishop of, *see* Morton, John.
- epitaphs, 145: 506-24.
- Erasmus, 136: 11, 13.
- Eton and Eton College, 143: 374, 376-77, 385, 388, 390; 145: 509.
- Exeter, bishop of, *see* Courtenay, Peter.
- Eyck, Jan van, 136: 20.

- Fabian, Robert, his *Chronicle*, 138: 129; royal epitaphs in his *Chronicle*, 145: 506-07, 510-11.
- Fairford church, 146: 568-70.
- Farnham, 143: 374, 376.
- Ferrers, Sir Henry, 143: 373, 377, 384, 385.
- , of Chartley, lord, *see* Devereux, Walter.
- Fiennes, Richard, lord Dacre of the South, 143: 372, 373, 384; 144: 447, 451; his wife, 144: 447, 451.
- Fitzhugh, Richard, lord Fitzhugh, 143: 377, 385.
- Froissart, Jean, manuscripts of his *Chroniques*, 141: 283.

- Gairdner, James, historian, 144: 426-45.
Garter, Order of the, motto, 141: 282.
—, king of arms, 143: 377-78, 386, 391; 144: 447, 451; *see* Bruges, William;
Writhe, John; Wriothesley, Sir Thomas.
Gavre, *Histoire des Seigneurs de Gavre*, 141: 278-87.
George, duke of Bedford, son of Edward IV, 143: 367-68.
Ghent, 141: 314-16.
gillyflower, *see* devices.
Gloucester herald, *see* Champneys, Richard.
Glyn Dwr, Owain, 138: 151-52.
Glymes, or Berghes, Jean de, lord of Walain, later lord of Bergen op Zoom,
145: 526, 528.
Goldwell, James, bishop of Norwich, 143: 373, 377, 384, 385; 144: 447, 451.
Gordon family, 139: 193-200.
—, George, earl of Huntley, 139: 193-200.
—, Katherine, lady, 139: 191-213.
Gorges, Edmund, 143: 378, 386.
Gosse, Ralph, Berwick pursuivant, 143: 379, 386, 401.
Gransden, Antonia, 140: 227.
Grantham, 147: 601.
Gregory's Chronicle, 147: 595, 602, 607.
Grey, Edward, viscount Lisle, 143: 373, 377, 384, 385, 387.
—, Thomas, marquess of Dorset (died 1501), 143: 370, 373, 378, 380, 384,
386-88, 391.
Guesclin, Bertrand du, constable of France, funeral, 143: 379.
guilds, 138: 152-53.
Guines pursuivant, *see* Brown, Robert.
- Hales, John, bishop of Chester, 143: 373, 383, 384.
Hanse, 138: 158-59
Hanwell, 143: 374, 376.
Hardgill, Edward, 143: 377, 386.
Harington pursuivant, 143: 377, 379, 389, 391.
Harlington Corner, 143: 374, 376.
Hastings, Richard, lord Welles, 143: 375, 377, 384, 385.
—, William, lord Hastings, his books, 141: 283-84; at Edward IV's funeral,
143: 370, 373, 374, 379, 384, 387.
Hausbuch Master, 136: 20.

- Hay, Elizabeth, 139: 196-205.
- Hayes, 143: 374, 376.
- hearse, 143: 375.
- Heermalen, Floris, draper of Leiden, 147: 617-18.
- Henry IV, portrait, 139: 119, 121, 124.
- Henry V, burial, 143: 368, 379; epitaph, 145: 507, 508, 511; hearse, 143: 375; portrait, 138: 119, 121, 130.
- Henry VI, in 1461, 147: 590-608; burial, 143: 367; epitaph, 145: 508.
- Henry VII, 145: 508.
- , burial, 143: 369, 372, 375.
- , hearse, 143: 375.
- , historiography, 144: 435-40.
- , reign, 136: 34-35.
- , and Arthur Plantagenet, 145: 498-99.
- , portrait, 138: 118.
- Henry VIII, 138: 129, 131, 132.
- , on the Field of the Cloth of Gold, 138: 115.
- , funeral, 143: 368, 370-71, 374-77, 380.
- , hearse, 143: 375.
- , portrait, 138: 120, 128.
- Henryson, Robert, 137: 103-04.
- heralds, Chester, *see* Whiting, Thomas; Gloucester, *see* Champneys, Richard; Leicester, later Clarenceux, *see* Machado, Roger; Rouge Croix, *see* Släcke, Richard; Somerset, *see* Philipot, John; *see also* kings of arms; pursuivants.
- heralds and pursuivants at burials, 143: 367, 370, 377, 380, 386, 388-89, 391-92.
- Heston, 143: 374, 376.
- Hillingdon, 143: 374, 376.
- Herbert, William, earl of Huntingdon, 143: 373, 378, 380, 384, 387, 388, 391.
- Higden, Ralph, *Polychronicon*, 137: 67, 75.
- history, medieval, *The Oxford Illustrated History of Medieval England*, 140: 255-57.
- , —, *The Closing of the Middle Ages?*, 141: 306-08.
- Holme, Sir Thomas, Clarenceux king of arms, 143: 378, 386, 401.
- hospitals, *see* Norwich.
- Hounslow, 143: 374, 376.
- Howard, Sir John, later duke of Norfolk, 136: 4; 143: 373, 374, 377, 379, 384, 385, 387.
- Hungerford, Walter (died 1516), 143: 373, 384.

Hunne, Richard, 138: 115.

Huntingdon, earl of, *see* Herbert, William.

illumination, Wavrin Master, 141: 281; 'Tapestry Master' ('Master of the Froissart of Philippe de Comines'), 141: 282-83.

Ireland king of arms, *see* Bellengier (Bellingham), Walter.

Isleworth, 143: 374, 376.

Iver, 143: 374, 376.

James IV, king of Scotland, 139: 191-203.

John I, king of France, 143: 379.

Kelly, H.A., 140: 226, 227, 229, 230, 231.

Kelsale, Roger, 143: 378, 386.

Kemp, Thomas, bishop of London, 143: 373, 384.

King's Lynn, 143: 371.

kings of arms, Garter, *see* Bruges, William; Writhe, John; Clarenceux, *see* Holme, Sir Thomas; March, *see* March; Norroy, *see* More, John.

Kyriell, Sir Thomas, 147: 602-03.

La Marche, Olivier de, 143: 367; his *Le Chevalier délibéré*, 145: 510.

Lancaster, red rose of, 141: 297-301.

—, Edward, 146: 552-53.

Lancastrian march on London, 147: 590-608.

Langley, 143: 374, 376.

language, medieval London English, 138: 145-47.

Lavender, Dr Richard, 140: 226-227.

Legenda aurea, 137: 137, 73.

Leicester herald, *see* Machado, Roger.

Leland, John, antiquary, 147: 599-600.

Leyson, Lewis, of Glamorgan, 146: 550-52.

Liber regie capelle, 143: 367.

life and society in the middle ages, 136: 36-37, 43-45.

—, city life, 140: 253-55.

—, civic ritual, 141: 314-16.

—, crime and punishment, 146: 546-57, 578-79.

—, death, 139: 217-20.

—, domestic accounts, *see* Oxford, Merton College.

- , dress, 141: 316-18.
- , education, 145: 534-35.
- , funerals, 141: 288-96; 143: 366-407; 144: 446-62.
- , markets and trade, 136: 42-43.
- , old age, 139: 216-17; 140: 273-74.
- , parish life 1400-1600, 146: 566-68.
- , political life, ruler and ruled in late medieval England, 137: 94-97.
- , violence, 146: 546-57.
- , war and chivalry, 140: 261-62.
- , *see also* church, women,
- Lincoln, bishop of, *see* Russell, John.
- , earl of, *see* Pole, John de la.
- Lisle, viscount, *see* Grey, Edward; Plantagenet, Arthur; Talbot, Thomas.
- literature, counsel and mirrors for princes, 141: 310-12.
- liturgy, Office of the Dead, 143: 366-92.
- London, 1461 Lancastrian march on, 147: 590-608.
- , Bermondsey, 143: 373.
- , Charing Cross, 143: 374, 385.
- , Charterhouse, 145: 492, 501.
- , Chelsea, 143: 374, 376.
- , Chiswick, 143: 374.
- , Cold Harbour, 143: 367.
- , Fulham, 146: 374, 376.
- , Grocers' Company, 136: 25-30.
- , Hammersmith, 143: 374.
- , Kensington, 143: 374.
- , Knightsbridge, 143: 374.
- , Leathersellers' Company, 137: 55-67.
- , medieval London English, *see* language.
- , mayor, *see* Shaa, Edmund; Verney, Ralph.
- , bishop of, *see* Kemp, Thomas.
- , St Bride's Fleet Street, 145: 501.
- , St Giles, 143: 374.
- , St Margaret, Westminster, 143: 374.
- , St Martin Pomery, 145: 512.
- , St Martin's in the Fields, 143: 374.
- , St Sepulchre without Newgate, 145: 492, 501.
- , Skinners' Company, 136: 17.

- , Tower, 145: 509.
- , Wall, 145: 509.
- , Westminster, 145: 509.
- , —, Abbey, 143: 367, 371, 372.
- , —, Hall, 143: 371.
- , —, Palace, 143: 370.
- , —, St Stephen's Chapel, 143: 372.
- Louis XI, king of France, 140: 259-60.
- Lovel, Henry, lord Morley, 143: 373, 377, 384, 385, 387.
- Lucy, Elizabeth *née* Wayte, Edward IV's mistress, 145: 490-505.
- , family, 145: 497.
- , of Charlecote, arms, 145: 497.
- Lumley, family, 145: 498-99.
- , Thomas, 145: 498.
- Lydgate, John, his *Life of the Virgin*, 145: 518.

- Machado, Roger, Leicester herald, later Clarenceux, 143: 367, 374, 380, 386, 387.
- majesty cloth, 143: 375.
- Mallefaut, Margaret, 146: 550-53.
- Malory, Thomas, *Morte Darthur*, 143: 369, 372.
- Maltravers, lord, *see* Arundel, Thomas.
- manuscripts, British 1390-1490, 140: 271-73.
- , Cambridge, Corpus Christi College 91, 141: 278-87.
- , made in the Low Countries, 136: 19, 22.
- , study of, 145: 535-37.
- , London, British Library, Add. 29729, 145: 512.
- , —, —, Add. 45131, 143: 381-82.
- , —, —, Egerton 2642, 143: 382.
- , —, —, Harl. 4011, 145: 513.
- , —, —, Harl. 3952, 145: 516.
- , —, —, Harl. 6111, 143: 382.
- , —, —, Royal 16 F ii, 136: 17-18.
- , —, —, Stowe 688, 143: 382.
- , College of Arms, I.7, 143: 381, 383.
- , —, I.3, 143: 382.
- , —, I.11, 143: 382, 392.
- , —, I.14, 143: 382.
- , —, Arundel 51, 143: 387.

- , Manchester, John Rylands University Library, Eng. 113, 145: 516.
- , New York, Corning Museum of Glass, Corning Glass Centre 7, 145: 512-13.
- , Oxford, Bodleian Library, Laud 674, 138: 140-43.
- , —, Rawlinson C 86, 145: 519.
- , The Hague, Royal Library, 133 E 19, 136: 22.
- , *see also* illumination.
- March king of arms, 143: 379; 144: 447, 451.
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, her reputation in 1461, 147: 590-608.
- Margaret of York, *see* Burgundy.
- Margaret, daughter of Edward IV, her burial, 143: 366-67.
- Marlow, John, abbot of Bermondsey, 143: 373, 375, 384.
- Mary, daughter of Edward IV, 143: 366, 368, 369, 370; her burial, 143: 382; 144: 446-51.
- Mauleverer, Halneth, 143: 377, 386.
- Maximilian I, 136: 20.
- Memling, Hans, 136: 20.
- Middleton, William, 143: 377, 386.
- Mirror for Magistrates*, 145: 507.
- misericords, 139: 214-16.
- Mitton, —, 143: 377, 386.
- Molyneux, Sir Thomas (died 1483), 143: 373, 377, 384, 385.
- Montgomery, Sir Thomas, 136: 4.
- More, John, Norroy king of arms, 143: 377-78, 386, 388, 391.
- , Sir Thomas, 138: 115, 129, 131-33; 145: 500; his *Utopia*, 138: 131.
- Morley, lord, *see* Lovel, Henry.
- Mortimer, Thomas, 143: 377, 386.
- Mortimer's Cross, battle of, 147: 595, 604.
- Morton, John, bishop of Ely, 140: 226; 143: 373, 377, 384-85.
- , Robert, master of the rolls, 144: 447, 451.
- Neville, George, lord Abergavenny, 143: 373, 377, 384, 385, 387.
- , Richard, earl of Warwick, 145: 537-40; 147: 590-608.
- Norfolk, duchess of, *see* Talbot, Elizabeth.
- Norreys, John, 143: 373, 384.
- Norroy king of arms, *see* More, John.
- Northampton, battle of, 147: 590-595.
- Northolt, 143: 374, 376.
- Norwich, 136: 4.

—, bishop of, *see* Goldwell, James.

—, Carmelite Friary, 139: 177-84.

—, Castle Museum, 139: 178-81.

—, medieval hospitals, 137: 107-09.

North of England, 136: 37-42.

Norwood, 143: 374, 376.

Nottingham, 145: 509.

Nowell, Charles, 146: 552-54.

Odall (Uvedale), William, 143: 377, 386.

Ormskirk, Lathom Park Chapel, 136: 32-34.

Ovid, *Letters from Pontus*, 145: 511.

Oxford, Magdalen College, 145: 534-35.

—, Merton College, domestic accounts, 141: 312-14.

Parker, Sir William, 143: 377, 399.

Parr, Sir William, 143: 374, 379, 384, 386, 387, 389, 391.

Paston family, 137: 97-98.

—, letters, 146: 554.

Pecock, Reginald, 137: 101-03.

Pemberton, James, 143: 378, 386.

Philipot, John, Somerset herald, 145: 491.

—, family, 145: 491-92.

Pico, Gian Francesco, 138: 115.

Plantagenet, Arthur, viscount Lisle, natural son of Edward IV, 145: 490-91, 495, 498-99, 501.

—, Elizabeth, natural daughter of Edward IV, 145: 495, 498.

—, Richard, duke of York (died 1460), 136: 2-3; 147: 590-608; reburial, 138: 156-57; 143: 366, 369, 375, 379.

Plumpton Letters, 140: 262-65.

pointsmaker, *see* Skirwith, John.

Poland, *see* Popplau, Niclas von.

Pole, John de la, earl of Lincoln, 143: 373, 374, 378, 380, 384, 385, 388, 390.

Popham arms, 145: 600.

—, family, 145: 500.

Popplau, Niclas von, 140: 239-48; 146: 558; and Richard III, 145: 525-30.

portraits, royal, 138: 114-33.

Poyntz, Robert, 143: 377, 386.

primer, 137: 67, 75, 77.

Pronay, Nicholas, 140: 226, 227, 229, 230.

Pulle, William, of Chester, 146: 548-50.

pursuivants, Guines, *see* Brown, Robert; Harington, *see* Harington.

Pynson, Richard, printer, 145: 508.

Radcliffe, Sir James, 143: 373, 384.

Rastell, John, printer, 138: 114-33; his *Pastyme of the People*, 138: 114-33.

Redman, Edward, 143: 377-78, 386.

Richard I, 'portrait', 138: 123.

Richard II, 138: 119; 145: 507, 511; portrait, 138: 119-21.

Richard III, boar emblem, 145: 528-91.

—, books, 141: 302-04.

—, at Bosworth, 138: 140-43.

—, natural children, 145: 498.

—, coronation, 137: 55.

—, and crusade, 145: 527-28.

—, debts, 137: 54, 80.

—, as a child, in Utrecht, 136: 30-32.

—, as duke of Gloucester, 143: 369, 370, 371.

—, —, in exile in 1470-71, 147: 616-19.

—, —, at Walsingham, 136: 2-16.

—, historiography, 144: 426-45.

—, and von Popplau, 145: 525-30.

—, his son, 146: 564-65.

—, at York, 145: 526-27.

—, woodcut portrait, 138: 114-39.

Richmond Palace, 138: 118-20.

Risley, John (died 1512), 143: 373, 377, 384, 386.

Rither, William, 143: 378, 386

Rivers, earl, *see* Woodville, Anthony; Woodville, Richard.

Rochester, bishop of, *see* Audley, Edmund.

Rome, 143: 368, 381.

—, Giles of (Aegidius Romanus, Aegidius Colonna), *De regimine principum*, 146: 581-82.

rose, red-rose of Lancaster, 141: 297-301.

Rose Blanche herald, 143: 379, 386.

Rotherham, Thomas, chancellor and archbishop of York, 143: 373, 375, 377, 378, 384, 385, 386, 388, 390.

Rouge Croix herald, *see* Slacke, Richard.

Russell, John, chancellor, bishop of Lincoln, 140: 226, 227, 229; 143: 373, 378, 384, 385, 386.

St Albans, abbot, *see* Whethamstede, John.

—, battles of, 141: 297-98; 147: 591-608.

—, cathedral, 141: 297-99.

St Anne, her flowers, 136: 22-23.

St Edward the Confessor, 145: 527.

St Leger, Thomas (died 1483), 143: 373, 377, 384, 385.

St Mary the Virgin, her flowers, 136: 20.

—, her statue at Walsingham, 136: 9-11.

Salisbury, bishop of, Woodville, Lionel, 143: 373.

Sant, John, abbot of Abingdon, 143: 373, 378, 384, 388.

Sapcote, John (died 1501), 143: 373, 377, 384, 386.

Savage, Sir John, 143: 372, 377, 384, 385.

Schedel, Hartmann, 138: 121-22.

Shaa, Edmund, mayor of London, 143: 371, 383.

Sharp, Dr Henry, 140: 226-27.

Shirley, John, 145: 513; 146: 576-78.

Shore, Elizabeth ('Jane'), 145: 490, 500, 501.

Shrewsbury, earl of, *see* Talbot, John.

Sipson, 143: 374, 376.

Sixtus IV, 143: 379, 381.

Skelton, John, 145: 513.

Skilling arms, 145: 496, 500.

—, family, 145: 492, 494.

Skirwith, John, king's pointsmaker and leatherseller of London, 137: 54-93; his inventory, 137: 69-87.

Slacke, Richard, Rouge Croix herald, 143: 377, 379, 386, 389, 391, 400.

Slough, 143: 374, 376.

Soest, Conrad von, painter, 140: 269-70.

Somerset Herald, *see* Philipot, John.

stained glass, at Stoke Charity, Hants., 145: 496.

—, at Fairford, 146: 568-70.

Staines, 143: 374, 376.

Stamford, 147: 599-600.

—, St George's church, 147: 600.

- Stanley, Sir Edward (died 1523), 143: 372, 377.
 —, family, 136: 33.
 —, Thomas, lord, 143: 373, 384, 387, 379, 391.
 Stanwell, 143: 374, 376.
 statutes, of Westminster I (1275), 146: 548-49.
 —, of Treasons (1352), 146: 549.
 Stewart family, 139: 201.
 Stillington, Robert, bishop of Bath and Wells, 139: 166-67, 173, 174;
 143: 373, 384.
 Stoke Charity, Hants., 145: 492, 494-95, 496.
 Stonor letters, 140: 251-53.
 —, Sir William (died 1494), 143: 373, 377, 384, 385.
 Story, Edward, bishop of Chichester, 143: 373, 383, 384.
 Stow, John, 145: 513.
 Sutton, John, *see* Dudley.
 Syon, Bridgettine house, 143: 368, 369, 374, 376, 385, 387, 390.

 Talbot, Eleanor, lady Butler, 145: 490, 498, 500.
 —, Elizabeth, duchess of Norfolk, 139: 167, 171, 175, 178.
 —, family, 139: 168.
 —, John, earl of Shrewsbury, 139: 185.
 —, Thomas, viscount Lisle, 145: 498.
 Tattershall Castle, 145: 509, 514, 521.
 taxes in England and Wales, 1188-1688, 147: 628-29.
 Thetford priory, 137: 106-07.
 Thwaites, Sir Thomas, 136: 17; his motto, 141: 283; his books, 141: 283.
 tombs, cadaver tombs, 145: 509.
 Towton, battle of, 147: 592, 595-97, 604, 607-08.
 Trevisa, John, 137: 98-101; his translation of Giles of Rome's *De regimine principum*, 146: 581-82.
 Trollope, Andrew, 147: 602.
 Tuchet, John, lord Audley, 143: 373, 377, 379, 384, 385, 386.
 Tudor, Jasper, duke of Bedford, his epitaph, 145: 508, 510.
 Turberville, Gilbert, 146: 551.
 Twickenham, 143: 374, 376.
 Twycrosse, John, 146: 552.
 Tyrrell, Thomas, 143: 373, 384.

 Upton, 143: 374, 376.

- Vale, John, his book, 138: 154-56.
 Vergil, Polydore, on Queen Elizabeth Woodville, 146: 559-65.
 Verney, Ralph, mayor of London, 145: 512.
- Wakefield, battle, 139: 220-21; 147: 591-608.
 Wales, and wars of the Roses, 140: 258-59.
 Walsingham, pilgrimage, 136: 2-16; patronage, 136: 3.
 war, warhorses, 146: 580-81.
 Warbeck, Perkin, 139: 191-213.
 wars of the Roses, battles, 138: 158; 140: 265-69; 141: 304-06; historiography, 144: 426-45; *see also* Wales.
 Wavrin family, 141: 280, 281, 284.
 —, Jean de, Burgundian chronicler, 147: 594, 601.
 — Master, the, 141: 281.
 Waynflete, William, bishop of Winchester, 143: 377, 385.
 'Wayte', Arthur, *see* Plantagenet, Arthur:
 Wayte arms, 145: 496, 497.
 —, Elizabeth, *see* Lucy, Elizabeth.
 —, Elizabeth, *née* Skilling, her will, 145: 501-03.
 —, family, 145: 490-505.
 —, Thomas, 145: 490-505.
 Welles, John, 143: 373, 384.
 —, lord, *see* Hastings, Richard.
 West, Thomas, lord Delawarr, 143: 377, 385.
 Westminster Abbey, *see* London.
 Weyden, Roger van der, 136: 20.
 Whetehill, Richard, victualler of Calais, 143: 367.
 Whethamstede, John, abbot of St Albans, his *Registrum*, 147: 591-92, 598-99, 607.
 Whiting, Thomas, Chester herald, 143: 367, 379.
 William I, 'portrait', 138: 123.
 Williams, Daniel, 140: 236.
 will, of Elizabeth, *née* Skilling, 145: 501-03.
 Winchester, bishop, *see* Waynflete, William.
 Windsor, 143: 366-407.
 —, St George's Chapel, 145: 508-09, 511.
 Wolston, Guy, 143: 373, 384.
 women, young women, 147: 620-21.
 woodcuts, 138: 114-33.

Woodville, Anthony, lord Scales, 136: 4; earl Rivers, 143: 370.

—, Sir Edward, 143: 373, 384.

—, Elizabeth, *see* Elizabeth.

—, Lionel, bishop of Salisbury, 143: 373, 384.

—, Sir Richard, 143: 373, 384.

—, Richard, earl Rivers, 136: 4.

Worcester, William, 136: 12; 138: 140-41.

Wortley, Sir Thomas (died 1514), 143: 373, 377, 384, 385.

Writhe, John, Garter king of arms, 143: 377, 386, 391; 144: 447, 451.

Wriothesley, Sir Thomas, Garter king of arms, 143: 382.

York, archbishop of, *see* Rotherham, Thomas.

—, Barley Hall, 141: 318-19.

—, house of, burials at Windsor, 143: 366-407.

—, Margaret of, *see* Burgundy.

—, Richard, duke of (died 1460), *see* Plantagenet, Richard.

II. ILLUSTRATIONS

Edward IV, Windsor Castle portrait, 138: 125.

—, engraving, 138: 126.

Elizabeth Woodville, her gillyflower, 136: 18.

—, —, in the Book of the Fraternity of the Skinners' Company, 136: 21.

Gavre, Histoire des Seigneurs de Gavre, Cambridge, Corpus Christi College MS 91, f. 1, 141: 279.

Henry IV, tomb-effigy head, 138: 124.

Henry VIII, portrait by Joos van Cleve, 138: 128.

Lucy of Charlecote family arms, 145: 497.

Popham family arms, 145: 500.

Richard III, Windsor Castle portrait, 138: 127.

—, Society of Antiquaries portrait, 138: 127.

—, copper plate engraving, 138: 126.

St Anne in a gillyflower, 136: 22.

Skilling family arms, 145: 500.

Skull (of Lady Eleanor Talbot?) from Carmelite Friary, Norwich, 139: 180.

—, reconstruction of the face, 139: 185.

Talbot, John, first Earl of Shrewsbury, tomb-effigy head, 139: 185.

—, his skull, 142: 343.

Walsingham Priory, seal, 136: 10.

Wayte, Thomas, brass, 145: 496.

Wayte family arms, 145: 497.

Woodcuts of William I, Richard I, Henry IV, Edward IV and Richard III from Rastell's *Pastyme of the People*, 138: 123, 124, 125, 126.

III. FAMILY TREES

Arundell family, *see* Dinham.

Butler, the family of Sir Thomas Butler, 139: 172.

Clare, the descent of the honour of Clare and the patronage of Walsingham, 136: 3.

Dinham, selective family tree of the Dinham and Arundell families, 139: 290.

England, royal house, *see* Scotland.

Gordon, George, 2nd earl of Huntley, descent, 139: 193.

—, house of, 139: 195.

James IV of Scotland, his Scottish female relatives, 139: 203.

Lumley family, 145: 499.

Popham family, 145: 493.

Scotland, the relationship between the royal houses of England and Scotland, 139: 206.

Stewart, house of, 139: 201.

Talbot, some family connections of Lady Eleanor Talbot, 139: 169.

Walsingham, patronage of, *see* Clare.

Wayte family, 145: 495.

IV. MAPS

Arundell, Sir Thomas, the route of his funeral cortège, 141: 290

Edward IV, known movements in 1461, 139: 174.

—, the route of his funeral cortège, 143: 376.

Mary, daughter of Edward IV, the route of her funeral cortège, 144: 450.

V. BOOKS REVIEWED

- Abulafia, D., *The Western Mediterranean Kingdom, 1200-1500: The Struggle for Dominion*, 144: 473-74.
- Almand, C., ed., *The New Cambridge Medieval History*, volume 7: c. 1415-c. 1500, 145: 531-34.
- Archer, R.E., ed., *Crown, Government and People in the Fifteenth Century*, 136: 43-45.
- , and S. Walker, eds, *Rulers and Ruled in Late Medieval England. Essays presented to Gerald Harriss*, 137: 94-97.
- Arnade, P., *Realms of Ritual. Burgundian Ceremony and Civic Life in Late Medieval Ghent*, 141: 314-16.
- Bainbridge, V., *Gilds in the Medieval Countryside. Social and Religious Change in Cambridge c. 1350-1558*, 138: 152-53.
- Barron, C., C. Rawcliffe and J.T. Rosenthal, eds, *East Anglian Society and the Political Community of Late Medieval England. Selected Papers of Roger Virgoe*, 141: 308-10.
- Bartlett, C., *English Longbowman 1330-1550*, 144: 483-84.
- Baxter, R., *Bestiaries and Their Users in the Middle Ages*, 146: 582-84.
- Beadle, R., and A.J. Piper, eds, *New Science Out Of Old Books: Studies in Manuscripts and Early Printed Books in Honour of A.I. Doyle*, 138: 147-50.
- Bellamy, J.G., *The Criminal Trial in Later Medieval England*, 146: 578-79.
- Binski, P., *Medieval Death: Ritual and Representation*, 139: 217-19.
- Boenig, R., see Pollard, W.F.
- Boffey, J., see Scattergood, J.
- Bolton, J.L., ed., *The Alien Communities of London in the Fifteenth Century. The Subsidy Rolls of 1440 & 1483-84*, 144: 471-73.
- Briggs, C.F., see Fowler, D.C.
- Britnell, R., *The Closing of the Middle Ages? England, 1471-1529*, 141: 306-08.
- , ed., *Daily Life in the Later Middle Ages*, 143: 417-19.
- Brown, S., and L. MacDonald, eds, *Life, Death and Art: The Medieval Stained Glass of Fairford Church: A Multimedia Exploration*, 146: 568-70.
- Carlin, M., *Medieval Southwark*, 138: 143-44.
- Carpenter, C., ed., *Kingsford's Stonor Letters and Papers*, 140: 251-53.
- , *The Wars of the Roses: Politics and the Constitution c.1437-1509*, 141: 304-06.
- Cauchies, J.-M., *Louis XI et Charles le Hardi. De Péronne à Nancy (1468-1477): le conflit*, 140: 259-60.

- Connolly, M., *John Shirley. Book Production and the Noble Household in Fifteenth-Century England*, 146: 576-78. Corley, B., *Conrad von Soest: Painter among Merchant Princes*, 140: 269-70.
- Coss, P., *The Lady in Medieval England 1000-1500*, 144: 475-76.
- Crossley-Holland, N., *Living and Dining in Medieval Paris: The Household of a Fourteenth-Century Knight*, 143: 410-13.
- Daniell, C., *Death and Burial in Medieval England 1066-1550*, 139: 217-20.
- Ditchburn, D., *see* MacKay, A.
- Dobson, R.B., *Church and Society in the Medieval North of England*, 139: 221-22.
- Dunn, D.E.S., ed., *Courts, Counties and the Capital in the Later Middle Ages*, 136: 36-37.
- Dymond, D., ed., *The Register of Thetford Priory. Part 1. 1482-1517*, 137: 106-07.
- Evans, H.T., *Wales and the Wars of the Roses*, 140: 258-59.
- Ferster, J., *Fictions of Advice. The Literature and Politics of Counsel in Late Medieval England*, 141: 310-12.
- Fields, B., *Royal Blood, Richard III and the Mystery of the Princes*, 144: 484-85.
- Fletcher, J.M. and C.A. Upton, eds, *The Domestic Accounts of Merton College. Oxford, 1 August 1482 - 1 August 1494*, 141: 312-14.
- Fowler, D.C., *The Life and Times of John Trevisa: Medieval Scholar*, 137: 98-101.
- , C.F. Briggs and P. Remley, eds, *The Governance of Kings and Princes. John Trevisa's Middle English Translation of the De Regimine Principum of Aegidius Romanus*, 146: 581-82.
- French, K.L., G.G. Gibbs and B.A. Kümin, eds, *The Parish in English Life, 1400-1600*, 146: 566-68.
- Fudge, J.D., *Cargoes, Embargoes, and Emissaries. The Commercial and Political Interaction of England and the German Hanse, 1450-1510*, 138: 158-59.
- Gibbs, G.G., *see* French, K.L..
- Given-Wilson, C., ed., *An Illustrated History of Late Medieval England*, 137: 104-06.
- Grössinger, C., *The World Upside-Down: English Misericords*, 139: 214-16.
- Haigh, P.A., *The Battle of Wakefield 1460*, 139: 220-21.
- , '... Where both hosts fought ...' - *The Rebellion of 1469-1470 and the Battles of Edgecote and Lose-Coat-Field*, 143: 416-17.
- Hammond, P.W., *see* Sutton, A.F.
- Hicks, M., *Warwick the Kingmaker*, 145: 537-40.
- Hodges, G., *Owain Glyndŵr and the War of Independence in the Welsh Borders*, 138: 151-52.
- Hyland, A., *The Warhorse*, 146: 580-81.

- Keen, M., *Nobles, Knights and Men at Arms in the Middle Ages*, 140: 261-62.
- Kekewich, M.L., C. Richmond, A.F. Sutton, L. Visser-Fuchs and J.L. Watts, eds, *The Politics of Fifteenth-Century England: John Vale's Book*, 138: 154-56.
- Kightly, C., *Barley Hall - A Day in a Medieval Town House*, 141: 318-19.
- Kirby, J., ed., *The Plumpton Letters and Papers*, 140: 262-65.
- Kowalesky, M., *Local Markets and Regional Trade in Medieval Exeter*, 136: 42-43.
- Kümin, B.A., see French, K.L.
- Lindley, P., see Ormrod, M.
- MacDonald, L., see Brown, S.
- MacKay, A., with D. Ditchburn, eds, *Atlas of Medieval Europe*, 144: 481-83.
- Mane, P., see Pignonier, F.
- Neville, C.J., *Violence, Custom and Law: The Anglo-Scottish Border Lands in the Later Middle Ages*, 144: 469-71.
- Nicholas, D., *The Later Medieval City 1300-1500*, 140: 253-55.
- Ormrod, M., and P. Lindley, eds, *The Black Death in England*, 142: 360-63.
- Piper, A.J., see Beadle, R.
- Pignonier, F., and P. Mane, *Dress in the Middle Ages*, 141: 316-18.
- Pollard, A.J., ed., *The North of England in the Age of Richard III*, 136: 37-42.
- , ed., *The Wars of the Roses*, 140: 265-69.
- Pollard, W.F., and R. Boenig, eds, *Mysticism and Spirituality in Medieval England*, 143: 408-10.
- Radzikowski, P. *Reisebeschreibung Niclas von Popplau, Ritter, bürtig von Breslau*, 145: 525-30.
- Rawcliffe, C., *The Hospitals of Medieval Norwich*, 137: 107-09.
- , see Barron, C.
- Remley, P., see Fowler, D.C.
- Renfrew, C., *Take a Thousand Eggs or More: A Collection of 15th-Century Recipes*, 143: 415-16.
- Richardson, G., *The Hollow Crowns*, 138: 158.
- Richmond, C., *The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century: Fastolf's Will*, 137: 97-98.
- , see Kekewich, M.L.
- Rigby, S.H., *Chaucer in Context: Society, Allegory and Gender*, 140: 249-51.
- Rosenthal, J., *Old Age in Late Medieval England*, 140: 273-74.
- , see Barron, C.
- Rosser, G., see Slater, T.R.
- Saul, N., ed., *The Oxford Illustrated History of Medieval England*, 140: 255-57.

- Scattergood, J., and J. Boffey, eds, *Texts and Their Context, Papers from the Early Book Society*, 145: 535-37.
- Scott, K., *Later Gothic Manuscripts 1390-1490*, 140: 271-73.
- Scully, T., *The Art of Cookery in the Middle Ages*, 144: 478-81.
- Seymour, M.C., gen. ed., *Authors of the Middle Ages. English Writers of the Late Middle Ages*, 137: 101-04.
- Shahar, S., *Growing Old in the Middle Ages*, 139: 216-17
- Slater, T.R., and G. Rosser, eds, *The Church in the Medieval Town*, 146: 570-73.
- Small, G., *George Chastelain and the Shaping of Valois Burgundy. Political and Historical Culture at Court in the Fifteenth Century*, 144: 476-78.
- Sutton, A.F., and L. Visser-Fuchs, with P.W. Hammond, *The Reburial of Richard, Duke of York, 21-30 July 1476*, 138: 156-57.
- , and —, *Richard III's Books: Ideals and Reality in the Life and Library of a Medieval Prince*, 141: 302-04.
- , see Kekewich, M.L.
- Thompson, B., ed., *The Reign of Henry VII*, 136: 34-35.
- Upton, C.A., see Fletcher, J.M.
- Virgoe, R., see Barron, C.
- Visser-Fuchs, L., see Kekewich, M.L.; Sutton, A.F.
- Walker, S., see Archer, R.E.
- Wallace, D., *Chaucerian Polity. Absolutist Lineages and Associational Forms in England and Italy*, 142: 356-59.
- Watts, J.L., see Kekewich, M.L.
- , *Henry VI and the Politics of Kingship*, 142: 353-56.
- , ed., *The End of the Middle Ages? England in the Fifteenth and Sixteenth Centuries*, 146: 573-76.
- Webster, B., *The Wars of the Roses*, 143: 413-15.
- Wright, L., *Sources of London English: Medieval Thames Vocabulary*, 138: 145-47.

VI. AUTHORS OF ARTICLES, NOTES AND REVIEWS

- Allen, Rosamund (rev.), *The Life and Times of John Trevisa: Medieval Scholar*, by D.C. Fowler, 137: 98-101.
 (rev.), *Chaucerian Polity: Absolutist Lineages and Associational Forms in England and Italy*, by D. Wallace, 142: 356-59.
- Archer, Rowena E. (rev.), *Nobles, Knights and Men at Arms in the Middle Ages*, by M. Keen, 140: 261-62.
- Arthurson, Ian (rev.), *The Domestic Accounts of Merton College. Oxford, 1 August 1482 - 1 August 1494*, edited by J.M. Fletcher and C.A. Upton, 141: 312-14.
- Ashdown-Hill, John, 'Walsingham in 1469: the pilgrimage of Edward IV and Richard, Duke of Gloucester', 136: 2-16.
- , 'Edward IV's uncrowned queen: the Lady Eleanor Talbot, Lady Butler', 139: 161-190.
- , 'Roses with thorns: the dangers of restoration and interpretation', 141: 297-301.
- , 'The missing molars: a genealogical conundrum', 142: 340-44.
- , 'The elusive mistress: Elizabeth Lucy and her family', 145: 490-505.
- (rev.), *Royal Blood, Richard III and the Mystery of the Princes*, by B. Fields, 144: 484-85.
- (note), 'Further reflections on Lady Eleanor Talbot', 144: 463-67.
- Boffey, Julia (rev.), *Chaucer in Context: Society, Allegory and Gender*, by S.H. Rigby, 140: 249-51.
- Bolton, J.L. (review article), *Commerce and Credit: the Grocers' Company and the Growth of Medieval London*, 136: 25-30.
- (rev.), *Old Age in Late Medieval England*, by J. Rosenthal, 140: 273-74.
- (rev.), *The Church in the Medieval Town*, edited by T.R., Slater and G. Rosser, 146: 570-73.
- (rev.), *Bestiaries and Their Users in the Middle Ages*, by R. Baxter, 146: 582-84.
- Boone, Marc (rev.), *The Alien Communities of London in the Fifteenth Century. The Subsidy Rolls of 1440 & 1483-84*, edited by J.L. Bolton, 144: 471-73.
- Britnell, Richard (rev.), *Medieval Southwark*, by M. Carlin, 138: 144-45.
- (rev.), *The Western Mediterranean Kingdom, 1200-1500: The Struggle for Dominion*, by D. Abulafia, 144: 473-74.
- Carlin, Martha (rev.), *Living and Dining in Medieval Paris: The Household of a Fourteenth-century Knight*, by N. Crossley-Holland, 143: 410-13.
- (rev.), *The Art of Cookery in the Middle Ages*, by T. Scully, 144: 478-81.

- Castor, Helen (rev.), *Owain Glyn Dŵr and the War of Independence in the Welsh Borders*, by G. Hodges, 138: 151-52.
- Clough, C.H., 'The enigma of Richard III's woodcut portrait of 1529', 138: 114-39.
- Cobb, Harry (rev.), *Kingsford's Stonor Letters and Papers*, edited by C. Carpenter, 140: 251-53.
- Cockerill, Arthur (rev.), *The Battle of Wakefield 1460*, by P.A. Haigh, 139: 220-221.
- Cooper, Harry (rev.), *The Hollow Crowns*, by G. Richardson, 138: 158.
- (rev.), '... Where both hosts fought ...' - *The Rebellion of 1469-1470 and the Battles of Edgecote and Lose-Coat-Field*, by P.A. Haigh, 143: 416-17.
- Crawford, Anne (rev.), *An Illustrated History of Late Medieval England*, edited by C. Given-Wilson, 137: 104-06.
- Cullum, P.H. (rev.), *The Hospitals of Medieval Norwich*, by C. Rawcliffe, 137: 107-09.
- Curry, Anne (rev.), *The End of the Middle Ages? England in the Fifteenth and Sixteenth Centuries*, edited by J.L. Watts, 146: 573-76.
- Davies, C.S.L. (rev.), *Courts, Counties and the Capital in the Later Middle Ages*, edited by D.E.S. Dunn, 136: 36-37.
- Davies, Matthew (rev.), *The Black Death in England*, edited by M. Ormrod and P. Lindley, 142: 360-63.
- Dockray, Keith, 'James Gairdner: a colossus of Victorian historians of the wars of the Roses, Richard III and Henry VII', 144: 426-45.
- (rev.), *The Plumpton Letters and Papers*, edited by J. Kirby, 140: 262-65.
- (rev.), *Warwick the Kingmaker*, by M. Hicks, 145: 537-40.
- Erler, Mary (rev.), *Richard III's Books: Ideals and Reality in the Life and Library of a Medieval Prince*, by A.F. Sutton and L. Visser-Fuchs, 141: 302-04.
- Falvey, Heather (rev.), *The Oxford Illustrated History of Medieval England*, edited by N. Saul, 140: 255-57.
- (rev.), *Take a Thousand Eggs or More: A Collection of 15th-Century Recipes*, by C. Renfrew, 143: 415-16.
- Gidman, Jean M. (note), 'Lathom Park Chapel, Ormskirk', 136: 32-34.
- Griffiths, Jeremy (rev.), *New Science Out Of Old Books: Studies in Manuscripts and Early Printed Books in Honour of A.I. Doyle*, edited by R. Beadle and A.J. Piper, 138: 147-50.
- Grummitt, David (rev.), *The Wars of the Roses: Politics and the Constitution c. 1437-1509*, by C. Carpenter, 141: 304-06.
- (rev.), *East Anglian Society and the Political Community of Late Medieval England. Selected Papers of Roger Virgoe*, edited by C. Barron, C. Rawcliffe and J.T. Rosenthal, 141: 308-10.

- Hammond, Peter (note), 'Edward of Middleham', 146: 564-65.
- Hanham, Alison, 'Author! Author! Crowland revisited', 140: 226-38.
- , 'Varieties of error and Kingsford's *Stonor Letters and Papers*', 142: 345-52.
- Harper-Bill, Christopher (rev.), *Church and Society in the Medieval North of England*, by R.B. Dobson, 139: 221-222.
- Harvey, P.D.A. (rev.), *Local Markets and Regional Trade in Medieval Exeter*, by M. Kowalesky, 136: 42-43.
- Horrox, Rosemary (rev.), *Crown, Government and People in the Fifteenth Century*, edited by R.E. Archer, 136: 43-45.
- (rev.), *The Reign of Henry VII*, edited by B. Thompson, 136: 34-35.
- (rev.), *The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century: Fastolf's Will*, by C. Richmond, 137: 97-98.
- (rev.), *Education in Early Tudor England: Magdalen College Oxford and Its School, 1480-1540*, by N. Orme, 145: 534-35.
- Jones, Michael K. (rev.), *The Reburial of Richard, Duke of York, 21-30 July 1476*, by A.F. Sutton and L. Visser-Fuchs, with P.W. Hammond, 138: 156-57.
- (rev.), *The Wars of the Roses*, edited by A.J. Pollard, 140: 265-69.
- (rev.), *Henry VI and the Politics of Kingship*, by J. Watts, 142: 353-56.
- Kelly, H.A., 'The case against Edward IV's marriage and offspring: secrecy; witchcraft; secrecy; precontract', 142: 326-35.
- Kennedy, Ruth (rev.), *Sources of London English: Medieval Thames Vocabulary*, by L. Wright, 138: 145-47.
- Kermode, Jenny (rev.), *Cargoes, Embargoes, and Emissaries. The Commercial and Political Interaction of England and the German Hanse, 1450-1510*, by J.D. Fudge, 138: 158-59.
- Kleineke, Hannes, 'The reburial expenses of Sir Thomas Arundell', 141: 288-96.
- (rev.), *The Closing of the Middle Ages? England, 1471-1529*, by R. Britnell, 141: 306-08.
- Lindley, Phillip (rev.), *Wales and the Wars of the Roses*, by H.T. Evans, 140: 258-59.
- Merritt, J.F. (rev.), *The Parish in English Life, 1400-1600*, edited by K.L. French, G.G. Gibbs and B.A. Kümin, 146: 566-68.
- Moorhen, Wendy E.A., 'Lady Katherine Gordon: a genealogical puzzle', 139: 191-213.
- (rev.), *Barley Hall - A Day in a Medieval Town House*, by C. Kightly, 141: 318-19.
- Nightingale, P. (rev.), *The New Cambridge Medieval History*, volume 7: c. 1415- c. 1500, edited by C. Almand, 145: 531-34.

- Oosterwijk, Sophie (rev.), *The World Upside-Down: English Misericords*, by C. Grössinger, 139: 214-16.
- Orme, N., *Education in Early Tudor England: Magdalen College Oxford and Its School, 1480-1540*, 145: 534-35.
- Petre, James (rev.), *English Longbowman 1330-1550*, by C. Bartlett, 144: 483-84.
- (rev.), *The Warhorse*, by A. Hyland, 146: 580-81.
- Pollard, A.J. (rev.), *Violence, Custom and Law: The Anglo-Scottish Border Lands in the Later Middle Ages*, by C.J. Neville, 144: 469-71.
- Radzikowski, Piotr, 'Niclas von Popplau - his work and travels', 140: 239-48.
- Ramsay, Nigel (rev.), *The Politics of Fifteenth-Century England: John Vale's Book*, edited by Kekewich, M.L., C. Richmond, A.F. Sutton, L. Visser-Fuchs and J.L. Watts, 138: 154-56.
- Rhodes, J.T. (rev.), *Mysticism and Spirituality in Medieval England*, edited by W.F. Pollard and R. Boenig, 143: 408-10.
- Richmond, Colin, 'Richard III and the battle of Dunesmore', 138: 140-43.
- (rev.), *Growing Old in the Middle Ages*, by S. Shahar, 139: 216-17.
- Robinson, Pamela (rev.), *John Shirley. Book Production and the Noble Household in Fifteenth-Century England*, by M. Connolly, 146: 576-78.
- Röhrkasten, Jens (rev.), *The Criminal Trial in Later Medieval England*, by J.G. Bellamy, 146: 578-79.
- Rogers, Nicholas (rev.), *Conrad von Soest: Painter among Merchant Princes*, by B. Corley, 140: 269-70.
- (rev.), *Life, Death and Art: The Medieval Stained Glass of Fairford Church: A Multimedia Exploration*, edited by S. Brown, and L. MacDonald, 146: 568-70.
- Rutledge, Paul (rev.), *The Register of Thetford Priory. Part I. 1482-1517*, edited by D. Dymond, 137: 106-07.
- Sinclair, S.A., 'The "ravishing" of Isobel Boteler: abduction and the pursuit of wealth in Lancastrian England', 146: 546-57.
- Smith, Gordon (note), 'One prince or two?', 144: 467-68.
- (note), 'The "retirement" of Elizabeth Woodville, and her sons', 146: 559-61.
- Smith, Muriel, 'Reflections on Lady Eleanor', 142: 336-39.
- Stratford, Jenny (rev.), *Daily Life in the Later Middle Ages*, edited by R. Britnell, 143: 417-19.
- Sutton, Anne F., 'John Skirwith, king's pointsmaker, 1461-(?)86, and leatherseller of London', 137: 54-93.
- (rev.), *Dress in the Middle Ages*, by F. Piponnier and P. Mane, 141: 316-18.
- , and Livia Visser-Fuchs, 'The device of Queen Elizabeth Woodville: a gillyflower or pink', 136: 17-24.

- , and —, 'The royal burials of the house of York at Windsor. I. Edward IV', 142: 366-407.
- , and —, 'The royal burials of the house of York at Windsor. II. Princess Mary, May 1482, and Queen Elizabeth Woodville, June 1492', 144: 446-62.
- , and —, 'Laments for the death of Edward IV: "It was a world to see him ride about"', 145: 506-24.
- , and — (note), 'The "retirement" of Elizabeth Woodville, and her sons', 146: 561-64.
- , and (rev.), *Authors of the Middle Ages. English Writers of the Late Middle Ages*, gen. ed. M.C. Seymour, 137: 101-04.
- , and (rev.), *Later Gothic Manuscripts 1390-1490*, by K. Scott, 140: 271-73.
- Taylor, Craig (rev.), *Fictions of Advice. The Literature and Politics of Counsel in Late Medieval England*, by J. Ferster, 141: 310-12.
- Thompson, J.J. (rev.), *Texts and Their Context. Papers from the Early Book Society*, edited by J. Scattergood, and J. Boffey, 145: 535-37.
- Tucker, Penny (rev.), *The Later Medieval City 1300-1500*, by D. Nicholas, 140: 253-55.
- (rev.), *The Wars of the Roses*, by B. Webster, 143: 413-15.
- (rev.), *Atlas of Medieval Europe*, edited by A. MacKay with D. Ditchburn, 144: 481-83.
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia, 'Edward IV's only romance? Cambridge, Corpus Christi College MS 91, *L'Histoire des Seigneurs de Gavre*', 141: 278-87.
- (note), Richard in Utrecht, 136: 30-32.
- (review article), ' "He hardly touched his food, but talked with me all the time": What Niclas von Popplau really wrote about Richard III' (Radzikowski, P. *Reisebeschreibung Niclas von Popplau, Ritter, bürtig von Breslau*), 145: 525-30.
- (rev.), *The North of England in the Age of Richard III*, edited by A.J. Pollard, 136: 37-42.
- (rev.), *Louis XI et Charles le Hardi. De Péronne à Nancy (1468-1477): le conflit*, by J.-M. Cauchies, 140: 259-60.
- (rev.), *Realms of Ritual. Burgundian Ceremony and Civic Life in Late Medieval Ghent*, by P. Arnade, 141: 314-16.
- (rev.), *George Chastelain and the Shaping of Valois Burgundy. Political and Historical Culture at Court in the Fifteenth Century*, by Graeme Small, 144: 476-78.

- (rev.), *The Governance of Kings and Princes. John Trevisa's Middle English Translation of the De Regimine Principum of Aegidius Romanus*, edited by D.C. Fowler, C.F. Briggs and P. Remley, 146: 581-82.
- , *see also* Sutton, Anne F.
- Ward, Jennifer C. (rev.), *Gilds in the Medieval Countryside. Social and Religious Change in Cambridge c. 1350-1558*, by V. Bainbridge, 138: 152-53.
- (rev.), *The Lady in Medieval England 1000-1500*, by P. Coss, 144: 475-76.
- Watts, John (rev.), *Rulers and Ruled in Late Medieval England. Essays presented to Gerald Harriss*, edited by R.E. Archer and S. Walker, 137: 94-97.
- White, W.J. (rev.), *Medieval Death: Ritual and Representation*, by P. Binski, 139: 217-19.
- (rev.), *Death and Burial in Medieval England 1066-1550*, by C. Daniell, 139: 218-20.
- Wigram, Isolde (note), 'The "retirement" of Elizabeth Woodville, and her sons', 146: 558-59.

THE RICARDIAN

JOURNAL OF THE RICHARD III SOCIETY



Vol. XII Nos 148-159

Index

March 2000 to December 2002

THE RICARDIAN
INDEX TO VOLUME XII

March 2000 to December 2002

Numbers 148 to 159

Compiled by
Livia Visser-Fuchs

Richard III Society

Copyright © 2004

**The rights of the Richard III Society to be identified as author
of this work has been asserted by them in accordance with the
Copyright, Designs and Patents Act 1988.**

**All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced, stored in a
retrieval system, or transmitted, in any form or by
any means without the prior permission of the Richard III Society
4 Oakley Street, London SW3 5NN**

Printed on Archive Quality Paper for Alford Printing Services, Hitchin, Herts.

Tel. 01462 648727

This index is arranged in six sections. References are given in the form of the issue number in bold, followed by the page number(s), e.g. 136: 1-10.

THROUGH A PRINTING ERROR THE FIRST 48 PAGES OF VOLUME XII WERE INCORRECTLY NUMBERED: PAGES 637 TO 684 IN *THE RICARDIAN* NUMBER 148 SHOULD BE PAGES 1-48. THE PRESENT INDEX FOLLOWS THE CORRECT NUMBERING (1-48) AND USERS OF THIS INDEX ARE KINDLY REQUESTED TO CHANGE THE PAGINATION IN THEIR COPY OF *THE RICARDIAN* 148 ACCORDINGLY.

Page numbers in the volume are continuous, but the number of the issue has been added in bold. When page numbers have been run together (e.g. 164-68) this does not necessarily refer to a continuous entry, but has been done to save space.

I. Persons, Places and Subjects: rulers and their consorts and children are entered under their first names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage and the episcopate under their family names, with cross references from their titles and sees.

II. Illustrations.

III. Family Trees.

IV. Maps.

V. Books Reviewed: arranged alphabetically by the authors and editors of the books. Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included.

VI. Authors of Articles, Book Reviews and Notes: arranged in one alphabetical sequence.

I. SELECTIVE INDEX OF PERSONS, PLACES AND SUBJECTS

- 'A Tryce', Elias, 154: 328-29.
Abbotsbury Abbey, 157: 460.
Abell, Adam, 157: 455.
Abell, Cecily, 150: 130.
Abell, William, stationer and limner, 150: 120-31.
Abergavenny, lord, *see* Neville, George.
Abeyon, Maurice, 157: 466.
Abingdon, 157: 457-58.
— abbey, 157: 449, 458-59.
Accellini *see* Balbi.
Acts, of attainder, 151: 146; of Settlement, 151: 146.
Adair, John, 149: 51, 56.
Adams, Simon, 159: 564, 566.
Adnett, Nicholas, 150: 128.
Agard, John, receiver of the honour of Tutbury, 149: 75.
Agincourt, battle, 149: 63; 153: 276.
Albany, duke of, Alexander Stewart, 156: 397-98.
Alcock, John, bishop of Worcester, 159: 546.
Alençon, Jean, duke of, 154: 323.
Alessandria, Italy, 150: 95, 112.
Alexander VI, pope, 148: 4.
Allerton, Robert, searcher of Calais, 153: 265, 272.
Alnwick, 159: 556.
Ambrogini, Angelo (alias Poliziano), 150: 106, 107, 118.
Ambrose, John, merchant of Genua, 149: 73.
André, Bernard, 150: 102-04; 156: 411-12.
Andrelini, Fausto, humanist scholar, 150: 101, 106.
Andrew, Richard, dean of York, 148: 2.
Andrews, John, 153: 128.
Anjou, René de, duke of Anjou and king of Sicily, 154: 324-26.
Anne Neville, queen of Richard III, 151: 164-65, 168, 172; 152: 201, 206;
154: 314-16, 319; 159: 543, 545-47, 549-50.
Anne, duchess of Brittany, 153: 102.
Antimo, Italy, 150: 108.
Antwerp, 149: 73-74; 154: 328.
Anwykyll, John, master of Magdalen College, Oxford, 150: 104.
Ap Gwillim, *née* Horton, Jennet, 157: 468.
—, Richard, 157: 468.
Ap Rees Lloyd, William, 157: 470.

- Ap Sion, Rhys, 157: 470.
 Arbury Priory, 159: 568, 572.
 Argentine, John, physician to Edward V, 151: 163.
 Armagnac alliance, 154: 322, 324.
 —, Jean de, count of Armagnac, 154: 324-26.
 Armburgh family, 153: 298-300.
 Arnold, Sir Nicholas, 158: 505-06.
 Arras, 153: 281; peace (1482), 153: 284.
Arrivall of Edward IV, 149: 50-53, 56-57, 59, 61-65.
 Arthur, son of Henry VII, prince of Wales, 148: 22; 150: 94, 104; 152: 211; 157: 447-48, 455.
 Arthurson, Ian, 159: 555.
 Arundel, earl of, *see* Fitzalan, William.
 Arundell, of Lanherne, family, 151: 186-88.
 —, Sir John, 157: 459.
 Ascoli Piceno, school of, 150: 107.
 Ashton, Christopher, 156: 394-95; 157: 465; 158: 494-521.
 — family, 158: 495.
 Asshe, William, 150: 105, 118.
 Audlett, John, 157: 459; 158: 497-98.
 Audley, lord, *see* Tuchet, John.
 Austria, Margaret of, regent of the Low Countries, 153: 284.
 —, Philip, archduke of, *see* Burgundy.
 Avinione, Antonio de, 150: 114.
 Avon Dassett, 159: 570.
- Bagley, J.J., biographer of Margaret of Anjou, 154: 321-23, 325-26.
 Bagnolo, peace of (1484), 150: 95, 98.
 Balbi *alias* Accellini, Girolamo, 150: 101, 106.
 Baldwin, J.F., 149: 72.
Ballad of Bosworth Field, 149: 56.
 Ballard, Mark, 159: 555.
 Banbury, Agatha, 150: 126.
 Barbaro, Ermolao, the younger, 150: 96-98, 101.
 Barnet, battle, 148: 18; 149: 50-70; 153: 263, 277.
 Barowe, Thomas, chancellor, 149: 72.
 Bartram, William, of Cawnton, Notts, 148: 12.
 Bath, 148: 8.
 Bath and Wells, bishop of, *see* Stillington, Robert.
 Baudier, Michael, biographer of Margaret of Anjou, 154: 322-23, 325-26.
 Bawdip, Margaret, *née* Cradock, 157: 468; —, Sir William, 157: 468.

- Beauchamp, Anne, estates, 154: 317.
 —, Henry, duke of Warwick, 152: 206.
 —, Richard, earl of Warwick, 154: 314-15; 158: 528-30; *Beauchamp Pageant*, 154: 314; 158: 528-30.
 —, Richard, bishop of Salisbury, 152: 208.
 —, —, lord Beauchamp of Powick, 148: 22.
 Beaufort, Edmund, duke of Somerset, 149: 53.
 — family, 151: 175.
 —, Henry, cardinal, bishop of Winchester, 154: 322, 325-26.
 —, John, 149: 53.
 —, Margaret, countess of Richmond and Derby, 152: 206; 155: 365-75; 157: 447, 453.
 Beaumont, William, lord Beaumont (died 1507), 148: 17; 149: 52, 60, 63.
 —, Huchon de, 153: 279, 286, 288.
 Bedell, John, 158: 503-12, 515.
 Bedford, Jacquetta de St Pol, duchess of, 154: 330.
 Bedingfield, Sir Edward, 153: 283.
 Belknap, William, 159: 571.
 Bell, Richard, bishop of Carlisle, 159: 546.
 Berghes, Henri de, bishop of Cambrai, 156: 417-18.
 —, Jean de, lord of Bergen op Zoom, 157: 454.
 Berkeley, castle, 157: 449.
 —, Maurice, lord Berkeley, 152: 211.
 —, Thomas, lord Berkeley (14th c.), 159: 571.
 —, William, earl of Nottingham, 148: 19-20, 22; 152: 208;
 Jane, *née* Strangeways, his wife, 148: 20.
 Berners, lord, *see* Bourghier, John.
 Berwick, 157: 465; captain of, 149: 73.
 Beverley, William, dean of St George's, Windsor, 159: 547, 552.
 Beys, Richard, 148: 11, 13.
 Biondi, Flavio (*alias* Blondus), 150: 107.
 Bird, Thomas, bishop of St Asaph, 155: 353.
 Blacman, John, biographer of Henry VI, 148: 2.
 Bladud, king, 148: 8.
 Blaxhall in Wimesham, Suffolk, 154: 319.
 Blith, Laurence, 159: 564, 566.
 —, Thomas, 159: 564, 566.
 Blount family, 153: 270.
 —, James, 149: 74; 153: 266, 270.
 —, John, lord Mountjoy, 148: 19, 23; 153: 265-266, 272; Lora, his wife, 148: 19.
 —, Sir Walter, 159: 555-57, 560, 562.

- Boccardo, Gianfrancesco, *alias* Pilade Bresciano, 150: 97.
 Bonfini, Antonio, 150: 107.
 Bonington, John, 153: 266.
 books, English medieval, 154: 333-35; book production, 154 340-41;
 liturgical, 153: 293-94; women and reading, 159: 574-76.
 Booth, G.M.D., 159: 563; John, bishop of Exeter, 159: 547.
 —, Laurence, archbishop of York, 159: 547.
 —, Dr Robert, dean of York, 159: 547-48, 550.
 —, Sir William, 159: 547.
 —, William, archbishop of York, 159: 547.
 Bost, Arnold de, Carmelite and scholar, 150: 101.
 Bosworth, battle, 148: 19, 20-22; 150: 103; 151: 170, 173, 175; 152: 208;
 153: 271; 154: 326; 157: 474.
 Boteler, Ralph, lord Sudeley, 152: 207.
 —, Richard, 159: 564, 566, 572.
 Bothwell, earl of, *see* Hepburn, Adam, Patrick.
 Boulogne, 150: 102; 159: 556-57, 561; Our Lady of, 153: 278-80, 282, 286-89.
 Bourbon, Louis de, admiral of France, 153: 278, 280.
 Bourghier, Anne *née* Woodville, 148: 19.
 —, Elizabeth, *née* Ferrers, 148: 22.
 —, Henry, earl of Essex, 148: 17, 18, 23; 149: 72; 159: 555, 560, 562.
 —, Humphrey, lord Cromwell, 149: 60.
 —, Joan, daughter of John, lord Berners, 154: 316.
 —, John, lord Berners, 148: 18, 23; 149: 63; 154: 316.
 —, —, lord Ferrers of Groby, 148: 22-23.
 —, —, lord Fitzwarin, 148: 18, 23.
 —, Sir John, 148: 22.
 —, Thomas, cardinal, archbishop of Canterbury, 148: 17; 152: 208; 154: 316-18.
 —, Sir Thomas, 153: 264.
 —, Sir William, 148: 19.
 Bourré, Louis de, secretary to Louis XI, 153: 279.
 Bouverie, Robert de la, 159: 555.
 Brabant, 153: 278.
 Brackenbury, Sir Robert, 152: 211.
 Bray, lady Bray, 157: 451.
 —, Sir Reginald, 148: 3; 158: 496.
 Breckles Mills, near York, 159: 546.
 Bredefelde, John, receiver of the duchy of Lancaster, 149: 75.
 Brescia, Italy, 150: 97.
 Bresciano, Pilade, *see* Boccardo, Gianfrancesco.
 Bridgnorth, 148: 3.

- Brigham, Nicholas, 158: 506.
 Brighton, 148: 9.
 Bristol, 150: 123.
 Brittany, Anne, duchess of, 150: 102.
 Britton, John (1771-1857), author of a memoir on lady Margaret Beaufort, 155: 365-75.
 Brochton, Thomas, 156: 400.
 Brognolo, Benedetto (*alias* Prunulus), humanist scholar, 150: 99.
 Brooke, John, lord Cobham, 148: 21, 22.
 Bruges, 149: 64.
 Bruno, Enrico, bishop of Acqui, 150: 115.
 —, Ludovico, 150: 100-01.
 Buckingham, duke of, *see* Stafford.
 Buckingham's Rebellion, 148: 21, 39-43; 151, 156.
 Burgundy, duchy, 153: 275, 278, 280-81, 283; 159: 554.
 —, Anthony, Great Bastard of, 153: 269.
 —, Charles the Bold, duke of, 149: 52; 150: 100; 153: 269, 285, 292; death, 153: 262, 266, 275, 281, 283.
 —, Isabel of Portugal, duchess of, 150: 135-37.
 —, Margaret of York, duchess of, 149: 64; 152: 211; 153: 268, 270, 275-77, 281-85, 292; 156: 400, 407, 416-17.
 —, Mary of Burgundy, duchess of, daughter of Charles the Bold, 150: 100; 153: 275-78, 280, 282-84, 287, 289, 292.
 —, Philip the Fair or the Handsome, duke of, archduke of Austria, king of Castile, 150: 101; 157: 453-54.
 —, Philip the Good, duke of, 159: 554, 556-58, 560.
 Burne, Alfred, 149: 62.
 Burton Dassett ('Great Dorset'), 159: 565-72.
 Burton, John, draper of London, 149: 73.
 Busleyden, François de, 150: 101.
 Butler, Sir John, 158: 503.
 —, Ralph, lord Sudeley, 159: 564-68, 570-73.
 —, Sir Thomas, 159: 563-66, 568, 571-72.
 —, Thomas (14th c.), 159: 568.
- Cadagua, Diego de, 149: 74.
 Caister castle, 152: 199.
 Calais, 148: 5, 18; 150: 102; 153: 262-74, 276; 154: 329; 157: 446, 463; 159: 554, 556, 560; captain of, 148: 18; 153: 263, 238; council, 153: 264, 270; garrison, 153: 262-75, 278, 280, 282-83; Guisnes Castle, 148: 19; 153: 263-64, 266, 270, 272, 274; 159: 556-57; Hammes castle, 153: 263, 265-66, 270; lieutenant,

- Calais (cont.) 153: 262-65, 268-70; Marke and Oye, 153: 265; Rysbank Tower, 153: 263, 273, 283; Calais poursuivant, 159: 558-59; searcher, 153: 265; staple, 153: 263, 274; treasurer, 153: 270, 159: 556-57.
- Calderini, Domizio, 150: 113.
- Cambridge University, 159: 547; Corpus Christi College, 152: 206, 209; 159: 571; Queens' College, 154: 319; 155: 360.
- Canterbury, archbishop of, *see* Bourghcier, Thomas; Morton, John; cathedral priory, 159: 547.
- Carlisle, bishop of, *see* Bell, Richard.
- Carmeliano, Pietro, humanist scholar and poet, 150: 103-05; 157: 454.
- Cassel, 153: 283.
- Castile, Isabella, queen of, 159: 550.
- Catesby, William, 148: 21; 149: 74; 153: 266, 272; 154: 314, 319;
Margaret, *née* Zouche, his wife, 148: 21.
- Cato, Angelo, archbishop of Vienne; 151: 163.
- Caversham, chapel on the bridge, 148: 3.
- Cecily, daughter of Edward IV, 152: 205.
- Cely, Richard, 151: 148.
- , Robert, 151: 148.
- Cenada, Cinzio da, 150: 113.
- Chadderton, Master Edmund, 149: 72.
- Chaddesley Corbett, Worcs, 154: 319.
- Chalconylas, Demetrios, 105: 106.
- Chamberlain, Sir Ralph, 158: 506.
- , Robert, 153: 264.
- Champchevrier, Guy de, 154: 321-26.
- Champneys, Henry, 157: 460.
- Charing Cross, 157: 451.
- Charles VII, king of France, 154: 321-24, 327.
- Charles VIII, king of France, 150: 102.
- Charles, Archduke of Austria, later Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor, 157: 454.
- Charles, dauphin of France, 153: 276, 280, 284.
- Chateaubieu poursuivant, 159: 557, 559.
- Chaundler, Thomas, dean of Hereford, his *Collucutiones* and *Allucutiones*, 150: 99.
- Chertsey Abbey, 148: 2-4.
- Chesnall, Sir Philip, 153: 267-68, 273.
- Chesnaye, Nicholas de la, 157: 467.
- Cheyne, Sir Edmund, 157: 459.
- , *née* Stafford, Eleanor, 159: 459.
- Chichester, Sir John, 158: 503, 512.
- Chilvers Coton, Warws, 159: 568; 571.

- Chinon, treaty (1462), 159: 554, 560.
 chivalry in Yorkist England, 153: 275-92;
and see Fleece, order of the Golden; Garter, order of the.
 Christ, 148: 5.
 chronicles, *Great Chronicle*, 151: 168.
 church, English, in the late middle ages, 149: 87-88.
 Cicero, Marcus Tullius, Roman author, 150: 99.
 Cinque Ports, 148: 19.
 Cipriano, 150: 105, 118.
 Città di Castello, Italy, 150: 108.
 Clarence, George Plantagenet, duke of, brother of Edward IV, 148: 20; 149: 52-53, 59,
 61, 63-64; lands, 149: 75; 151: 165, 168, 173; 152: 206; 153: 275, 277, 280, 283;
 154: 328-29; 159: 544-45.; Isabel, *née* Neville, duchess of, his wife, 152: 203,
 206; 154: 315-16, 318-19.
 Clares, Poor, or Minoresses, *see* London, Aldgate.
 Clerke, Thomas, archer, 153: 267, 273.
 Clifford family, 155: 352.
 —, John, lord Clifford, 155: 352-53.
 —, Thomas, lord Clifford, 148: 17.
 Clifton, Reginald, 153: 279-80, 286-89, 291.
 Cobham, lord, *see* Brooke, John.
 Coccio *see* Sabellico.
 Coke, Dr, 152: 205.
 Coke, John, 153: 267, 273.
 Colchester, priory of St John, 149: 54.
 Coleshill *née* Cheyne, Elizabeth, 157: 459-60.
 —, Sir John, 157: 459.
 collars, of York and Lancaster, 149: 53.
 Collyweston, Northants, 157: 453.
 Cologne, merchants, 154: 328-29.
 Colvin, H.M., 155: 352.
 Comines, Philippe de, 149: 54, 60, 62; 153: 264, 276-77.
Complainte d'Arras, 153: 281.
 Constable, Sir Marmaduke, 149: 76.
 Contaro, Mafeo, 150: 109.
 Coorte, Robert, receiver of the duchy of Lancaster, 149: 75.
 Cornario, Federico, 150: 109-10.
 Cornish Rebellion (1497), 148: 21.
 Cortona, Italy, 150: 94, 108.
 Cossale, John, of London, 150: 127.
 Cosyn, Dr Thomas, 152: 207, 209, 212.

- Courtenay, Edward, earl of Devon (died 1509), 148: 17.
 —, John, earl of Devon (died 1471), 149: 53.
 —, *née* Plantagenet, Katharine, countess of Devon, 157: 450-51, 455.
 —, Sir William, 158: 503, 512.
 Courteys, Peter or Piers, keeper of the Great Wardrobe, 153: 267; 159: 548.
 Coventry, 149: 52, 57, 63; 159: 545.
 Coverham Abbey, 155: 358.
 Cradock, *née* Mansel, Alice or Jane, 157: 467-77.
 —, Alice, 157: 468.
 —, Anne, 157: 468.
 —, Margaret, 157: 449.
 —, Maud, 157: 468.
 —, Sir Matthew, 157: 449, 466-70, 472, 477.
 —, Thomas, 157: 468.
 Crane, Robert, 152: 207.
 Crèvecoeur, Philippe de, seigneur d'Esquerdes, 153: 278-79, 286-87.
 Crofte, John, merchant, 149: 73.
 Cromwell, Thomas, 158: 494, 497.
 Crowland Chronicle, 148: 2-3, 5-6; 149: 52-53, 151: 146, 154, 158, 167, 170, 174, 177; 153: 277.
 Croy, Antoine de, count of Porcien, 159: 555-57.
 Croydon, 157: 453.
 Curteys, Piers, *see* Courteys, Peter.
- Dacre of the South, lord, *see* Fiennes, Richard.
 Dacre, Humphrey, lord Dacre of Gilsland (of the North), 148: 20, 22.
 —, Thomas, 148: 20.
 Dagobert, king of France, 153: 278.
 Daly, Kathleen, 159: 555.
 Dandolo, Pietro, 150: 98.
 Danvers, Robert, justice of the King's Bench, 159: 558.
 Danyell, John, 158: 507, 512, 515.
 Daubeney, Giles, lord Daubeney, 156: 405, 409-11; 157: 459-60.
 —, Elizabeth, *née* Arundell, 157: 459-60.
 Davies, C.S.L., 159: 555.
 De la Pole, Edmund, 157: 462-63.
 —, John, duke of Suffolk, 148: 19, 22.
 —, —, earl of Lincoln, 148: 20-22; 152: 205; 157: 462-63; 159: 546.
 —, Margaret, *née* Fitzalan, 157: 459.
 —, Richard, 159: 463.
 —, William, earl of Suffolk, 154: 323-26.

De la Warre, lord, *see* West, Thomas.

Delves, Sir John, 149: 74.

—, Elyne, 149: 74.

—, Ralph, 149: 74.

Dethicke, John, 158: 506, 512, 515.

De Vere, Elizabeth *née* Howard, countess of Oxford, 152: 207,

— family, 154: 319.

—, John, earl of Oxford (died 1512/3), 148: 17; 149: 52, 60-61, 63; 153: 270; 159: 558-60.

Devereux, Walter, lord Ferrers of Chartley, 148: 20, 22.

Devon, earl of, *see* Courtenay, Edward, John.

Deyster, John, 159: 564, 566.

Dinham, John, lord Dinham, 148: 18, 20, 23; 153: 264, 266, 270, 272.

Donne, John, 153: 264.

Dorchester Abbey, 157: 459.

Dore, Martin, 158: 513-15.

Doreward family, 152: 236.

Dorset, marques of, *see* Grey, Thomas.

Dover, 154: 329; 159: 557-58.

Downham, John, abbot of Beauchief Abbey, 155: 353.

Dudley, or Sutton, Edmund, 148: 18.

—, Edward, lord Dudley, 148: 18.

— family, 158: 494-95.

—, Henry, 158: 494, 502-20.

—, John, lord Dudley, 148: 18, 23; 154: 322-23.

—, Richard, 148: 18.

—vv, William, bishop of Durham, 148: 18; 159: 546, 549.

Dunbar, William, 157: 448.

Dunham, W.H., 153: 265, 267-68.

Dunois, Jean, count of, bastard of Orleans, 154: 322-23, 327.

Dunwich, Suffolk, 156: 435-37.

Durham, bishop of, *see* Dudley, William; Shirwood, John.

Duston, John, 159: 564, 566.

Dynas Powes, 157: 472-73.

Easby Abbey, 155: 353.

Easthampstead, 157: 449.

Easton, 157: 458.

Eaton, 157: 455.

Edgcumbe, Sir Richard, 148: 5, 6.

Edinburgh, 153: 285; 156: 404-05.

- Edward IV, 148: 3-4, 7; 151: 162; 152: 203, 206; 153: 280; 159: 544-45, 547, 554-60, 563-64; at Barnet, 149: 50-70; and bishops, 155: 353-55; and Eleanor Butler, 159: 543-4; and Calais, 153: 268, 270, 273, 275-78, 280-85, 291-92; council, 153: 275-77; as duke of York, 148: 21; death, 152: 208; 159: 542, 544, 546; funeral, 148: 18-22; and order of the Garter, 153: 278, 290; government, 149: 75-76; marriage, 151: 153, 159; parliament, 151: 153; precontract, 154: 330-31; at Walsingham, 152: 198.
- Edward V, 151: 147; 149, 162-63, 165, 167-69, 175, 177; 152: 208; 153: 269-70; 154: 318; bastardy, 151: 149, 155; and Calais, 153: 263-64; deposition, 151: 155; 159: 542-44, 549-50.
- Edward VI, 158: 501.
- Edward of Lancaster, prince of Wales, son of Henry VI, 149: 50, 60; 151: 166, 172; 159: 554.
- Edward of Middleham, prince of Wales, son of Richard III, 154: 315, 318-19; 159: 545-51, 553.
- Edward Plantagenet, earl of Warwick, *see* Warwick.
- Edward, John, 150: 126.
- Elizabeth I, 157: 476.
- Elizabeth Plantagenet, sister of Edward IV, duchess of Suffolk, 149: 74.
- Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII, 148: 4; 157: 446-49, 452, 460, 466, 474; coronation, 148: 19, 21, 22; funeral, 157: 450-51, 474; as princess, 151: 162, 172, 175-76; 152: 205; 211; 153: 276, 280-81, 284-85; 154: 314.
- Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 148: 18; 153: 270, 276, 285; 154: 330; 159: 542-44; coronation, 148: 19, 22; 151: 153.
- Elliot, George, 159: 568.
- Elvira, Donna, 157: 453.
- Ely, bishop of, *see* Morton, John.
- Emo, Giovanni, 150: 112-13.
- Enmer, Som., 157: 460.
- Erasmus of Rotterdam, 150: 109.
- Essex, earl of, *see* Bourghier, Henry.
- Estmond, Joan, 148: 9.
- Étaples, treaty (1492), 157: 477.
- Eton College, 150: 122-23.
- Everingham, Sir Thomas, 148: 7, 13; 153: 267-68, 271, 273-74, 283, 290-91.
- Ewelme, 156: 428-29; 157: 449, 459.
- Exeter, 157: 456; bishop, *see* Booth, John; King, Oliver; duke, *see* Holland, Henry.
- Eyston family, 157: 458.
- Fabyan, Robert, chronicler, 149: 52, 61; 151: 168, 177.
- Falmouth, 149: 60.

- Farringdon, 157: 458.
 Fasolo, Angelo, bishop of Feltre, Italy, 150: 97.
 Fastolf family, 152: 229-31.
 —, Sir John, 154: 321-23.
 Fauconberg's rebellion, 153: 264.
 Fawkener, family, 150: 124.
 —, Joan, 150: 123.
 —, John, 150: 123, 126, 128-29.
 —, Richard, 150: 123, 127, 131.
 Fenn, Sir Hugh, 148: 21; Margaret, his daughter, *see* Neville, George.
 Ferdinand VII, king of Aragon, 157: 454, 462-63.
 Ferdinand of Aragon (Ferrante d'Aragona), king of Naples, 150: 102.
 Ferrara, duchy, 150: 95; duke, 150 95.
 Ferrers of Chartley, lord, *see* Devereux, Walter.
 Ferrers, Sir John, 153: 267, 273.
 Fettiplace family, 157: 458.
 —, William, 157: 458, 475.
 Feyer, Roger, 150: 126.
 Fiennes, Henry, lord Say and Sele, 148: 18.
 —, Richard, lord Dacre of the South, 148: 18, 20, 23.
 —, —, lord Say and Sele, 148: 18, 23.
 —, William, lord Say and Sele (died 1471), 148: 18; 149: 60.
 Filelfo, Gianmario, 150: 99.
 Firthe, John, of London, 150: 127.
 Fitzalan, *née* Percy, Lady Anne, 157: 459.
 —, Thomas, lord Maltravers, 148: 22, 23; Margaret, *née* Woodville, his wife, 148: 22.
 —, William, 157: 459.
 —, William, earl of Arundel, 148: 19, 22, 23; Joan, *née* Neville, his wife, 148: 19.
 Fitzgerald, Gerald, earl of Kildare, 156: 406; 157: 453-45.
 Fitzhugh, *née* Neville, Alice, 148: 20.
 —, Richard, lord Fitzhugh, 148: 20, 22-23; 159: 546.
 Fitzwalter, Lady, 157: 451, 455.
 —, lord, *see* Radcliff, John.
 Fitzwarin, lord, *see* Bourghcier, John.
 Flanders, 153: 275-76, 278, 282-83.
 Fleece, order of the Golden, 153: 284.
 Fleming, Robert, humanist scholar, 150: 99.
 Flemyng, Nicholas, 157: 467.
 Fleury, Jean, 153: 279, 286, 288.
 Flodden, battle, 157: 464, 476.
 Florence, Italy, 150: 106, 108.

- Fowler, Richard, chancellor of the duchy of Lancaster, 149: 73.
Framlingham Castle, 152: 201-03, 209.
France, 149: 75; 159: 554; ambassador, 157: 447; 158: 503; invasion (1475), 153: 268, 273.
Frank, Oliver, 156: 400.
Franke family, 153: 267.
—, Geoffrey, 153: 273.
—, John, 153: 273.
—, Thomas, Guines pursuivant, 153: 273.
—, William, 153: 273.
Frederick III, Holy Roman Emperor, 150: 100.
Frick, John, merchant from Cologne, 154: 328.
Frilford, Berks, 157: 458, 466.
Frome, 157: 460.
Fulford, William, 159: 564, 566.
Fuller, Thomas, of Hammersmith, 148: 12.
Fyfield, Berks, 157: 455, 457-58, 462; 158: 496, 499, 503.
Fynglwed, Iorweth, 157: 470-71.
- Gabrieli, Angelo, 150: 109-10.
Gage, George, archer, 153: 267, 273.
Gaguin, Robert, historian, 150: 101-03, 106.
Gainsborough, 159: 551.
Gainsford, Thomas, *Perkin Warbeck*, 156: 411.
Gairdner, James, 151: 146; 156: 412.
Galet, Louis, 159: 556, 560.
Garford, Oxon, 157: 457, 466.
Garter, king of arms, 154: 317.
—, order of the, 153: 278, 290.
Gaunt, John of, duke of Lancaster, *see* Lancaster.
Genoa, 149: 73.
Germans, at Barnet, 149: 60.
Gigli, Giovanni, bishop of Worcester, 150: 102.
Giles of Rome, *see* Rome, Giles of.
Giovanni Acciaoli, Bernardo di, 150: 108.
Giovio, Paolo, 150: 107-08.
Glemham family, 152: 222-28.
Gloucester, 159: 545.
—, Humphrey duke of, 154: 321-24, 326.
—, John of, bastard son of Richard III, 159: 550.
Godbehere, John, of London, 150: 128-29.

- , Robert, 150: 127.
- Godstow Priory, 157: 459.
- Golafre, Sir John, 157: 457.
- Golden Fleece, order of the, *see* Fleece.
- Golden Grove Book, 156: 414.
- Goldwell, James, bishop of Norwich, 152: 205.
- Gordon, Alexander, master of Huntly, 156: 399.
- , —, earl of Huntly, 157: 452, 464.
- , Elizabeth, countess Mariscal, 157: 464.
- family, 156: 394.
- , George, earl of Huntly, 156: 395-400; 157: 452, 457.
- , Lady Katherine, 156: 394-424; 157: 446-78; 158: 494-525.
- , Margaret, countess of Huntly, 157: 452.
- , William, 157: 464.
- government and administration, 149: 71-81.
- Grall, Henry, of Landerneau, Brittany, 149: 73.
- Gravesend, 154: 328.
- Gray, Douglas, essays for, 149: 84-86.
- Green, John, of London, 150: 129.
- Greenhithe (?), 154: 328.
- Greenwich, 157: 448; 159: 454-45.
- Gresham, James, 149: 53.
- Grey of Ruthin, lord, *see* Grey, Edmund.
- Grey, Andrew, lord, 157: 463.
- , Edmund, lord Grey of Ruthin, earl of Kent, 148: 19, 22.
- , Edward, viscount Lisle, 148: 20, 22, 23; 154: 319; 157: 467; 159: 546-571;
- Elizabeth, *née* Talbot, his wife, 148: 20.
- , Edward, lord Ferrers of Groby, 148: 22; Elizabeth, *née* Ferrers, his wife, 148: 22.
- , George, 148: 19; Anne, *née* Woodville, his wife, 148: 19.
- , Henry, lord Grey of Codnor, 148: 21-22.
- , John, lord Grey of Powis, 148: 20, 22.
- , —, 148: 21.
- , *née* Hussey, Elizabeth, countess of Kent, 157: 455.
- , Sir Ralph, 159: 556.
- , Reginald, lord Grey of Wilton, 148: 21-23.
- , Sir Richard, 159: 543.
- , Thomas, marquess of Dorset, 148: 17, 22; 152: 206; 154: 318; 157: 462; 159: 542-43.
- Greynbank, Miles, 159: 546.
- Greystoke, Ralph, lord Greystoke, 148: 18, 23; 159: 546.
- , Robert (d 1483), 148: 18.

- Griff, Warws, 159: 565-72.
 Griffiths, Jeremy, 154: 333-35.
 Grocyn, William, 150: 94, 105-07;
 Guingcamp, 150: 102.
 Guildford, Sir Richard, 157: 450.
 Guinegate, battle, 153: 273.
 Guisnes, 148: 19; 159: 557.
 Gunthorp, John, dean of Wells, keeper of the privy seal, 149: 72; 150: 103; 152: 205.
 Guyon, William, 157: 466.
 Gyles, *née* Cradock, Jennet, 157: 468.
 —, John, 157: 468.
 —, Matthew, 157: 468.
 —, Robert, 157: 468.
- Hall, Edward, chronicler, 149: 61, 64.
 Haloughton, John, 159: 564, 566.
 Hammond, P.W., 149: 64-65.
 Hane, William, 159: 564, 566.
 Hanney, East and West, Oxon, 157: 455, 457-58.
 Hanocque, Henry, 153: 279-80, 286-89.
 Hanse merchants, 154: 328-29.
 Harcourt, Sir Richard, 148: 18.
 d'Harcourt, Louis, patriarch of Jerusalem, 159: 556.
 Harold, son of Earl Ralph, 159: 568.
 Harpenden *alias* Leche, John, poulterer of London, 150: 124, 126.
 Harrington, Sir James, 149: 63.
 Hartilton, Roger, 156: 400.
 Hastings, Edward, 148: 17.
 —, Sir Ralph, 153: 266, 270, 272.
 —, Richard, lord Welles, 148: 21-23; 149: 54; Joan, *née* Welles, his wife, 148: 21.
 —, William, lord Hastings, 148: 4, 17, 19-21; 149: 59, 63; 151: 162, 164, 168;
 at Calais, 153: 262-74, 275-76, 278-91; 159: 544, 556.
 Haverhill, Suffolk, 154: 319.
 Hawtes, Martin, receiver in the county of Northants, 149: 75.
 Hay, William, earl of Erroll, 157: 464.
 Hayes, John, receiver of the Clarence lands, 149: 75.
 'Hegge', Robert, 154: 328.
 Hendred, Berks, 157: 458.
 Henham, Suffolk, 149: 74.
 Henley in Arden, 159: 564, 566, 571.
 Henley, George Inn, 148: 8, 13.

- Henri II, king of France, 158: 508, 513-15.
- Henry V, 149: 63; 153: 276; death, 154: 324.
- Henry VI, 153: 166, 172; 154: 321-326; 155: 358-60; 159: 554, 557;
at Barnet, 149: 54, 60; miracles, 148: 2-16; redeption, 154: 328.
- Henry VII, 148: 3, 4; 19; 150: 103; 151: 158, 162-65, 167-69, 175, 177; 154: 317;
156: 399, 402, 404-18; 157: 446-48, 450-54, 456, 460, 463, 466, 468, 471, 474;
at Calais in 1500, 157: 446; coronation, 148: 18, 20; death, 157: 455; as earl
of Richmond, 148: 17, 20; and Elizabeth, duchess of Norfolk, 152: 210, 212;
153: 270, 274; government, 149: 75; first parliament, 151: 149-50; and treaty of
Redon, 150: 102.
- Henry VIII, 148: 4; 151: 168; 157: 456, 462-63, 465-66; 158: 494;
household, 157: 460-62; as prince of Wales, 157: 468; will, 158: 505, 509.
- Hepburn, Adam, earl of Bothwell, 157: 464.
- , Patrick, earl of Bothwell, 156: 398-400; 157: 447-48, 452, 463-64.
- heralds and pursuivants, *see* Calais; Chateaubleu; Franke; Garter; Noir Lyon;
Somerset; Tiger; Warwick; Windsor.
- Herbert, *née* Stafford, Anne, 157: 449, 468.
- family tree, 157: 468.
- , Sir George, 157: 468, 470, 473, 478.
- , *née* Cradock, Margaret, 157: 467-68.
- , Richard of Ewyas, 157: 466-68.
- , Walter, lord Herbert, 148: 22.
- , Sir Walter, 157: 449; 468.
- , William, 2nd earl of Pembroke, later earl of Huntingdon (died 1491), 148: 17,
19, 22; 157: 466-68; Mary, *née* Woodville, his first wife, 148: 19; 157: 468,
471; Katherine, *née* Plantagenet, his second wife, 148: 19; 157: 468.
- , —, 3rd earl of Pembroke, 157: 467-68, 472-73; Anne, *née* Parr, his wife, 157: 468.
- Hereford, bishop of, *see* Myllyng, Thomas.
- Herevé [*recte* Hervy], Colin, 159: 556-57.
- Herle, George, 157: 458.
- , John, 157: 458.
- , Thomas, 157: 458.
- Herodian of Syria, 150: 106.
- Hesdin, 153: 278, 291; 159: 554, 557-61.
- Hewyk, John, 149: 76.
- Hicks, Michael, 153: 262.
- Hobart family, 152: 218-48.
- , Dorothy(?) *née* Glemham, 152: 222-28.
- , Sir James, 152: 218-48.
- , Margaret *née* Fotheringhay, 152: 235-37.
- , Margaret *née* Lyhart, 152: 229-35.

- , Margaret *née* Naunton, 152: 237-41.
 Holderness, 149: 51
 Holinshed, Raphael, 151: 164; 156: 412.
 Holland, Henry, duke of Exeter (died 1475), 149: 52, 60.
 Holland, 153: 278.
 Horace, Quintus Horatius Flaccus, Roman poet, 150: 99.
 Hornsey Park, 149: 54.
 Horrox, Rosemary E., 153: 269.
 Horsey, Edward and Francis, 158: 506-07, 512-15.
 Hothom, John, 157: 465.
 Houppelines, Jean de, French secretary, 153: 266.
 Howard, Elizabeth *née* Tilney, countess of Surrey, 152: 207.
 —, John, lord Howard, later duke of Norfolk, 148: 19, 22; 149: 54, 63; 152: 207-08; 153: 263-64.
 —, Thomas, earl of Surrey, 148: 19, 22; 152: 208, 212; 156: 405; 157: 450, 464; 159: 546.
 —, Sir William, 152: 207.
 Huls, William, 157: 458.
 humanism, Greek and Latin studies, 150: 94-119.
 Humber, 149: 51.
 Hungerford, Robert, lord Hungerford, 148: 17
 Hunnis, William, 158: 506.
 Hunt, Thomas, prior of Walsingham, 152: 199.
 Huntly, earl of, *see* Gordon.
 Hussey, William, Chief Justice of the King's bench, 151: 153.
 Hynstoke, Richard, of Cumnor, 148: 10.
 Ickleton, Cambs., 148: 12.
 Ilfracombe, 157: 466.
 Innocent VIII, pope, 150: 106.
 Ireland, lieutenant of, 149: 73; 159: 545.
 Isabelle, duchess of Anjou, mother of Margaret of Anjou, 154: 325.

 James III, king of Scots, 156: 395, 397-99
 James IV, king of Scots, 156: 400-06; burial, 157: 476; as duke of Rothesay, 156: 398-401; 157: 447, 455, 463-65.
 James Stuart, prince of Scotland, 157: 452.
 James, Janet, 150: 130.
 —, John, butcher of London, 150: 120, 122-25, 127, 129-31.
 James, Sir Robert, 157: 469.
 Joan Beaufort, queen of Scots, 157: 476.
 Jones, Michael K., 153: 270; 159: 555.

- Juana, queen of Castile, 157: 453-54.
Judas Maccabeus, Henry V compared to, 149: 63.
Julius II, pope, 148: 4; 157: 463.
Justiniano, Giovanni, 150: 109-10.
- Karhill, Genott, 150: 128.
Katharine of Aragon, queen of Henry VIII, 157: 447, 451, 453-54, 456, 463.
— Plantagenet, natural daughter of Richard III, *see* Herbert, William,
— of Valois, queen of Henry V, 154: 329.
Kemp, Margery, 148: 6.
Kendall, John, secretary to Richard III, 149: 72; 159: 545-46.
Kenilworth Castle, 149: 52.
Kenninghall, 152: 208.
Kent, Dr Thomas, 159: 555, 560, 562.
—, earl of, *see* Grey, Edmund.
—, countess of, *see* Grey, *née* Hussey, Elizabeth.
Kette, John, priest of London, 150: 128.
Kibworth Beauchamp, Leics, 154: 319.
Kidwelly, Sir Morgan, 157: 468.
Kildare, earl of, *see* Fitzgerald, Gerald.
Killigrew, Peter, 158: 513-15.
King, Oliver, secretary to Edward IV, bishop of Exeter, 148: 4; 149: 72; 159: 544.
King's Bench, court, 159: 544.
Kingston, Sir Anthony, 158: 504.
Kyme, Thomas, 157: 453.
La Motte-au-Bois, castle, 153: 283.
Lancaster, John of Gaunt, duke of, 151: 175; duchy of, 149: 73, 75;
receiver, *see* Bredefelde, John; Coorte, Robert.
Lander, J.R., 149: 72-73.
Langley, Oxon, 157: 449.
Langton, Thomas, bishop of St David's, 159: 546, 549.
Lanhedarn, 157: 472-73.
Lannoy, Jean de, lord of Lannoy, 153: 285; 159: 555, 557.
Latimer, lord, *see*, Neville, Richard.
Latomer, Richard, scribe, 148: 2.
Laverok, William, 153: 291.
Le Crotoy, 153: 292.
Leche, *see* Harpenden.
Lee, Joyce, 152: 211.
Legaignour, Robert, 153: 279, 286, 288.
Lege, Giovanni de, 150: 109.

- Leicester, 159: 545.
 Leland, John, antiquarian, 150: 99.
 Leo X, pope, 150: 107-08.
 Leoni, Angela, *née* Thiene, 150: 96.
 —, Paolo, 150: 96.
 —, Pietro, 150: 96.
 Leslie, Sir Shane, 148: 3.
 Levens, Westmoreland, 155: 350.
 Lewes, John, of London, 150: 122.
 Lewkenor, Edward, 158: 509.
 life, medieval: business, 150: 137-40; death and remembrance, 154: 335-37; friendship, 150: 141-42; great household, 148: 44-45; the English manor, 159: 588-90; medicine, hospital, 152: 252-54; peasants and landlords, 151: 179-81; towns, urban history, 156: 432-35; women, 148: 45-47; women and the law, 153: 301-03; 150: 137-40; women and reading, 159: 574-76; *and see* books; religion.
 Linacre, Thomas, 150: 94, 106, 107;
 Lincoln, 159: 551; bishops, *see* Russell, John; earl, *see* Pole, John de la.
 Lisle, lord, *see* Grey, Edward.
 literature, medieval English, 148: 24-38.
 Loan, Philippe de, 159: 556.
 Lok, Jane, 157: 449.
 London, 148: 17; 149: 51, 54, 57, 60-61, 64, 73; 153: 269, 275; 159: 542-45, 550 Abbey of St Mary Grace, 152: 209; Aldgate, Minoreesses at, 152: 209-12; Baynard's castle, 157: 447; 159: 544; London Bridge, 150: 130; Bridge House records, 150: 130; Cheapside in 447, 451; Christchurch, 150: 120; companies, drapers, *see* Burton, John; mercers, 150: 122; merchant tailors, 152: 256-59; stationers, 150: 120-31; *Great Chronicle*, 149: 52, 60-62; Great Wardrobe, 159: 548; Greyfriars, 150: 120, 132; Mark Lane, 157: 451; mayor, 157: 450; 159: 543, *and see* Whittington, Richard; Paternoster Row, 150: 130; St Audoen's, 150: 120 St Bartholomew's Hospital, 150: 120; St John's Field, 149: 54, 64; St Mary at Hill, 150: 124; St Nicholas Shambles, 150: 120-31; St Paul's, 149: 60; 150: 120; 157: 447, 455-65; 159: 543-44; St Paul's, Jesus Chapel, 152: 210; Paul's Cross, 151: 148; St Thomas' Hospital, 157: 465; Steelyard, 154: 328; Talbot Place, 152: 209; Temple Bar, 157: 451; Tower, 148: 2; 149: 54; 151: 149, 167, 169; 152: 209; 153: 263; 157: 450, 456; 159: 542, 544, 546.
 Long Melford, Holy Trinity Church, 152: 207.
 Long Wittenham, Oxon, 157: 455, 458-59, 476.
 Longo *alias* Leonicensus, Ognibene di (*alias* Jacopo Bonisolto), 150: 107.
 Louis XI, king of France, 149: 51; 150: 102; 151: 151; 153: 263, 275-79, 281-85, 290, 291; 159: 554-57, 559-61.
 Louvain, university, 150: 98, 100, 104.

- Love, Nicholas, 151:181-83.
Lovel, Francis, lord Lovel, 148: 20-22; 156: 400; 158: 496; 159: 546.
—, Henry, lord Morley, 148: 17, 21-22
Lovelace, Robert, 153: 267-68.
Lovell, Sir Thomas, 157: 458.
Ludlow, 153: 269; 157: 447-48, 542.
Lumley, Thomas, lord Lumley, 148: 21-23.
—, George, 148: 22.
Lyhart, Walter, bishop of Norwich, 152: 230-31.
Lymerik, Thomas, 149: 74.
- Machlinia, William de, printer, 150: 104.
Malefant, Sir John, 157: 468.
—, *née* Cradock, Margaret, 157: 468.
Maltravers, lord, *see* Fitzalan, Thomas.
Mancini, Dominic, 151: 147, 163-64, 167, 174, 177; 153: 284-85.
Mansell, Edith, 157: 470.
— family, 157: 470.
—, Philip, 157: 467.
—, Sir Rice, 157: 467-77.
manuscripts, London, BL Harl. 433, 149: 73, 75; 154: 317; BL Harl 1169, f. 15 (ill.), 152: 223; BL Harl. 3730, 149:83; BL Add., 5467, 149: 82-83; BL Add., 38690, 149: 82-83; BL Add. 48031A ('John Vale's Book'), 149: 83; Glasgow, Hunterian 83, 149: 83; Paris, Bibliothèque nationale de France, fr. 20494, 153: 285-89.
Marcham Priory, 157: 459.
Marchant, Jean, mayor of Boulogne, 153: 279, 286-88.
Marches, warden of, 149: 73.
Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 148: 22; 149: 50, 60; 151: 172; 154: 321-27, 329; 159: 554, 557.
Margaret Tudor, queen of Scots, 157: 447, 451-53, 463.
Mary I, 158: 502-20.
Mary Tudor, daughter of Hen VII, 157: 453-54.
Marquise, France, 153: 282.
Marshall, Robert, 157: 462.
Marshall, William, archer, 153: 267, 273.
Marston, Lady, 157: 455.
Martial, Marcus Valerius Martialis, Roman poet, 150: 96.
Mary I, queen, 156: 395; as princess, 157: 470.
Mary, daughter of Edward IV, 152: 205.
Mathewe, Hervy, 157: 467.
Matthias Corvinus, king of Hungary, 150: 107.

- Maximilian I, archduke of Austria, later Holy Roman Emperor, 150: 100;
153: 267, 273, 283-84; 156: 416-17; 157: 454, 463.
- Mayew, Richard, of New College and Magdalen College, Oxford, 150: 104.
- Melcombe Regis, Dorset, 157: 453.
- Mercer, Malcolm, 159: 563.
- Mercers' Company, *see* London.
- Merchant Adventurers, 159: 558.
- Merula, Giorgio, *alias* Alessandrino, 150: 95-99, 101, 106-09.
- Metcalfe, Miles, recorder of York, 159: 549.
- Michell, William, of London, 150: 129.
- Middleham castle, 154: 314; 159: 542, 545-47; lordship, 154: 318; 155: 353, 357.
- Middleton, Sir John, 153: 268.
- Milan, ambassador, 153: 269; 156: 410; duchy, 150: 95, 100.
- Minster Lovell, 157: 449; 159: 545.
- miracles, *see* Henry VI.
- Mistelbroke, William, 149: 76.
- Molino, Andreas de, 150: 109-10.
- Monmouth, 157: 449.
- Montague, Marquess, *see* Neville, John.
- Montefeltro, Federico de, duke of Urbino, 150: 96.
- , Guidobaldo de, duke of Urbino, 150: 96.
- Monterchi, Italy, 150: 108.
- Montgomery, Anne, *née* Darcy, 152: 207, 210, 212.
- , Sir Thomas, 152: 209; 153: 264.
- Morat, battle, 153: 269.
- More, Sir Thomas, 151: 162-64, 168, 171-72, 175, 177; 152: 211; 158: 494.
- More, North, Oxon, 157: 462.
- Morgan, John, dean of Windsor, bishop of St Davids, 148: 4, 5, 11
- Morley, lord, *see* Lovel, Henry.
- Mortimer's Cross, battle, 148: 21.
- Morton, John, bishop of Ely, later cardinal and archbishop of Canterbury, 148: 10;
149: 72; 150: 102; 155: 359-60; 159: 544.
- , Robert, master of the rolls, 149: 72.
- , William, 159: 564, 566, 572.
- Mountjoy, lord, *see* Blount, John.
- Mowbray, Anne, duchess of Norfolk (died 1481), 152: 201, 203-06, 208, 211.
- , Catherine, *née* Neville, duchess of Norfolk, 152: 202, 206-07.
- , Eleanor, *née* Bouchier, duchess of Norfolk, 152: 202-03, 205.
- , Elizabeth, *née* Talbot, duchess of Norfolk, 152: 198-212, her will, 152: 212-15;
159: 571.
- family, 152: 198-217.

- , John, duke of Norfolk (died 1476), 149: 53; 152: 198-204.
- Myllyng, Thomas, bishop of Hereford, 155: 354; 157: 467.
- Nancy, 154: 324; battle (1477), 153: 266, 268, 273, 275.
- Naples, kingdom, 150: 102.
- Nesfield, John, 153: 267, 272, 274.
- Neuss, siege, 153: 268.
- Neville, Alice, 148: 20.
- , Edward, lord Abergavenny, 154: 315.
- , Elizabeth, *née* Beauchamp, lady Latimer, 149: 74; 154: 315.
- family, 153: 285; 154: 315; 155: 357.
- , George, duke of Bedford, 154: 315-18.
- , —, bishop of Exeter, later archbishop of York, 155: 352-53; 159: 555, 558, 560, 562.
- , —, lord Abergavenny, 148: 21, 22; 154: 315, 319; George, his son, 148: 21; Margaret, *née* Fenn, his wife, 148: 21.
- , Sir Henry, 154: 315-16.
- , Isabel, *see* Clarence.
- , John, marquess Montagu, 149: 52, 59, 60, 63-64; 154: 315-16.
- , Joan, *see* Fitzalan, William; Neville *née* Bourghier, Joan, 154: 316.
- , Ralph II, earl of Westmoreland, 148: 18, 23.
- , Richard, earl of Salisbury, 148: 19; 154: 315-16.
- , —, earl of Warwick, the Kingmaker, 148: 19-20; 154: 315-16, 318, 556, 558; at Barnet, 149: 50-70; livery, 154: 329; ragged staff, 149: 54; 153: 264; and Calais, 153: 263-64, 269, 272-73, 291; Anne *née* Beauchamp, his wife, 154: 315-16; 156: 400.
- , —, lord Latimer, 148: 17-18, 23; 154: 314-20; Anne, *née* Stafford, his wife, 154: 317.
- , William, earl of Kent, 154: 315.
- Newark, 149: 52, 63.
- Newnett, Alice, 148: 11.
- Newnham Bridge, 148: 5.
- Newton, John, mayor of York, 159: 546-47, 549-50.
- Nieppe, forest, 153: 283.
- Noailles, Antoine de, French ambassador, 158: 503-04, 508, 512-13.
- Noir Lyon Pursuivant, 159: 559, 562.
- Norbury, Sir John, 159: 571.
- Norfolk, dukes and earls, 152: 198-217; 153: 266.
- Norfolk, duke of, *see* Howard, John; Mowbray, John.
- Norham, 159: 556.
- Normandy, 153: 277; 154: 329.

- Northallerton, 151: 189-90.
 Northampton, 159: 543.
 Northumberland, earl of, *see* Percy, Henry.
 Norton, Thomas, rector of St Nicholas Shambles, 150: 122.
 Norwich, 275; female religious houses, 150: 133-35; Whitefriars, 152: 202;
 St Giles' Hospital, 152: 252-54; Tombland, 152: 202; bishop (1501), 157: 447;
 and see Goldwell, James.
 Nottingham, 149: 63; 159: 545; castle, 159: 545; earl, *see* Berkeley, William.
 Nuneaton, 159: 568-69.
- O'Donell, Hugh, 156: 401.
 Ogle, Owen, lord Ogle, 148: 18, 23.
 Oman, Sir Charles, 149: 62.
 orders of knighthood, monarchical, 156: 429-30; *and see* Fleece; Garter.
 Ordoigna, Martin de, 149: 74.
 Ormond, Sir James, 156: 406.
 Ottoman Turks, 150: 102.
 Overey, William, 159: 558-562.
 Ovid (Publius Ovidius Naso), works, 150: 96.
 Oxenbrigg, Thomas, 153: 267, 272.
 Oxford, 157: 457-58; 159: 545.
 Oxford University, 150: 94-119; 159: 545; Exeter College, 150: 94, 104, 105;
 Magdalen College, 150: 94, 104-06; 159: 545; New College, 150: 94, 98, 99,
 104, 105; 157: 458; vice-chancellor, 150: 99; earl, *see*, Vere, John de.
 Paderborn, Johann von, printer at Louvain, 150: 100.
 Padua, Italy, 150: 96.
 Palaciis, Alfonso de, 149: 74.
 Palmer, William, 153: 273.
 papacy, and the English church in the late middle ages, 149: 87-88.
 Pardo, John, 149: 74.
 Paris, 154: 324; university, 150: 101-02.
 Parliament, 1467, 159: 543-44, 562; 1472-3, 148: 20; 1474-75, 154: 316; (1478),
 153: 273; Jan. 1483, 148: 17; 151: 153; June 1483, 148: 17; 151: 147-48, 155;
 Nov. 1483, 151: 147-51, 155-56, 159; 1484, 151: 146, 152, 156, 159; 1485,
 151: 149-50, 158, 175; Rolls, 151: 147, 156-57.
 Parr, Katharine, queen of Henry VIII, 157: 468.
 —, Sir William, 149: 63.
 Paston, Edmund, 153: 276.
 — family, 152: 199, 201; 153: 265-66; 156: 430-32.
 —, John III, 152: 199, 202; 153: 266, 275.
 —, Sir John, 149: 53, 60; 152: 199, 201-03; 153: 266-68, 272, 275-76, 278, 281.

- , William, 153: 274.
Pavia, Italy, 150: 97; university, 150: 95-96, 98.
Pecche, William, 153: 264.
Peckham family, 158: 496.
—, Henry, 158: 506, 509-12, 515.
Pembroke, earl of, *see* Herbert, William.
Penman, Sharon, *The Sunne in Splendour*, 151: 169, 173.
Penreth, Lewis, 149: 74.
Penrith, Cumbs, 154: 318.
Percy, Lady Anne, 157: 455, 457, 474.
—, Henry, earl of Northumberland, 148: 19, 22; 159: 546.
Perkins, John, 157: 471.
—, Richard, 157: 471.
Péronne, treaty, 153: 291.
Perrot, Sir John, 158: 503.
Perotti, Niccolò, humanist scholar, 150: 104.
Petit, Matthew, 157: 466.
Phalaris, letters ascribed to him, 150: 104.
Philip II, king of Spain, 158: 502, 504, 508.
Philip the Fair, archduke of Austria and duke of Burgundy *see* Burgundy.
— the Good, duke of Burgundy, *see* Burgundy.
Piacenza, Italy, 150: 95.
Picquigny, treaty, 151: 151; 153: 276, 280, 282, 284.
Piers Plowman, iconography, 154: 340-41.
Pierson, Thomas, 159: 546.
piracy, 149: 73-74; 154: 328.
Pliny, Caius Plinius Secundus, Roman author, 150: 96.
Plumpton family, 149: 74.
—, Sir William, 154: 330.
—, Joan, *née* Wintringham, 154: 330.
Poke Apart, Robert, 148: 5.
Poliziano, *see* Ambrogini, Angelo.
Pollard, Sir John, 158: 503.
Pomponius, Sextus, Roman jurist, 151: 150.
Pontefract, 159: 551; castle, 159: 546.
Portington, 159: 548.
Portugal, John II, king of, 155: 357.
Portyngton, Thomas, 159: 548, 550.
Poterman, Dr William, 159: 548, 550.
Powick, lord, *see* Beauchamp, Richard.
Powis, lord, *see* Grey, John.

Premonstratensian order in England, 155: 350-60.

Prevost d'Exiles, Abbé, biographer of Margaret of Anjou, 154: 322-23, 325-26.

Pulter, Thomas, 149: 74.

Puryfurneaux, 157: 460.

Rabodenghes, Alard de, 159: 555, 557.

Radcliff, John, lord Fitzwalter, 148: 21, 22, 23.

Radcliffe, Robert, 153: 264.

Raglan, 157: 449.

Ralph, Earl, lord of Sudeley, 159: 568.

Ramsey, Sir John, 156: 404.

Ratcliffe, Richard, 154: 314, 319.

Ratteko, Henry, from Cologne, 154: 328.

Reading, 159: 545.

Recanati, school, 150: 107.

Rede, John, tutor to Prince Arthur, 150: 104.

Redman, Brian, 155: 350.

— family, 155: 353.

—, Richard, bishop of St Asaph, 155: 350-64; 159: 546.

—, Sir Richard, of Levens, 155: 350.

—, Richard, of Bosall, Yorkshire, 155: 350.

Redon, treaty (1489), 150: 102.

Reggio nell'Emilia, Italy, 150: 97.

religion, medieval, cult of Henry VI, 148: 2-16, pilgrim souvenirs and badges, 148: 47-48; female religious houses, 150: 133-35, 152: 209-12; pilgrimage, 159: 581-82.

Revetour, William, 159: 549.

Richard II, 159: 543.

Richard III, 150: 103; 152: 207-09; 153: 266, 270, 272-73; 154: 326; 157: 450, 464, 466, 471; 159: 547, 555; as admiral, 153: 280; badge of White Boar, 159: 549; *Ballad of Bosworth Field*, 149: 56; Barnet, 149: 51, 59-61; biography, 153: 293-95; 154: 339-40; burial, 159: 551 coronation, 148: 17-23; 154: 317; 159: 544-45; natural daughter, Katherine, 148: 19; as duke of Gloucester, 148: 20-22; 152: 205-06; 153: 268, 270, 275-77, 280, 283-85, 290, 292; 156: 398; 159: 542-44; in films, 151: 166; fleet, 148: 7; government and administration, 149: 71-81; Henry VI, 148: 3; King's Evil, 148: 13-14; Parliament of 1484, 151: 146-60; protector, 152: 208; reputation and image, 151: 161-78; and Richard Redman, bishop of St Asaph, 155: 355-60; and Scotland, 156: 398 Richard III Society, 151: 165-66; as a soldier, 153: 277; Spain, 149: 75; television trial, 151: 169; title to the throne, 151: 141-60; visit to Walsingham (1469), 152: 198; Warwick inheritance, 154: 314-20; at York in 1483, 159: 542-53.

- Riche, Sir Richard, 158: 499.
 Richmond, 157: 447-50, 453-55.
 Richmond, earl of, *see* Henry VII.
 Rivers, earl, *see* Woodville, Anthony; Woodville, Richard.
 Robins, John, of Inkberrow, Worcs, 148: 7.
 Robinson, Roland, 156: 400-01, 404-05.
 Robsert, Tyrrey, 153: 267, 272.
 Rodon/Rothen, Jane, 152: 199, 201.
 Rogerson, John, 'plommier' of London, 150: 124, 127-28, 132.
 Rome, 150: 97; English in, 153: 249-52.
 —, Giles of, *De regimine principum*, 151: 183-86.
 Romney, Nicholas, 149: 74.
 Romuleo, Paolo, 150: 97.
 Rood, Theodoric, printer, 150: 104.
 Roos, Thomas, lord Roos, 148: 17.
 Ross, Charles, 149: 62.
 Rossey, William, keeper of the star chamber, 158: 506, 511-12, 515.
 Rotherham, Thomas, archbishop of York, 149: 71; 155: 357; 159: 543-44, 546.
 Roucliffe family, 149: 74.
 Rouen, Normandy, 154: 324; 159: 555.
 Rous, John, antiquarian, 148: 3, 4; 151: 167, 170, 176-77; *Warwick Rolls*, 154: 314.
 Rowland *alias* Pentecost, Thomas, abbot of Abingdon, 157: 459.
 Rowney, Ian, 153: 262.
 Roy, J.-J.-E., *Histoire de Marguerite d'Anjou*, 154: 325.
 Russell, John, bishop of Lincoln, 149: 72; 151: 146-60, 174, 177; 155: 357; 159: 543.
 Ryman, James, 148: 3.

 Sabellico, *alias* Coccio, Marco Antonio, 150: 96-97; *De vetustate Aquilensis patriae*, 150: 96.
 St Albans, 149: 54, 55, 59.
 St Asaph, bishop of, *see* Bird, Thomas; Langton, Thomas; Redman, Richard.
 St Augustine, commentary on the Sermon on the Mount, 151: 148.
 St Barbara, 148: 5.
 St Bridget, 158: 535-37.
 St Catherine's Monastery, Mount Sinai, 152: 210.
 St Cuthbert, 159: 549.
 St Davids, bishop of, *see* Langton, Thomas; Morgan John.
 St George, 148: 4; cross, 153: 279.
 St John Schorn, *see* Schorn, John.
 St John the Evangelist, 148: 5.
 —, priory of, 149: 74.

- St Katherine, 148: 5; 155: 378-380.
 St Kenelm, 148: 8.
 St Margaret, 148: 5.
 St Mary the Virgin, 148: 5, 6, 7, 8
 Saint-Omer, conference (1463), 159: 554-62.
 St Radegund's Abbey, 155: 351.
 St Thomas of Canterbury, 148: 5, 6, 9
 Salamanca, Peter de, 149: 74.
 Salisbury, bishop of, *see* Beauchamp, Richard; Woodville, Lionel.
 —, lands, 149: 76.
Salisbury Rolls, 154: 314.
 Sandwich, 149: 73; 153: 263, 269; 159: 556.
 Sanudo, Marino, the Younger, 150: 99.
 Sasiola, Gaufrid de. Spanish ambassador, 159: 550.
 Saveuse, Charles de, 153: 279-80, 286-89.
 Say (and Sele), lord, *see* Fiennes, Richard.
 Say, Sir John, 152: 203.
 Schoonhove, Jean, 159: 555.
 Schorn, John, 148: 3.
 Scotland, 149: 75; 153: 285.
 Scotland, ambassador of, 157: 447.
 Scott, Sir John, 153: 269.
 Scottish wars of 1481-82, 148: 21, 22.
 Scrope, John, lord Scrope of Bolton, 148: 21-22.
 —, Thomas, lord Scrope of Masham, 148: 21, 22
 Selling, William, humanist scholar, 150: 99.
 Seneca, Lucius Annaeus, 150: 99.
 Seton, Sir Alexander, 156: 395-96.
 Seymour, Master [John], 148: 4, 7.
 Sforza, Ludovico, 150: 95, 98.
 Shakespeare, William, 151: 161, 163-65, 172-74, 176.
 Shap Abbey, Westmoreland, 155: 350-52, 354, 359.
 Sharp, Dr Henry, 159: 555, 560, 562.
 Sheen priory, 157: 458.
 Sheriff Hutton, Yorks, 154: 318; 159: 584-85.
 ships, *la Marie*, 149: 73; *la Mary*, 149: 73.
 Shirley, John, scribe and author, 149: 82.
 —, John, Hastings retainer, 153: 267, 273.
 Shirwood, John, bishop of Durham, 150: 103; 159: 546.
 Sholson, William, 157: 465.
 Shorham, Thomas, abbot of Bayham Abbey, 155: 351-53.

- Shrewsbury, earl of, *see* Talbot, George.
- Simnel, Lambert, rebellion of, 155: 359-60; 157: 459.
- Simon, Thomas, 148: 12.
- Sixtus IV, pope, 150: 95; 152: 202, 204.
- Skelton, John, 157: 474.
- Skryngton, Richard, of London, 150: 127.
- Slyfeld, William, 153: 270.
- Smyth, Henry, 159: 564, 566.
- Snape, Yorks, 154: 317.
- Somerset, dukes of, *see* Beaufort, Edmund.
- Somerset, Charles, later earl of Worcester, 157: 450, 460, 466-70;
Elizabeth, *née* Herbert, his wife, 157: 468.
- , *alias* Herbert, Henry, 157: 469.
- , herald, 157: 452.
- Soteshill family, 149: 74.
- Southampton, 148: 20; 149: 73
- Southwark, St Mary Overy Priory, 157: 465.
- Spain, 149: 75; ambassador, 156: 401, 404, 406-07, 416-18.
- Spencer lands, 149: 76.
- Spinola, Zanoto, of Milan, 149: 64.
- Stafford, Edward, duke of Buckingham, 157: 471.
- , Edward, earl of Wiltshire, 148: 17, 19, 22.
- , Lady Elizabeth, 157: 450-51.
- , Henry, duke of Buckingham (died 1483), 148: 19, 22; 151: 151, 154, 156;
151: 167, 169; 153: 270; 157, 450, 471; 159: 543-44, 551.
- , Humphrey, duke of Buckingham, 148: 19; 159: 558, 560.
- , —, earl of Devon, 157: 459-60.
- , Sir Humphrey, 157: 459.
- , Humphrey, of Grafton, 154: 317-18.
- , John (*recte* Edward), earl of Wiltshire, 148: 17, 19, 22.
- , —, earl of Wiltshire, 159: 558-59, 562.
- , —, 148: 19.
- , *née* Chideock, Katharine, 157: 459.
- , *née* Woodville, Katharine, 157: 471.
- , William, 157: 459.
- Stallworth, Simon, 151: 159; 153: 270.
- Stanbridge, John, 150: 105, 118.
- Stanley, George, lord Strange, 148: 17, 18, 23; 159: 546.
- , Humphrey, 153: 267, 272.
- , Thomas, lord Stanley, 148: 20, 22, 23; 159: 546.
- stationers, *see* London.

- Staunton, William, 158: 512, 515.
 Stewart, Bernard, lord of Aubigny, 157: 463.
 Stillington, Robert, bishop of Bath and Wells, 152: 208; 154: 330.
 Stoke, battle, 148: 19, 20, 152: 209.
 Stony Stratford, 159: 543.
 Stourton, John, lord Stourton, 148: 21, 22.
 Stoute, William, 149: 74.
 Strange, lord, *see* Stanley, George.
 Strangeways, *née* Arundell, Dorothy, 157: 459.
 —, *née* Tailboys, Eleanor, 459-60, 476.
 —, Sir Giles, 157: 476; 158: 497.
 —, Henry, 157: 459-60; 158: 506.
 —, James, 157: 459-60, 462-63, 465, 475.
 —, Sir James, 157: 460.
 —, Jane, *see* Berkeley, William.
 —, Thomas, 157: 459-60.
 —, Thomas jun., 157: 460.
 Stratford-on-Avon, 148: 7; 159: 569.
 Strickland, Agnes, *Lives of the Queens of England*, 154: 322, 324-26.
 Stryman, Elizabeth, of Stratford-le-Bow, 148: 11.
 Sudeley, Ralph de (12th c.), 159: 568.
 Suetonius, Caius Suetonius Tranquillus, works, 151: 178.
 Suffolk, duchess of, *see* Plantagenet, Elizabeth.
 Surrey, earl of, *see* Howard, Thomas.
 Sutton Malet, 157: 460.
 Sutton, *see* Dudley.
 Swansea, 157: 471-73.
 Symon, Thomas, of Farlington, 148: 10

 Tadcaster, 159: 546.
 Tailboys, *née* Stafford, Alice, 157: 459.
 —, Walter, 157: 459.
 Talbot, Eleanor, lady Butler, 152: 202, 206-08; 154: 330-31; 159: 543-44, 563-73.
 —, Elizabeth, *see* Grey, Edward.
 —, George, earl of Shrewsbury, 148: 18, 23; 152: 208.
 —, Sir Gilbert, 152: 208.
 —, John, 1st earl of Shrewsbury, 159: 573.
 —, —, lord Lisle, 159: 566-67, 573.
 —, Sir Humphrey, 152: 209-10; his wife Jane, 152: 210.
 —, Thomas, lord Lisle, 159: 566-67, 569, 571, 573.
 Tardif, Guillaume, humanist scholar, 150: 101.

- Taster, Peter, dean of St Severin's, 159: 555, 560, 562
 Taylor, John, of London, 151: 126.
 Tewkesbury, 159: 545; battle, 148: 21-22; 149: 61-62; 153: 277; 159: 545.
 Tey, Josephine, *Daughter of Time*, 151: 166, 169.
 Thetford Priory, 152: 202-03.
 Thiene, *see* Leoni.
 Throgmorton, John, 158: 503, 506, 512, 515.
 Thwaytes, Thomas, 149: 73; 153: 265, 270.
 Tifernas, Gregorio, 150: 107.
 Tiger Pursuivant, 153: 283.
 Tilney family, 152: 227.
 Tivoli, Italy, 150: 96.
 tombs, medieval, 156: 425-27.
 Tours, 154: 322-25.
 'Towers, Ryke de', of Flanders, 149: 74.
 Towton, battle, 149: 62; 155: 352; 158: 530-35.
 Trebizond, George of, 150: 99.
 Treffre, Jacques 286, 287.
 Tremayne, Andrew, Nicholas and Richard, 158: 506, 515.
 Trevisan, Benedetto, 150: 97.
 Tuchet, James, lord Audley, 156: 404.
 —, John, lord Audley, 148: 20, 22.
 Tudor, Jasper, earl of Pembroke, later duke of Bedford, 148: 17; 157: 468, 471.
 —, Owen, 154: 329.
 Tutbury, honour, 149: 75-76.
 Twickenham, Aragon House, 157: 453; church, 157: 453.
 Tyrell, Mary, 152: 210-11.
 —, Sir James, 151: 168, 177; 152: 210-11; 153: 271; 157: 471.
 —, Sir Thomas, 159: 559-60, 562.
 Tyscote, William, 159: 564, 566.

 Udine, Italy, 150: 97.
 Ulverstone, John, 149: 74.
 Unton, *née* Younge, Elizabeth, 157: 458.
 —, Thomas, 159: 458.
 Urbino, Italy, 150: 96.
 Urswick, Christopher, dean of Windsor, 148: 4.
 Utrecht, peace (1474), 154: 328.
 Uvedale, Richard, 158: 506, 512, 515.

- Vale, John, 'John Vale's Book', 149: 83.
- Valla, Giorgio, 150: 95, 98-99, 110.
- , Lorenzo, 150: 104.
- Vallet de Viriville, A., French historian, 154: 325.
- Vaughan, Sir Thomas, 149: 72; 159: 556, 557-58, 560, 562.
- , William, 157: 469.
- Venice, Italy, 150: 95-98; ambassador, 156: 411, 412, 415; 157: 447; 158: 503; Chancery School, 150: 95, 97, 99; Doge, 150: 99.
- Vergil, Publius Vergilius Maro, 150: 99.
- Vergil, Polydore, chronicler, 149: 52, 64; 150: 100; 151: 162-64, 167-68, 170-71, 175, 178.
- Verneuil, battle, 154: 323.
- Verney, Sir Edmund, 158: 506.
- , Francis, 158: 506.
- Veysy, Thomas, 159: 564, 566.
- Vicario, Italy, 150: 96.
- Vincennes, 154: 322, 324.
- Visconti, Philipppo Maria, duke of Milan, 150: 112.
- Visser-Fuchs, L. 159: 555, 563.
- Vitelli, Cornelio, 150: 94-119.
- Vivian, Richard, of Penzance, 148: 11.
- Wake, Margaret, 150: 126.
- Wakefield, battle, 149: 63; 159: 546.
- Wakes, John, 149: 74.
- Wales, 148: 5.
- Wallingford, 157: 458.
- Walsingham, shrine of Our Lady, 152: 198-99, 201-02.
- Wantage, 157: 458.
- war in the Middle Ages, 155: 380-83.
- Warbeck, Perkin, 156: 394-95, 400-18; 157: 446-47, 453, 456, 460.
- Wark castle, 157: 464.
- Warkworth, John, chronicler, 149: 52, 56, 60, 62, 82-83.
- Warneford, Katherine, 158: 500.
- Warre, de la, lord, *see* West, Thomas.
- Warwick 159: 550; castle, 149: 52; 159: 545; lands, 149: 76; 154: 314-20; herald, 159: 558.
- , Edward Plantagenet, earl of, son of George, duke of Clarence, 148: 20, 22; 154: 318-19; 157: 447; 159: 544-45, 550.
- Waryng, Thomas, 159: 564, 566.
- Wavrin, Jean de, Burgundian chronicler, 149: 52, 59.
- Waynflete, William, bishop of Winchester, 150: 104; 152: 201; 159: 545.

- Webster, John, *Duchess of Malfi*, 154: 329-32.
- Welbeck Abbey, 155: 353.
- Weller, Richard, 149: 74.
- Welles, *née* Plantagenet, Cecily, 157: 453-54.
- , lord, *see* Hastings, Richard.
- , Joan, *see* Hastings, Richard.
- , viscount, 159: 562.
- Wellysbourne, John, 157: 458;
- , Oliver, 159: 458.
- Wenlock, John, lord Wenlock, 153: 264; 159: 555, 557, 560, 562.
- , John and Elizabeth, 152: 210.
- Wesel, Gerhard von, Hanse merchant, 149: 51; 53-54, 56-57, 59-60, 62, 64-65;
- West Harptree, below the Mendips, 148: 5
- West, Thomas, lord de la Warre, 148: 18, 23.
- , William, 158: 506.
- Westminster, Abbey, 148: 4; 152: 207; 154: 328; 157: 450; 159: 544; Chapel Royal, 152: 205; Henry VII's Chapel, 152: 211; St Edmund's Chapel, 152: 205; St Margaret's Church, 157: 451; St Stephen's Chapel, 152: 205; Durham House, 159: 453-454; White Hall, 152: 205; 157: 447, 449, 457; Palace, 157: 447; 159: 542.
- Westmoreland, earl of, *see* Neville, Ralph.
- Weston, John, prior of St John Jerusalem, 151: 159.
- Whetehill, Richard, 153: 264, 266, 272, 274; 159: 556, 560, 562.
- White Rooting, Essex, 148: 5.
- White, Thomas, 157: 476; 158: 507, 512-13, 516.
- , William, 159: 546
- Whittington, Richard, deathbed, 150: 121(ill.)-22.
- Wight, Isle of, 157: 454.
- William I, 159: 568.
- Williams, Sir John, 157: 476.
- Willoughby, *née* Cheyne, Anne, 157: 459.
- , Sir Henry, 157: 462.
- , Sir John, 157: 459.
- , Richard, Lord Welles, 159: 558-60, 562.
- Willoughby de Broke, Robert, lord, 157: 459-60.
- Wiltshire, earl of, *see* Stafford, John.
- Winchester, College, 150: 104-05; bishop (1501), 157: 447; *and see* Waynflete, William.
- Windsor, 148: 2-16; 153: 281, 290; 154: 326; 157: 449, 453; 159: 545;
- St George's Chapel, 148: 3, 4; 157: 479-80; 159: 542, 547; dean, *see* Beverley, William; herald, 159: 558-59.

- Winesham, 154: 319.
 Wolffe, B.P., 149: 73.
 Wolsey, Thomas, cardinal, archbishop of York, 157: 463, 469.
 women, *see* life.
 Wood, Sir John, treasurer, 149: 72.
 Woodstock, 157: 449; 159: 545.
 Woodville Woodville, Anne, *see* Grey, George.
 —, Anthony, earl Rivers, 148: 17, 149: 59, 60; 152: 205; 153: 269, 274, 277;
 159: 542-43.
 —, Sir Edward, 159: 542-43.
 —, Elizabeth, queen of Edward IV, *see* Elizabeth.
 —, family, 151: 147, 149; 153: 269-70, 276, 285, 154: 318.
 —, Lionel, bishop of Salisbury, 159: 543.
 —, Margaret, *see* Fitzalan, Thomas.
 —, Mary, *see* Herbert, William.
 —, Richard, earl Rivers, 148: 17; 153: 269; 154: 330.
 Worcester, 159: 545; bishop, *see* Alcock, John.
 Worcester, William, 152: 255-56.
 Worseley, Otwell, 159: 556, 561.
 Wright, John, of London, 150: 125, 129-31.
 Wyndham, Sir Thomas, 148: 5.
 Wynterbourne, Dr Thomas, 159: 555, 560, 562.
 York, archbishops, *see* Booth, Laurence; Booth, William; Rotherham, Thomas;
 Wolsey, Thomas; city, 149: 52; 159: 545-51; archbishop's palace, 159: 548,
 550; Chapter House, 159: 550; Common Hall, 159: 549; Corpus Christi Guild,
 159: 546-47; dean, *see* Andrew, Richard; Booth, Robert; Minster, 148: 2-3;
 159: 548, 551; 159: mayor, 159: 545-46, *and see* Newton, John; Micklegate
 Bar, 159: 546; Ouse Bridge, 159: 546; St James' Chapel, 159: 546; St Peter's
 Cathedral (Minster), 159: 547; Staynate, 159: 546; duchy, 149: 52.
 —, Cecily *née* Neville, duchess of, 149: 54; 151: 171-72; 152: 205; 154: 326, 328.
 —, Richard Plantagenet, duke of (died 1460), 154: 324, 326; 159: 546.
 —, —, duke of, and duke of Norfolk, son of Edward IV, 151: 149, 159, 165, 167,
 175, 177; marriage, 152: 203-07; 157: 471; 159: 543-44.
 Young, William, 148: 5.
 Zealand, 149: 73-74; 153: 278; 154: 328.
 Zouche, John, lord Zouche, 148: 21, 22
 —, Margaret, *see* Catesby, William.

II. ILLUSTRATIONS

Portrait of Sir James and Lady Hobart in Loddon Church, 152: 238.
Whittington, Richard, mayor of London, deathbed scene, 150: 121.

III. FAMILY TREES.

The relationship between associates of Christopher Ashton, 158: 495.
The family of Sir Mathew Cradock and his relationship to the Herbert earls of Pembroke, 157: 468.
The Doreward family, 152: 236.
Genealogy of the family of Sir James Hobart, 152: 221.
A pedigree of the Hobart family, BL, Harl. MS 1169, f. 15, 152: 223.
Mowbray Dukes of Norfolk, 152: 200.
A pedigree of Richard [Neville], Lord Latimer, 154: 315.
The West Country connections of James Strangeways, 157: 459.
Descendants of Perkin Warbeck, 156: 413.

IV. MAPS

The first phase of the battle of Barnet, 149: 55
The second phase of the battle of Barnet, 149: 58.
Norfolk and Suffolk, Norwich and Ipswich, Hobart estates, 152: 219.

V. BOOKS REVIEWED

Alamo, Elizabeth Valdez de, with Carol Stamatis Pendergast, eds, *Memory and the Medieval Tomb*, 156: 425-27.
Ashdown-Hill, John, *Ricardian East Anglia and Essex: A Guide to Places Connected with Richard III in Cambridgeshire, Essex, Norfolk and Suffolk*, 159: 598-99.
Beadle, Richard, *see* Oguro, Shoichi.
Bailey, Mark, *The English Manor c. 1200 – c. 1500*, 159: 588-90.
Biggs, Douglas, Sharon D. Michalove, A. Compton Reeves, eds, *Traditions and Transformations in Late Medieval England*, 158: 537-40.
Blamires, Alcuin, *The Case for Women in Medieval Culture*, 148: 45-47.
Boulton, D'A.J.D., *The Knights of the Crown: The Monarchical Orders of Knighthood in Later Medieval Europe 1325-1520*, 156: 429-30.
Boylston, Anthea, *see* Fiorato, Veronica.
Briggs, Charles F., *Giles of Rome's De regimine principum. Reading and Writing Politics at Court and University*, 151: 183-86.
Brindley, David, *Richard Beauchamp: Medieval England Greatest Knight*, 158: 528-30.
Campbell, Lorne, *The Fifteenth Century Netherlandish Schools*, 159: 576-79.
Carpenter, Christine, ed., *The Armburgh Papers*, 153: 298-300.
Castor, Helen, *The King, the Crown, and the Duchy of Lancaster: Public Authority and Private Power, 1399-1461*, 157: 487-89.

- Collins, Hugh E.L., *The Order of the Garter, 1348-1461: Chivalry and Politics in Late Medieval England*, 157: 485-87.
- Cooper, Helen, and Sally Mapstone, *The Long Fifteenth Century: Essays for Douglas Gray*, 149: 84-86.
- Coote, Lesley A., *Prophecy and Public Affairs in Later Medieval England*, 157: 483-85.
- Crouch, David, and Trevor Pearson, *Medieval Scarborough. Studies in Trade and Civic Life*, 159: 594-95.
- Curry, Anne, and Elizabeth Matthew, eds, *Concepts and Patterns of Service in the Later Middle Ages*, 155: 383-86.
- Davies, Matthew, *The Merchant Taylors' Company of London: Court Minutes 1486-1493*, 152: 256-59.
- Dennison, Lynda, ed., *The Legacy of M.R. James. Papers from the 1995 Cambridge Conference*, 159: 592-94.
- Depres, Denise L., see Kerby-Fulton, Kathryn.
- Dockray, Keith, *Henry VI, Margaret of Anjou and the Wars of the Roses*, 153: 297-98.
- , *William Shakespeare, the Wars of the Roses and the Historians*, 159: 595-98.
- Dunn, Diana, ed., *War and Society in Medieval and Early Modern Britain*, 157: 481-83.
- Edwards, A.S.G., Vincent Gillespie and Ralph Hanna, eds, *The English Medieval Book. Studies in Memory of Jeremy Griffiths*, 154: 333-35.
- Erler, Mary C., *Women, Reading, and Piety in Late Medieval England*, 159: 574-76.
- Fiorato, Veronica, Anthea Boylston and Christopher Knüsel, eds, *Blood Red Roses: The Archaeology of a Mass Grave from the Battle of Towton A.D. 1461*, 158: 530-35.
- Fox, H.S.A., and O.J. Padel, eds, *The Cornish Lands of the Arundells of Lanherne, Fourteenth to Sixteenth Centuries*, 151: 186-88.
- French, Katherine L., *The People of the Parish: Community Life in a Late Medieval English Diocese*, 159: 582-84.
- Fryde, E.B., *Peasants and Landlords in Later Medieval England*, 151: 179-81.
- Gill, Louise, *Richard III and Buckingham's Rebellion*, 148: 39-43.
- Gillespie, Vincent, see Edwards, A.S.G.
- Goodall, John A.A., *God's House at Ewelme. Life, Devotion and Architecture in a Fifteenth-Century Almshouse*, 156: 428-29.
- Gordon, Bruce, and Peter Marshall, eds, *The Place of the Dead: Death and Remembrance in Late Medieval and Early Modern Europe*, 154: 335-37.
- Green, Richard Firth, *A Crisis of Truth: Literature and Law in Ricardian England*, 158: 526-28.
- Hanna, Ralph, see Edwards, A.S.G.
- Harvey, Margaret, *The English in Rome, 1362-1420: Portrait of an Expatriate Community*, 152: 249-52.
- Haseldine, Julian, ed., *Friendship in Medieval Europe*, 150: 141-42.
- Hicks, Michael, *Richard III*, 153: 295-97.

- , *Revolution and Consumption in Late Medieval England*, 159: 586-88.
- Hunt, Edwin S., and James M. Murray, *A History of Business in Medieval Europe 1200-1500*, 150: 137-40.
- Keen, Maurice, , *Medieval Warfare: A History*, 155: 380-83.
- Kerby-Fulton, Kathryn, and Denise L. Depres, *Iconography and the Professional Reader: The Politics of Book Production in the Douce Piers Plowman*, 154: 340-41.
- Kleinschmidt, Harald, *Understanding the Middle Ages*, 155: 376-78.
- Knüsel, Christopher, *see* Fiorato, Veronica.
- Lawrence, C.H., ed., *The English Church and the Papacy in the Middle Ages*, 149: 87-88.
- Lepine, David, , *A Brotherhood of Canons Serving God. English Secular Cathedrals in the Later Middle Ages*, 155: 386-89.
- Lewis, Katherine J., *The Cult of St Katherine of Alexandria in Late Medieval England*, 155: 378-80.
- Manion, Margaret M., and Bernard J. Muir, eds, *The Art of the Book: Its Place in Medieval Worship*, 153: 293-94.
- Mapstone, Sally, *see* Cooper, Helen.
- Marshall, Peter, *see* Gordon, Bruce.
- Mate, Mavis M., *Women in Medieval English Society*, 150: 137-40.
- Matheson, Lister M., ed., *Death and Dissent. Two Fifteenth-Century Chronicles. 'The Deithe of the Kyng of Scotis', translated by John Shirley; and 'Warkworth's' Chronicle: the Chronicle attributed to John Warkworth, Master of Peterhouse, Cambridge*, 149: 82-84.
- Matthew, Elizabeth, *see* Curry, Anne.
- Menuge, Noel James, ed., *Medieval Women and the Law*, 153: 301-03.
- Michalove, Sharon D., *see* Biggs, Ronald.
- Middleton-Steward, Judith, *Inward Purity and Outward Splendour: Death and Remembrance in the Deanery of Dunwich, Suffolk, 1370-1547*, 156: 435-37.
- Mowbray, Donald, Rhannon Purdie and Ian P. Wei, eds, *Authority and Community in the Middle Ages*, 153: 303-05.
- Muir, Bernard J., *see* Manion, Margaret M.
- Murray, James M., *see* Hunt, Edwin S.
- Neale, Frances, *William Worcestre: the Topography of Medieval Bristol*, 152: 255-56.
- Newman, Christine, *Late Medieval Northallerton*, 151: 189-90.
- Nichols, Ann Eljenholm, *The Early Art of Norfolk. A Subject List of Extant and Lost Art, Including Items Relevant to Early Drama*, 159: 579-81.
- Oguro, Shoichi, Richard Beadle and Michael G. Sargent, eds, *Nicholas Love at Waseda: Proceedings of the International Conference 20-22 July 1995*, 151: 181-83.
- Oliva, Marilyn, *The Convent and the Community in Late Medieval England: Female Monasteries in the Diocese of Norwich, 1350-1540*, 150: 133-35.

- O'Regan, Mary, *Richard III. A Brief Life*, 154: 339-40.
- Pearson, Trevor, *see* Crouch, David.
- Pendergast, Carol Stamatis, *see* Alamo, Elizabeth Valdez de.
- Pickering, Andrew, *Lancastrians to Tudors, 1450-1509*, 154: 337-39.
- Pollard, A.J., *The Worlds of Richard III*, 159: 591-92.
- Purdie, Rhannon, *see* Mowbray, Donald.
- Rawcliffe, Carol, *Medicine for the Soul: the Life, Death and Resurrection of an English Medieval Hospital*, 153: 252-53.
- Reeves, A. Compton, *see* Biggs, Douglas.
- Richmond, Colin, *The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century: Endings*, 156: 430-32.
- , and Eileen Scarff, eds, *St George's Chapel, Windsor, in the Late Middle Ages*, 157: 479-80.
- Sahlin, Claire, L., *Birgitta of Sweden and the Voice of Prophecy*, 158: 535-37.
- Sargent, Michael G., *see* Oguro, Shoichi.
- Scarff, Eileen, *see* Richmond, Colin.
- Scully, D. Eleanor and Terence, eds, *Early French Cookery. Sources, History, Original Recipes and Modern Adaptations*, 153: 305-09.
- Senior, Janet, *Sheriff Hutton and Its Lords*, 159: 584-85.
- Sommé, Monique, *Isabel de Portugal, duchesse de Bourgogne. Une femme au pouvoir au XVe siècle*, 150: 135-37.
- Spencer, Brian, *Pilgrim Souvenirs and Secular Badges*, 148: 47-48.
- Thornton, Tim, ed., *Social Attitudes and Political Structures in the Fifteenth Century*, 156: 437-39.
- Wallace, David, ed., *The Cambridge History of Medieval English Literature*, 148: 24-38.
- Webb, Diana, *Pilgrimage in Medieval England*, 159: 581-82.
- Wei, Ian P., *see* Mowbray, Donald.
- Woolgar, C.M., *The Great Household in Late Medieval England*, 148: 44-45.

VI. AUTHORS OF ARTICLES, NOTES AND REVIEWS.

- Archer, Rowena E. (rev.), *Early French Cookery. Sources, History, Original Recipes and Modern Adaptations*, edited by D. Eleanor and Terence Scully, 153: 305-09.
- Ashdown-Hill, John, 'Norfolk requiem: the passing of the house of Mowbray', 152: 198-217.
- , 'The inquisition *post mortem* of Eleanor Butler, Lady Butler, 1468 (Public Record Office, C 140/29/39)', 159: 563-73.
- (rev.), *Richard III. A Brief Life*, by Mary O'Regan, 154: 339-40.
- Bainbridge, Virginia R. (rev.), *The Convent and the Community in Late Medieval England: Female Monasteries in the Diocese of Norwich, 1350-1540*, by Marilyn Oliva, 150: 133-35.

- Biggs, Brendan (rev.), *Nicholas Love at Waseda: Proceedings of the International Conference 20-22 July 1995*, edited by Shoichi Oguro, Richard Beadle and Michael G. Sargent, 151: 181-83.
- Boffey, Julia (rev.), *The Long Fifteenth Century: Essays for Douglas Gray*, edited by Helen Cooper and Sally Mapstone, 149: 84-86.
- (rev.), *Women, Reading, and Piety in Late Medieval England*, by Mary C. Erler, 159: 574-76.
- Bolden, Emma, 'Richard III: central government and administration', 149: 71-81.
- Bolton, J.L. (revs), *A History of Business in Medieval Europe 1200-1500*, by Edwin S. Hunt and James M. Murray, and *Women in Medieval English Society*, by Mavis M. Mate, 150: 137-40.
- Brand, Paul (rev.), *A Crisis of Truth: Literature and Law in Ricardian England*, by Richard Firth Green, 158: 526-28.
- Britnell, Richard (rev.), *Peasants and Landlords in Later Medieval England*, by E.B. Fryde, 151: 179-81.
- (rev.), *Medicine for the Soul: the Life, Death and Resurrection of an English Medieval Hospital*, by Carol Rawcliffe, 153: 252-53.
- (rev.), *The Armburgh Papers*, edited by Christine Carpenter, 153: 298-300.
- Brown, Andrew, *God's House at Ewelme. Life, Devotion and Architecture in a Fifteenth-Century Almshouse*, by John A.A. Goodall, 156: 428-29.
- Clark, Linda (rev.), *Social Attitudes and Political Structures in the Fifteenth Century*, edited by Tim Thornton, 156: 437-39.
- Clough, Cecil H., 'New light on Cornelio Vitelli and humanistic studies at Oxford University in the late fifteenth century', 150: 94-119.
- (rev.), *The English in Rome, 1362-1420: Portrait of an Expatriate Community*, by Margaret Harvey, 152: 249-52.
- Colwell, T.M., 'Why Richard III?', 151: 161-78.
- Combes, Helen, 'William Abell; parishioner, churchwarden, limnour, stationer in the parish of St Nicholas Shambles in the city of London', 150: 120-32.
- Cunningham, Sean (rev.), *Richard III and Buckingham's Rebellion*, by Louise Gill, 148: 39-43.
- (rev.), *War and Society in Medieval and Early Modern Britain*, edited by Diana Dunn, 157: 481-83.
- (rev.), *Sheriff Hutton and Its Lords*, by Janet Senior, 159: 584-85.
- Davies, Clifford S.L. (rev.), *Richard III*, by Michael Hicks, 153: 295-97.
- Dockray, Keith (rev.), *Late Medieval Northallerton*, by Christine Newman, 151: 189-90.
- Dymond (rev.), David, *The Place of the Dead: Death and Remembrance in Late Medieval and Early Modern Europe*, edited by Bruce Gordon and Peter Marshall, 154: 335-37.

- (rev.), *The People of the Parish: Community Life in a Late Medieval English Diocese*, by Katherine L. French, 159: 582-84.
- Ellis, Roger (rev. article), *The Cambridge History of Medieval English Literature*, edited by David Wallace, 148: 24-38.
- Falvey, Heather (rev.), *Inward Purity and Outward Splendour: Death and Remembrance in the Deanery of Dunwich, Suffolk, 1370-1547*, by Judith Middleton-Steward, 156: 435-37.
- (rev.), *The English Manor c. 1200 c. 1500*, by Mark Bailey, 159: 588-90.
- Fleming, Peter (rev.), *The Worlds of Richard III*, by A.J. Pollard, 159: 591-92.
- Gribbin, Joseph A., 'Richard Redman: the Yorkist years (c. 1461-88)', 155: 350-64.
- Grummitt, David, 'William, Lord Hastings, the Calais garrison and the politics of Yorkist England', 153: 262-74.
- (rev.), *The King, the Crown, and the Duchy of Lancaster: Public Authority and Private Power, 1399-1461*, by Helen Castor, 157: 487-89.
- Hanham, Alison, 'Henry VI and his miracles', 148: 2-16.
- , 'Remedying mischiefs: Bishop John Russell and the royal title', 151: 146-60.
- Hayes, Rosemary (rev.), *A Brotherhood of Canons Serving God. English Secular Cathedrals in the Later Middle Ages*, by David Lepine, 155: 386-89.
- Horrox, Rosemary (rev.), *The Great Household in Late Medieval England*, by C.M. Woolgar, 148: 44-45.
- (rev.), *The English Church and the Papacy in the Middle Ages*, edited by C.H. Lawrence, 149: 87-88.
- (rev.), *Concepts and Patterns of Service in the Later Middle Ages*, edited by Anne Curry and Elizabeth Matthew, 155: 383-86.
- (rev.), *The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century: Endings*, by Colin Richmond, 156: 430-32.
- (rev.), *Revolution and Consumption in Late Medieval England*, by Michael Hicks, 159: 586-88.
- James, N.W. (rev.), *St George's Chapel, Windsor, in the Late Middle Ages*, edited by Colin Richmond and Eileen Scarff, 157: 479-80.
- Jones, Michael K., '1477 — the expedition that never was: chivalric expectations in late Yorkist England', 153: 275-92.
- King, Pamela M. (rev.), *Memory and the Medieval Tomb*, edited by Elizabeth Valdez de Alamo with Carol Stamatis Pendergast, 156: 425-27.
- Kleineke, Hannes (rev.), *The Cornish Lands of the Arundells of Lanherne, Fourteenth to Sixteenth Centuries*, edited by H.S.A. Fox and O.J. Padel, 151: 186-88.
- (rev.), *Lancastrians to Tudors, 1450-1509*, by Andrew Pickering, 154: 337-39.
- (rev.), *Understanding the Middle Ages*, by Harald Kleinschmidt, 155: 376-78.
- (rev.), *The Order of the Garter, 1348-1461: Chivalry and Politics in Late Medieval England*, by Hugh E.L. Collins, 157: 485-87.

- Meek, Edward L., 'The English delegation to the conference of St Omer (1463)', 159: 554-62.
- (rev.), *Traditions and Transformations in Late Medieval England*, edited by Douglas Biggs, Sharon D.
- Michalove, A Compton Reeves, 158: 537-40.
- Mercer, Malcolm (rev.), *The Knights of the Crown: The Monarchical Orders of Knighthood in Later Medieval Europe 1325-1520*, by D'A.J.D. Boulton, 156: 429-30.
- Moorhen, Wendy, 'Four weddings and a conspiracy: the life, times and loves of Lady Katherine Gordon. Part 1', 156: 394-424; 'Part 2.', 157: 446-78; 'Conclusion', 158: 494-525.
- (rev.), *William Shakespeare, the Wars of the Roses and the Historians*, by Keith Dockray, 159: 595-98.
- Murphy, Margaret (rev.), *The Cambridge Urban History of Britain. Volume I 600-1540*, edited by D.M. Palliser, 156: 432-35
- Nightingale, Pamela (rev.), *The Merchant Taylors' Company of London: Court Minutes 1486-1493*, edited and introduced by Matthew Davies, 152: 256-59.
- Petre, James (rev.), *Medieval Warfare: A History*, by Maurice Keen, 155: 380-83.
- Phillips, Helen (rev.), *The Case for Women in Medieval Culture*, by Alcuin Blamires, 148: 45-47.
- Pollard, A.J. (rev.), *Henry VI, Margaret of Anjou and the Wars of the Roses*, by Keith Dockray, 153: 297-98.
- Ramsay, Nigel (rev.), *William Worcestre: the Topography of Medieval Bristol*, edited by Frances Neale, 152: 255-56.
- (rev.), *The Legacy of M.R. James. Papers from the 1995 Cambridge Conference*, edited by Lynda Dennison, 159: 592-94.
- Rawcliffe, Carole (rev.), *Authority and Community in the Middle Ages*, edited by Donald Mowbray, Rhannon Purdie and Ian P. Wei, 153: 303-05.
- (rev.), *Pilgrimage in Medieval England*, by Diana Webb, 159: 581-82.
- Reeves, A. Compton, 'King Richard III at York in Late Summer 1483', 159: 542-53.
- Richmond, Colin, 'The nobility and the coronation of Richard III', 148: 17-23.
- Rogers, Nicholas (rev.), *The Art of the Book: Its Place in Medieval Worship*, edited by Margaret M. Manion and Bernard J. Muir, 153: 293-94.
- (rev.), *The Fifteenth Century Netherlandish Schools*, by Lorne Campbell, 159: 576-79.
- Sinclair, Alexandra (rev.), *Richard Beauchamp: Medieval England's Greatest Knight*, by David Brindley, 158: 528-30.
- Skinner, Raymond J., 'The memoir of Margaret Beaufort, Countess of Richmond and Derby, by John Britton: an early exercise in historical research', 155: 365-75.

- Statham, Margaret (rev.), *Ricardian East Anglia and Essex: A Guide to Places Connected with Richard III in Cambridgeshire, Essex, Norfolk and Suffolk*, by John Ashdown-Hill, 159: 598-99.
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia (rev.), *Pilgrim Souvenirs and Secular Badges*, by Brian Spencer, 148: 47-48.
- (rev.), *Death and Dissent. Two Fifteenth-Century Chronicles. 'The Dethe of the Kyng of Scotis', translated by John Shirley, and 'Warkworth's' Chronicle: the Chronicle attributed to John Warkworth, Master of Peterhouse, Cambridge*, edited by Lister M. Matheson, 149: 82-84.
- (rev.), *Isabel de Portugal, duchesse de Bourgogne. Une femme au pouvoir au XVe siècle*, by Monique Sommé, 150: 135-37.
- (rev.), *Friendship in Medieval Europe*, edited by Julian Haseldine, 150: 141-42.
- (rev.), *Giles of Rome's De regimine principum. Reading and Writing Politics at Court and University*, by Charles F. Briggs, 151: 183-86.
- (rev.), *The English Medieval Book. Studies in Memory of Jeremy Griffiths*, edited by A.S.G. Edwards, Vincent Gillespie and Ralph Hanna, 154: 333-35.
- (rev.), *Iconography and the Professional Reader. The Politics of Book Production in the Douce Piers Plowman*, by Kathryn Kerby-Fulton and Denise L. Depres, 154: 340-41.
- (rev.), *The Cult of St Katherine of Alexandria in Late Medieval England*, by Katherine J. Lewis, 155: 378-80.
- (rev.), *Prophecy and Public Affairs in Later Medieval England*, by Lesley A. Coote, 157: 483-85.
- (rev.), *Birgitta of Sweden and the Voice of Prophecy*, by Claire L. Sahlin, 158: 535-37.
- (rev.), *The Early Art of Norfolk. A Subject List of Extant and Lost Art, Including Items Relevant to Early Drama*, by Ann Eljenholm Nichols, 159: 579-81.
- (rev.), *Medieval Scarborough. Studies in Trade and Civic Life*, edited by David Crouch and Trevor Pearson, 159: 594-95.
- Ward, Jennifer (rev.), *Medieval Women and the Law*, edited by Noel James Menuge, 153: 301-03.
- Watson, Peter J., 'A review of the sources for the battle of Barnet, 14 April 1471', 149: 50-70.
- Weller, John B., 'The wives of Sir James Hobart (1440-1517), attorney general 1486-1507', 152: 218-48.
- White, William J., *Blood Red Roses: The Archaeology of a Mass Grave from the Battle of Towton A.D. 1461*, edited by Veronica Fiorato, Anthea Boylston and Christopher Knitsel, 158: 530-35.

Index to Volume 13

- Adam of Usk **Vol. 13:** 30
- Admirals of England **Vol. 13:** 114–120
- Admiralty seal of Richard, duke of Gloucester **Vol. 13:** 114–120
- Alien subsidies **Vol. 13:** 159–173
- Alnwick, William, bishop of Lincoln **Vol 13:** 249–259
- Audley family **Vol. 13:** 232–233
- Audley, John **Vol. 13:** 232–233
- Baker, Nicholas **Vol. 13:** 234–241
- Bakker, Claus *see* Baker, Nicholas
- Baret, John **Vol 13:** 420–431
- Bavaria, Jacqueline of **Vol. 13:** 75–85
- Beauchamp, Joan, Lady Abergavenny **Vol 13:** 309–310
- Beauchamp, Richard, earl of Warwick **Vol. 13:** 5, 311
- Beel, John and Margery **Vol 13:** 299
- Belluton, Somerset **Vol. 13:** 235, 238
- Berkeley, Elizabeth, countess of Warwick **Vol 13:** 311–312
- Books and reading **Vol 13:** 398–407; *see also* Calais book production and reading;
Reading and readers in medieval art
- Bosworth, battle of **Vol. 13:** 54–66
- Botiller family, earls of Wiltshire **Vol. 13:** 235
- Brampston, Lucy **Vol. 13:** 247–248
- Bristol merchants **Vol. 13:** 234–241
- Brittany **Vol 13:** 283–293
- Bruges, William, Garter King of Arms **Vol. 13:** 3, 10
- Bruisyard Abbey **Vol. 13:** 17–18
- Buck, Sir George **Vol. 13:** 229
- Buckinghamshire, commissions of array for Bosworth **Vol. 13:** 56–66
- Bulstrode, Margaret **Vol 13:** 408–412
- Burgundy, dukes of, claim to the English throne **Vol. 13:** 35–37
- Bury St Edmunds **Vol 13:** 408–414, 420–431
- Byrkes, Gregory **Vol 13:** 258–259
- Cadaver tombs **Vol 13:** 294–314
- Caerleon, Lewis **Vol 13:** 384
- Caerphilly castle **Vol. 13:** 236
- Calais book production and reading **Vol. 13:** 67–74
- Chapels of ease **Vol. 13:** 203–216
- Chapuys, Eustace **Vol. 13:** 27–28
- Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor, claim to the English throne **Vol. 13:** 36–37
- Chattels **Vol 13:** 328–340
- Chaucer, Alice, duchess of Suffolk **Vol 13:** 295, 304–307
- Children of Edward IV **Vol. 13:** 229–223
- Clarenceux King of Arms **Vol. 13:** 2

Claringdon, Catherine de **Vol. 13:** 229
Cornburgh, Beatrice **Vol. 13:** 148–158
Couson, John, Clarenceux King of Arms **Vol. 13:** 2
Cromwell, Ralph, lord Cromwell **Vol 13:** 256
de la Pole family **Vol 13:** 12–26, 306
de la pole, Edmund, earl of Suffolk **Vol. 13:** 24, 240
de la Pole, Jane **Vol. 13:** 11–26
de la Pole, John, earl of Lincoln **Vol 13:** 23, 341–358
de la Pole, Michael, earl of Suffolk **Vol. 13:** 12–14
de la Pole, William, duke of Suffolk **Vol. 13:** 13, 16–17, 25
Despencer, Isabel, countess of Warwick **Vol 13:** 295, 308–309, 311–312
East Anglia, Lollardy and parochial art **Vol 13:** 359–370
East Anglia, wool industry **Vol. 13:** 86–99
Edmund Crouchback, earl of Lancaster **Vol. 13:** 31–33
Edon, Thomas **Vol 13:** 409–411
Edward IV, king of England **Vol. 13:** 229–223
Elizabeth, illegitimate daughter of Edward IV **Vol. 13:** 231–232
Estfield, Sir William, mercer **Vol. 13:** 249–259
Fitzalan, John, earl of Arundel **Vol 13:** 310
Freston Tower, Ipswich **Vol. 13:** 48–53
Garter King of Arms **Vol. 13:** , 10
Gigli family of Lucca **Vol. 13:** 121–147
Gloucester, Humphrey, duke of: *see* Humphrey, duke of Gloucester
Gloucester, Richard, duke of : *see* Richard, duke of Gloucester
Goldsmiths **Vol. 13:** 101–113
Gooding, Thomas, Ipswich mercer **Vol. 13:** 51–53
Grace, illegitimate daughter of Edward IV **Vol. 13:** 230–231
Grys (Gryce) family of Suffolk **Vol. 13:** 22–23
Hampden family **Vol. 13:** 62–64, 66
Harman, Mary **Vol. 13:** 233
Henry VII, king of England **Vol 13:** 283–293; *see also* Tudor, Henry, exile of
Heralds **Vol. 13:** 1–11
Herbert, William, earl of Huntingdon **Vol. 13:** 169–171, 173
Herefordshire families **Vol. 13:** 159–173
Hoccleve, Thomas **Vol. 13:** 221–228
Howard family **Vol. 13:** 224
Humphrey, duke of Gloucester **Vol. 13:** 77–82
Illegitimate children of Edward IV **Vol. 13:** 229–233
Images in churches **Vol 13:** 359–370
Ipswich **Vol. 13:** 48–53
Italian merchants **Vol. 13:** 121–147
Joan of Arc **Vol. 13:** 174–185
Kinwolmarsh, William **Vol 13:** 251–252
Knyvett family of Norfolk **Vol. 13:** 148

Lambert, Elizabeth *see* Shore, Jane
Lancastrian claim to the throne **Vol. 13:** 27–38
Langwith, Ellen, silkwoman **Vol. 13:** 39–47
Leventhorpe, John and Joan **Vol 13:** 296–298
Lisle, Arthur Wayte, viscount *see* Wayte, Arthur, viscount Lisle
Loans to Henry VII **Vol 13:** 315–327
Lollards **Vol 13:** 252–253, 359–370
Lucca **Vol. 13:** 121–147
Lucy, Elizabeth *see* Wayte, Elizabeth
Lumley family **Vol. 13:** 231–232
Lumley, Elizabeth *see* Elizabeth, illegitimate daughter of Edward IV
Lydgate, John **Vol. 13:** 217–220
Lynne family of London **Vol. 13:** 148–153
Male bonding **Vol 13:** 399–401
Mareys, Joan **Vol 13:** 301–302
Married women's property **Vol 13:** 328–340
Mattock, Elizabeth **Vol 13:** 299–301
Memorial brasses **Vol 13:** 408–414
Merchant Taylors' Company **Vol 13:** 415–419
Mirk, John **Vol 13:** 371–383
Moleyns, Eleanor **Vol 13:** 308
'Morton's Fork' **Vol 13:** 315–327
Mowbray family **Vol. 13:** 221–222, 224–228
Mylbery, Dame Isabel **Vol. 13:** 232
Nandyke, Thomas **Vol 13:** 384–397
Nayland, Suffolk **Vol. 13:** 205–216
Necromancy **Vol 13:** 384–397
Neville, Richard, earl of Salisbury **Vol. 13:** 7
Paris goldsmiths **Vol. 13:** 100–113
Parochial art in East Anglia **Vol 13:** 359–370
Paston family **Vol. 13:** 242, 244, 246–247, 398–407
Paston, Mary **Vol. 13:** 242
Personal property of married women **Vol 13:** 328–340
Physicians **Vol 13:** 384–397
Plumpton family **Vol. 13:** 244–245
Portugal, kings of, claim to the English throne **Vol. 13:** 35–37
Property law **Vol 13:** 328–340
Reading and readers in medieval art **Vol. 13:** 186–196
René of Anjou **Vol. 13:** 3, 4
Robert, William **Vol 13:** 298–299
Saint George **Vol 13:** 371–383
Scrope family **Vol 13:** 251
Seals **Vol. 13:** 114–120
Shelley, Margaret **Vol 13:** 299–300

Shore, Jane **Vol. 13:** 229
silk trade **Vol. 13:** 39–47
Smert, John, Garter King of Arms **Vol. 13:** 10
Southwell, Thomas **Vol 13:** 384
Spicer, Nicholas *see* Baker, Nicholas
Stanley, Sir William **Vol. 13:** 169, 171, 173
Stoke-by-Nayland, Suffolk **Vol. 13:** 205–216
Stonor family **Vol. 13:** 242–244
Stow, John **Vol. 13:** 217–220
Suffolk, wool industry **Vol. 13:** 86–99
Tabards, heralds' **Vol. 13:** 1–11
Talbot, Eleanor **Vol. 13:** 229
Talbot, Margaret, countess of Shrewsbury **Vol. 13:** 223–224
Tendale, William, Lancaster King of Arms **Vol. 13:** 10
Tendring, Tomesine **Vol 13:** 299
Tetzel, Gabriel **Vol. 13:** 11
Tombs and funerary monuments **Vol 13:** 294–314
Totyngton, Thomas, abbot of Bury St Edmunds **Vol 13:** 408–409
Tudor, Henry, exile of **Vol 13:** 283–293
Tyrell, Sir John **Vol 13:** 254–255
Ufford family **Vol. 13:** 16–17
Usk *see* Adam of Usk
Usurpation of Richard III, Herefordshire attitudes to **Vol. 13:** 159–173
Vestments **Vol 13:** 271–282
Wall paintings in churches **Vol 13:** 359–370
Wars of the Roses, causes of **Vol 13:** 260–270
Wayte, Arthur, viscount Lisle **Vol. 13:** 229, 230
Wayte, Elizabeth **Vol. 13:** 229, 230
Wells Cathedral **Vol 13:** 271–282
Willoughby, Henry **Vol 13:** 296
Wodehouse, John **Vol 13:** 254
Wool industry **Vol. 13:** 86–99
Zouche family **Vol. 13:** 2451

Index to Volume 14

- Agincourt, battle of **Vol. 14:** 106–115
Astry, Dame Margaret **Vol. 14:** 1–31
‘Auld Alliance’ **Vol. 14:** 177–178
Belknap family **Vol. 14:** 71–73
Bosworth, battle of **Vol. 14:** 116–118
Butler family, lords Sudeley **Vol. 14:** 62–81
Butler, Lady Eleanor **Vol. 14:** 54–61, 62–81, 82–94
Butler, Sir Thomas **Vol. 14:** 62–81
Cambridge colleges **Vol. 14:** 82–94
Charterhouse of London **Vol. 14:** 170–171
Cheshire in the Tudor period **Vol. 14:** 160–162
Corpus Christi College, Cambridge **Vol. 14:** 82–94
Crowne, John **Vol. 14:** 54–61
Dante Alighieri **Vol. 14:** 172–173
Economic history **Vol. 14:** 139–141
Edmund Crouchback, earl of Lancaster **Vol. 14:** 95–105
Education and the Church **Vol. 14:** 128–133
Edward IV, king of England, bastardy of **Vol. 14:** 119–121
Erpingham, Sir Thomas **Vol. 14:** 107–108
Florence **Vol. 14:** 172–173
France, English wars with **Vol. 14:** 123–124
Gentry, medieval **Vol. 14:** 165–166
Gothic Europe **Vol. 14:** 151–153
Hardyng's *Chronicle* **Vol. 14:** 95–98
Hende family **Vol. 14:** 65–69
Henry IV, king of England **Vol. 14:** 95–105
Heraldry **Vol. 14:** 165–166
Hill family of Hitchin **Vol. 14:** 2–4
Hundred Years War *see* France, English wars with
Hunting **Vol. 14:** 124–126
Isabel, duchess of Burgundy **Vol. 14:** 148–151
Lancastrian claim to the throne **Vol. 14:** 95–105
London Bridge **Vol. 14:** 166–167
London widows **Vol. 14:** 1–31, 32–36
London, medieval archaeology of **Vol. 14:** 163–165
Mandeville, Sir John **Vol. 14:** 156–158
Margaret of Anjou, queen of England **Vol. 14:** 154–156
Martyn, Alice **Vol. 14:** 32–36
Misery of Civil War, play by John Crowne **Vol. 14:** 54–61
Montgomery family **Vol. 14:** 77–80
Neville, Cecily, duchess of York **Vol. 14:** 32–33
Norbury family **Vol. 14:** 65–69, 73–76

Normandy, English loss of **Vol. 14:** 123
Parliament, propaganda in speeches **Vol. 14:** 37–53
Political culture in fifteenth-century England **Vol. 14:** 133–135
Political culture in Tudor England **Vol. 14:** 137–138
Premonstratensian Order **Vol. 14:** 141–144
Propaganda **Vol. 14:** 37–53
Religion and medieval women **Vol. 14:** 174–177
Richard III, king of England, life and career **Vol. 14:** 144–146
Richard III, king of England, psychology of **Vol. 14:** 119–122
Richard the Redeless, poem **Vol. 14:** 99–101
Scotland, alliance with France **Vol. 14:** 177–178
Secular art in the Middle Ages **Vol. 14:** 146–148
Stanley family **Vol. 14:** 161–162
Sudbury archdeaconry, wills of **Vol. 14:** 158–160
Sudeley *see* Butler family, lords Sudeley
Talbot, Elizabeth, duchess of Norfolk **Vol. 14:** 82–94
Talbot, Lady Eleanor *see* Butler, Lady Eleanor
Traveller's tales **Vol. 14:** 156–158
Utopias, medieval and Renaissance **Vol. 14:** 178–180
Warbeck, Perkin **Vol. 14:** 135–137
Wars with France *see* France, English wars with
Wills **Vol. 14:** 158–160
Women and medieval religion **Vol. 14:** 174–177
Women's letters **Vol. 14:** 126–128
Woodville, Elizabeth, queen of England **Vol. 14:** 168–170

Index to Volume 15

- Art in fifteenth-century England **Vol. 15:** 122–131
- Betson, Thomas **Vol. 15:** 33–52
- Beverley **Vol. 15:** 146–147
- Books of Richard III **Vol. 15:** 114–116
- Bosworth, battle of **Vol. 15:** 164–166
- Butler, Lady Eleanor **Vol. 15:** 119–121
- de Vere family and Richard III **Vol. 15:** 20–32
- Don, Sir Edward **Vol. 15:** 161–164
- East Anglia, guilds **Vol. 15:** 177–180
- Edward V, king of England **Vol. 15:** 144–145
- Fen, John, merchant **Vol. 15:** 33–38
- Fitzgerald, Thomas, 7th earl of Desmond **Vol. 15:** 70–93
- Flemish manuscript painting **Vol. 15:** 132–136
- Fusoris, Jean, canon of Notre-Dame **Vol. 15:** 114
- Gothic art **Vol. 15:** 122–131
- Grandes Chroniques de France* **Vol. 15:** 114–116
- Guilds in East Anglia **Vol. 15:** 177–180
- Guns **Vol. 15:** 152–155
- Horses and their equipment **Vol. 15:** 157–158
- Howard, John, duke of Norfolk **Vol. 15:** 119–121
- Hull **Vol. 15:** 146–147
- Jacquetta of Luxembourg **Vol. 15:** 6–10
- Lancastrian court **Vol. 15:** 170–172
- London chronicles and chroniclers **Vol. 15:** 137–143
- London Parish Clerks' Fraternity **Vol. 15:** 117–118
- London, port of **Vol. 15:** 150–152
- Malines **Vol. 15:** 53–69
- Margaret of York, duchess of Burgundy **Vol. 15:** 53–69
- Mechelen *see* Malines
- Merchant Taylors' Company **Vol. 15:** 168–170
- Merchants **Vol. 15:** 146–147
- Miniatures in Flemish manuscripts **Vol. 15:** 132–136
- Niño, Don Pedro, count of Buelna **Vol. 15:** 174–176
- Regnault du Montet **Vol. 15:** 114–116
- Royal tombs **Vol. 15:** 159–161
- St Pol, counts of **Vol. 15:** 10–11
- Stonor family **Vol. 15:** 33–52
- Tewkesbury, battle of **Vol. 15:** 164–166
- Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester **Vol. 15:** 70–93
- Tombs and funerary monuments **Vol. 15:** 159–161
- War *see also* Guns
- War in medieval literature **Vol. 15:** 148–150

Wayte family **Vol. 15:** 166

Welsh gentry **Vol. 15:** 161–164

Woodville family **Vol. 15:** 1–19, 94–113

Woodville, Anthony, earl Rivers **Vol. 15:** 1–19

Wydville, Wydeville *see* Woodville

York (city) **Vol. 15:** 146–147

Index to Persons, Places and Subjects

Rulers and their consorts are entered under their Christian names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage and the episcopate under their family names, with cross references from their titles and sees.

Page numbers for illustrations are in *italics*.

- Abergavenny, Lord *see* Neville, Edward.
 administration, knights' role, 101.
 alchemy, popularity, 100, 102.
 Alcock, John, Bishop of Worcester, 43, 45.
 Ayleyn, John, moneyer, 61, 62, 63.
 Alyngton, William, 33.
 Anne Boleyn, queen of Henry VIII, 98.
 Anne Neville, queen of Richard III, 56.
 Annesley, Sir Hugh, 111.
 apprenticeship, records, 47.
 Arthur, Prince of Wales, 92.
 Arundel, Constance d', Countess of Arundel, 96.
 Arundel, John d', Earl of Arundel, 96.
 Arundel, Earl of *see* Fitzalan, Thomas; Fitzalan, William.
 Arundel, John, Bishop of Chichester, 76.
 Ashton, Sir John, knight, 102.
 Ashton, Sir Thomas, 100, 102.
 Aske, Sir Thomas, 122, 124.
 Audley, Lord *see* Tuchet, John.
 Bangor, Bishop of *see* Edenham, Thomas.
 Barre, Jane, Lady Catesby, 123.
 Basynges, Sir John, 110.
 Batail, Thomas and Joan, 48, 52, 53, 58.
 Bath, Bishop of *see* Stillington, Robert.
 battles
 Barnet, 81-82.
 Nibley Green, 73.
 Saint Albans, 18.
 Bavaria, Blanche of Lancaster, Duchess of, 95.
 Bavaria, Louis of the Palatine, Duke of, 95.
 Beauchamp, Elizabeth, Lady Latimer, 123.
 Beauchamp, Henry, Earl of Warwick, 35.
 Beauchamp, John, Lord Beauchamp of Powick, 74.
 Beauchamp, Margaret, Countess of Shrewsbury
 property, 119.
 seal, 128, 132.
 Beauchamp, Richard, Bishop of Salisbury, 75.
 Beauchamp, Richard, Earl of Warwick, 19.
 Beauchamp, Richard (son of Lord Beauchamp of Powick), 74.
 Beaufort, Edmund, Duke of Somerset, 20, 70, 80.
 Beaufort family, genes, 4, 8, 9.
 Beaufort, Henry, Cardinal, Bishop of Winchester, 9, 19.
 Beaufort, Henry, Duke of Somerset, 16.
 Beaufort, Joan, Countess of Westmorland, 8, 9.
 Beaufort, John, Earl of Somerset, 9.
 Beaufort, John, Marquess of Dorset, 70, 80.
 Beaufort, Lady Margaret, Countess of Richmond and Derby, flower, 130.
 Beaufort, Mary, 20.
 Beaufort, Thomas, Duke of Exeter, 9.
 Beaumont, William, Viscount

Beaumont, 70, 77, 81.
 Bedford, George, Duke of *see* Neville, George.
 Bedford, Jacquetta, Duchess of, 15, 18, 23, 24-25.
 Bedford, John, Duke of, 16, 19.
 Berkeley family, property, 120.
 Berkeley, William, Lord Berkeley, 73.
 Bernard, Robert, 126.
 Berners, Lord *see* Bouchier, John.
 Bircheford, Brother Andrew, 105-106.
 Blount, Walter, Lord Mountjoy, 69, 79.
 Bond, William, and Crosby Place, 93.
 Booth, John, Bishop of Exeter, 70, 71, 82.
 Booth, Laurence, Bishop of Durham, 70, 82.
 Bosoun, Robert and Joan, 53.
 Boteler, Ralph, Lord Sudeley *see* Butler, Ralph.
 Bouchier, Eleanor, Duchess of Norfolk, 121-122.
 Bouchier family, 69, 76.
 Bouchier, Fulk, Lord Fitzwarin, 72-73.
 Bouchier, Henry, Earl of Essex, 69, 72, 76, 79.
 Bouchier, Henry (d.1458), 17.
 Bouchier, Humphrey, Lord Cromwell, 69, 79, 81.
 Bouchier, Sir Humphrey, 80, 81.
 Bouchier, Isabel of York, Countess of Essex, 17.
 Bouchier, John, Lord Berners, 71, 72.
 Bouchier, Thomas, Archbishop of Canterbury, 69, 70, 79, 80, 82.
 Bouchier, Sir Thomas (d. 1491), 79.
 Bouchier, Sir Thomas (d. 1512), 80.
 Bouchier, William, Lord Bouchier, 69, 79.
 Bracebrigge, William, 88, 89, 91.
 Bretailles, Louis de, 23, 29.
 Bruges, 1468 joust, 27-28.
 Bryan, Sir Thomas, 45, 125.
 Bryce, Sir Hugh, 60.

Buckingham, Duke of *see* Stafford, Henry.
 Buckland, Richard, 19.
 Bulmer, Sir Ralph, inactivity, 106.
 Burgh, Elizabeth de, Duchess of Clarence, 98.
 Burgh, William de, Earl of Ulster, 98.
 Burgundians, and Crosby Place, 92.
 Burgundy, Anthony, Bastard of, 26, 27-28.
 Burgundy, Charles, Duke of, 27, 28, 30, 38, 39.
 Burgundy, Margaret of York, Duchess of, 8, 13, 124.
 Butler, Lady Eleanor *see* Talbot, Lady Eleanor.
 Butler, Ralph, Lord Sudeley as Lady Eleanor Talbot's father-in-law, 114, 115, 116, 117, 130. seal, 127, 131. and von Wesel's newsletter, 70, 78, 79.
 Butler, Sir Thomas, 114, 115, 116, 130. seal, 127, 128.
 Butsyde, Thomas, 33, 43.
 Cade, Jack, and Lord Scales, 16.
 Calais
 captaincy, 30.
 Staple, 85.
 Canterbury, Archbishop of *see* Bouchier, Thomas.
 Carlisle, Bishop of *see* Story, Edward.
 Carpenter, John, Bishop of Worcester, 76.
 Carru, Sir Nicholas, 103, 104.
 Cassiman, Professor Jean-Jacques, 13.
 Catesby, Sir William, .
 Catesby, William, , 45.
 Catesby, Sir William, 114, 122, 123.
 Catesby, William, 123-124.
 Caxton, William, 22-23, 24, 25-26, 39-40, 41.
 Chamberlain, Sir Roger, 108-109.
 charity, and Anthony Woodville, 24.
 Chaucer family, 9, 39.
 Chaucer, Thomas, 19.

Chedworth, John, Bishop of Lincoln, 70-71, 82.
 Chester, Bishop of *see* Hals, John.
 Cheyne, Sir John, 107.
 Cheyney, John, 118, 120, 121.
 Clarence, George, Duke of, 34, 70, 76, 77, 82.
 Clarence, Lionel, Duke of, 98.
 Claver, Alice, 51, 56, 57.
 Clinton, John, Lord Clinton, 74.
 Clopton, Thomas, and Mowbrays, 126.
 Cobham, Lord, 71.
 Colepeper, Sir John, 106.
 Colville, Sir John, 104-105.
 Cornwall, Sir John, Lord Fanhope, 96.
 Cornwall, Sir John (1404-21), 96.
 Courtenay family, 73.
 Courtenay, John, Earl of Devon, 70, 80.
 Courtenay, Sir Philip, 103-104.
 Coventry, Bishop of *see* Hals, John.
 Coventry (Warwickshire), 77-78.
 Creswyck, William, 52.
 Crick, Francis, and DNA, 2.
 Croft, Sir Richard, 32.
 Cromwell, Lord *see* Bourchier, Humphrey.
 Crosby, Sir John, 84-94.
 1st wife, 85, 86.
 2nd wife, 91, 92.
 background, 85.
 tomb, 85-89, 90.
 Crosby, John, 91.
 crown servants, status, 59, 60.
 Dacre, Ralph, Lord Dacre, 71.
 Danyell, Thomas, 36-37.
 Derby, Earl of *see* Stanley, Thomas.
 Devereux, Walter, Lord Ferrers of Chartley, 70, 7178.
 Devon, Earl of *see* Courtenay, John.
Dictes and Saying of the Philosophers, 22-23, 39-40.
 Dinham, John, Lord Dinham, 71, 72-73.
 diplomacy, knights' role in, 105.

DNA (deoxyribonucleic acid), 2-3.
 Dublin, Archbishop of *see* Tregury, Michael.
 Dudley, Lord *see* Sutton, John.
 Durefort, Gaillard de, Lord Duras, 70, 76, 78.
 Durham, Bishop of *see* Booth, Laurence.
 Dymock, Andrew, 29, 33, 34-35, 44, 45.
 Dymock papers, 36.
 Edenham, Thomas, Bishop of Bangor, 76.
 Edinburgh, Philip, Duke of, DNA, 1, 5-6.
 Edward IV, 7, 27, 66, 76, 85, 125.
 and Anthony Woodville, 15, 39.
 and Lady Eleanor Talbot, 120, 125.
 and Lord Scales, 16, 17.
 and von Wesel's newsletter, 69-70, 77-83.
 Edward V, Prince of Wales, 32, 41-42, 80.
 Edward, Prince of Wales (son of Henry VI), 70, 83.
 Elizabeth I, 7.
 Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 15, 21, 32, 40, 80.
 Elrington, John, 60, 64.
 Ely, Bishop of *see* Gray, William.
 Erik VII, King of Denmark, Norway and Sweden, 95.
 Essex
 Theydon Garnon, 89, 91.
 and Woodvilles, 21, 35.
 Essex, Earl of *see* Bourchier, Henry.
 Eton College, and Anthony Woodville, 24.
 Evars, John, 122, 124, 129.
 Exeter, Bishop of *see* Booth, John.
 Exeter, Duke of *see* Beaufort, Thomas;
 Holland, Henry; Holland, John, 1st Duke of Exeter; Holland, John, 2nd Duke of Exeter.
 Fanhope, Lord *see* Cornwall, Sir John.
 Fastolf dispute, and Pastons, 31-32.

- Fauconberg, Bastard of *see* Neville, Thomas.
- Fenny Compton (Warwickshire), 113, 116.
- Fiennes, William, Lord Say and Sele, 70, 78, 81.
- Fisher, Thomas, 89.
- Fitzalan, Elizabeth, Duchess of Norfolk, 122.
- Fitzalan, Thomas, Lord Maltravers and Earl of Arundel, 70, 71, 78.
- Fitzalan, William, Earl of Arundel, 72, 76.
- Fitzhugh, Henry, Lord Fitzhugh, 73-74.
- FitzLewis family, 19-22, 39.
- FitzLewis, Henry, 20, 44.
- FitzLewis, John, 15, 19.
- FitzLewis, Lewis, 20, 21.
- FitzLewis, Mary, 15, 20, 44.
- Fitzwarin, Lord *see* Bouchier, Fulk.
- Fleet, William and Isabel, 50, 52, 55.
- France, English knights' role in, 108.
- Gascoyne, Sir William, 109.
- Gate, Sir Geoffrey, 35-36.
- Gedding, Robert, wardship, 35.
- Gloucester, Humphrey, Duke of, 108.
- Gloucester, Richard, Duke of *see* Richard III.
- goldsmiths, and Mint appointments, 60.
- Gray, William, Bishop of Ely, 69, 70, 79, 82.
- Green, Sir Robert, 59.
- Grey, Anthony, Lord Grey of Ruthin, 70, 71, 78.
- Grey, Edmund, Earl of Kent, 72, 96.
- Grey, Henry, Lord Grey of Codnor, 71.
- Grey, Sir John, 15.
- Grey, Sir Richard, 41.
- Grey, Thomas, Marquess of Dorset, 40, 96.
- Hals, John, Bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 70, 79.
- Handy, Sir Robert, 122, 124.
- Hansa merchants, 66, 67-68.
- Harsyk, Sir Roger, 106.
- Hastings, John de, Earl of Pembroke, 96.
- Hastings, Sir Ralph, 80.
- Hastings, William, Lord Hastings, 30, 59, 60, 123, 124.
- and von Wesel's newsletter, 69, 70, 78.
- Hatton, Nicholas, 50-51, 55.
- Haute, Anne, and Paston family, 31.
- Haute, Richard, 44, 45.
- Henry II, DNA, 4.
- Henry IV, claim to the throne, 95.
- Henry VI, 102.
- and von Wesel's newsletter, 70, 78, 79, 80, 81, 82.
- Henry VII, previously Earl of Richmond, 7, 35, 85, 95.
- Henry VIII, 98.
- Herbert family, 29.
- Herbert, William, 2nd Earl of Pembroke, 32, 71.
- Hereford, Bishop of *see* Stanbury, John.
- Herryong family, 60, 61, 62, 65.
- Hert family, 60, 62, 63, 65.
- Heywood, Humphrey, 60.
- Heywood, Thomas, 84, 92.
- Hobart, John, 125.
- Holland, Anne, Lady Neville and Countess of Douglas, 96.
- Holland, Anne of York, Duchess of Exeter, DNA, 1, 10, 96.
- Holland, Constance, Lady Grey, 96.
- Holland, Elizabeth of Lancaster, Duchess of Exeter, 95-96.
- Holland, Henry, Duke of Exeter, 70, 77, 81, 96.
- Holland, John, 1st Duke of Exeter, 96.
- Holland, John, 2nd Duke of Exeter, 96.
- hospitals, knights' role in, 105-106.
- Howard family, 30.
- Howard Household Book, 37.
- Howard, John, Lord Howard and

- Duke of Norfolk, 18-19, 69, 80.
Huggeford, John and Thomas, 122, 124.
Hunden, John, Bishop of Llandaff, 75.
Husy, Sir William, Lord Chief Justice, 45.
Ibsen, Joy, DNA, 11, 14.
Innasseyson, Gilbert, 33.
Isle of Man, 110-111.
Isle of Wight, 35, 37.
Jane Seymour, queen of Henry VIII, 98, 99.
Jerusalem, knights' role in, 107.
Katherine of Aragon, queen of Henry VIII, 92.
Katherine Howard, queen of Henry VIII, 98.
Kemp, Thomas, Bishop of London, 74-75.
Kenninghall (Norfolk), 121-122.
Kent, Earl of *see* Grey, Edmund.
Knight, Thomas, Bishop of St Asaph, 76.
knighthood
 background, 100-101.
 Lancastrian era, 101-112.
La Marche, Olivier de, 27.
Lancaster, Blanche, Duchess of, 95, 98.
Lancaster, Edmund, Earl of, 95, 98.
Lancaster, Henry, Duke of, 98.
Lancaster, Henry, Earl of, 98.
Lancaster, John of Gaunt, Duke of, 95.
Lancastrians
 claim to the throne, 95.
 genealogy, 97, 99.
Langstrother, John, 83.
Langton, John, and Calais, 63.
Latimer, Lord *see* Neville, Richard.
Lewis, John *see* FitzLewis, John.
Lichfield, Bishop of *see* Hals, John.
Limerik, Thomas, 123.
Lincoln, Bishop of *see* Chedworth, John; Russell, John.
Lincoln, Earl of *see* de la Pole, John.
linen, and silkwomen, 46-47.
Lisle, Viscount *see* Talbot, Thomas.
Llandaff, Bishop of *see* Hunden, John.
London
 Crosby Place, 84, 92.
 Shoreditch, and moneyers, 62.
 and silkwomen, 46-58.
 Smithfield joust, 26-27, 36.
London, Bishop of *see* Kemp, Thomas.
Louis XVII, DNA, 1.
Lovell, Francis, Viscount, 71.
Lucy, Elizabeth, 120.
Lyhart, Walter, Bishop of Norwich, 76.
Lynn (Norfolk), 18, 31-32.
Maltravers, Lord *see* Fitzalan, Thomas.
Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 70, 83.
Marie-Antoinette, Queen of France, 1-2.
mercens, and silkwomen, 47.
Mercers' Company, 47, 49.
mercery, London, 46-58.
Middlesex, 1472 attestors, 59-60, 64-65.
Middleton (Norfolk), 37.
military matters, knights' role, 101, 107, 108.
Mint, 59-60, 61, 64-65.
mitochondrial DNA, 1-14.
Molyneux, James, 32-33, 44.
Molyneux, Sir Robert, 107.
Molyneux, Thomas, 32.
moneyers, and 1472 Parliament, 59-60.
Moneyers' Company, 61, 64.
Montagu, Anne, 20.
Montagu, John, Earl of Salisbury, 20.
Montgomery, Sir John, 108.
Montgomery, Sir Thomas, 60.
More, Sir Thomas, 92, 93.
Mountjoy, Lord *see* Blount, Walter.
Mowbray, Anne, 20-21, 28, 32.
Mowbray family, 30.
Mowbray, Joan of Lancaster, Lady Mowbray, 98.

- Mowbray, John, Duke of Norfolk, 69, 70, 76, 79.
- Mowbray, John, Lord Mowbray, 98.
- Neale, Charlotte Vansittart, DNA, 11.
- Neville, Cecily, Duchess of York, 80. DNA, 7, 8, 10.
- Neville, Edward, Lord Abergavenny, 74, 76.
- Neville, George, Archbishop of York, 70, 78, 79.
- Neville, George, Duke of Bedford, 71.
- Neville, John, Marquess of Montagu, 70, 77, 81, 82.
- Neville, Ralph, Earl of Westmorland, 74.
- Neville, Richard, Earl of Warwick, 17. affinity, 123, 124.
and von Wesel's newsletter, 69, 77-82.
and Woodvilles, 15, 30.
- Neville, Richard, Lord Latimer, 71.
- Neville, Thomas (Bastard of Fauconberg), 74, 84, 92-93.
- Nicholas II of Russia, children's DNA, 1, 5-6.
- Norfolk, and Scales/Woodville lands, 30, 38.
- Norfolk, Duke of, *see also* Howard, John; Mowbray, John.
- Norfolk, Richard of York, Duke of York and Norfolk, 20-21, 28, 32.
- Northumberland, Earl of *see* Percy, Henry.
- Norwich, Bishop of *see* Lyhart, Walter.
- Ogle, Owen, Lord Ogle, 74.
- Oxford, Earl of *see* de Vere, John; de Vere, Richard.
- Parliament, and Middlesex moneyers, 59, 64-65.
- Paston family, 31, 36.
- Paston, John, younger, 23.
- Pecche, Sir John, 107.
- Pembroke, Earl of *see* de Hastings, John; Herbert, William; Tudor, Jasper.
- Percy, Henry, Earl of Northumberland, 71, 72.
- Percy, Henry, Lord Percy, 98.
- Percy, Mary of Lancaster, Lady Percy, 98.
- Philippa of Lancaster, Queen of Denmark, 95.
- Philippa of Lancaster, Queen of Portugal, 95.
- pilgrimage, 104, 107.
- piracy, popularity, 103-104.
- Pisan, Christine de, *Proverbs*, 24.
- Plumpton, Sir William, 110.
- Pole, Elizabeth de la, of York, Duchess of Suffolk, 7, 10.
- Pole, de la, family, 30, 39.
- Pole, John de la, Duke of Suffolk, 71, 72.
- Pole, John de la, Earl of Lincoln, 71.
- Porpoynt, Sir Henry, lands, 35.
- Poyntz, Margaret and Robert, 19, 29, 45.
- Rede, Sir Bartholomew, 92.
- Ree, Sir Roger, 59.
- Richard, Duke of York and Norfolk, 20-21, 28, 32.
- Richard II, 95.
- Richard III, previously Duke of Gloucester, 20, 56, 76.
and Crosby Place, 84, 92.
DNA, 1-14.
remains, 7-8.
and von Wesel's newsletter, 70, 78, 81-82.
and Woodvilles, 40-41, 45.
- Richmond, Earl of *see* Henry VII.
- Richoll, Richard, 33.
- Rochester, Bishop of *see* Rotherham, Thomas.
- Roët, de, family, DNA, 8-9.
- Roger, Thomas, 125.
- Roos, Margaret, Lady Roos, 34, 36.
- Rotherham, Thomas, Bishop of Rochester, 69, 70, 79, 82.
- Russe, William, 60.
- Russell, John, Bishop of Lincoln, 45.
- Rutland, Edmund, Earl of, 7.

- Rygby, Thomas, 88, 89, 91.
 St Asaph, Bishop of *see* Knight, Thomas.
 St Davids, Bishop of *see* Tully, Robert.
 St Leger, Anne, Lady Manners, DNA, 10.
 St Mary at Newton (Cambridgeshire), 104.
 St Pol, Jacquetta de, Duchess of Bedford and Countess Rivers, 15, 18, 23, 24-25.
 Salisbury, Bishop of *see* Beauchamp, Richard.
 Salisbury, Earl of *see* Montagu, John.
 Sambroke, Roger, 33.
 Say and Sele, Lord *see* Fiennes, William.
 Scales, Elizabeth, Countess Rivers and Lady Scales, 15, 17-19, 35.
 Scales, Esmania, Lady Scales, 16, 18.
 Scales family, 16-19, 30, 43.
 Scales, Thomas, Lord Scales, 15, 16-19.
 Scrope, John, Lord Scrope of Bolton, 71, 72.
 Shaa, Edmund, 60.
 Shakespeare, William, 84, 92.
 Sharpe family, 60, 62-63.
 Shrewsbury, Earl of *see* Talbot, John, 1st Earl of Shrewsbury; Talbot, John, 3rd Earl of Shrewsbury.
 silkwomen, 46-58.
 Skillings family, property, 120.
 Somerset, Duke of *see* Beaufort, Edmund; Beaufort, Henry.
 Somerset, Earl of *see* Beaufort, John.
 Somery, Richard, mercer, 53, 54.
 Southwell, Richard, 126.
 Spencer, Sir John, 93.
 Spooner, Barbara, DNA, 10.
 Stafford, Henry, Duke of Buckingham, 69, 76.
 Stafford, Sir Humphrey, 111-112.
 Stafford, John, Earl of Wiltshire, 69, 79.
 Stanbury, John, Bishop of Hereford, 75.
 Stanley, Sir John, 110-111.
 Stanley, Thomas, Lord Stanley and Earl of Derby, 71, 72.
 Stanley, Sir William, 32.
 Stillington, Robert, Bishop of Bath and Wells, 69, 70, 79, 82.
 Story, Edward, Bishop of Carlisle, 70, 82.
 Stow, John, on Crosby's tomb, 89.
 Stradling, Gwentilian, 29.
 Stradling, Sir William, 29.
 Strange, John, Lord Strange, 74, 76.
 Stretell, Alice and Alma, DNA, 10-11.
 Sudeley, Lord *see* Butler, Ralph.
 Suffolk, Wingfield, 7.
 Suffolk, Duke of *see* de la Pole, John.
 Sutton, John, Lord Dudley, 35, 71, 72, 76.
 Swynburn, Sir William, 110.
 Swynford, Katherine, DNA, 8.
 Swynford, Sir Thomas, DNA, 9.
 Talbot, Lady Eleanor, 113-132.
 end of life, 121-122.
 marriage to Sir Thomas Butler, 114-116.
 property, 116-119, 124-125.
 religious oblation, 122, 125, 128, 129, 130.
 seals, 127-130, 132.
 Talbot, Elizabeth, Duchess of Norfolk, 121-122, 124, 125, 126, 129-130.
 Eleanor's gift to, 118, 121, 125.
 seal, 128, 129, 132.
 Talbot, Sir Humphrey, 126.
 Talbot, John, 3rd Earl of Shrewsbury, 71, 72.
 Talbot, John, 1st Earl of Shrewsbury, 115, 116, 119.
 Talbot, Thomas, Viscount Lisle, 73.
 Thornhill, John, 73.
 Thorsby, Thomas, 45.
 Throckmorton, Thomas, 114, 116, 122, 124, 129.
 Throgmarton, Christopher, 35.

- Tiptoft, Edward, Earl of Worcester, 71.
- Tiptoft, John, Earl of Worcester, 22.
- Toller family, and Mint, 60, 63, 65.
- Townsend, John, 33-34.
- Trafford, Sir Edmund, 102-103.
- Tregury, Michael, Archbishop of Dublin, 82.
- Tuchet, John, Lord Audley, 71, 73, 76.
- Tuddenham, Sir Thomas, 109.
- Tudor, Jasper, Earl of Pembroke, 72.
- Tully, Robert, Bishop of St David's, 70, 82.
- Tunstall, William, 45.
- Tyndale, William, Scales heir, 35.
- Ulster, Earl of *see* de Burgh, William.
- Ulster, Maud of Lancaster, Countess of, 98.
- Vaughan, Sir Thomas, 44.
- Vaux, William, lands, 34.
- Vere, Alice de, 20.
- Vere, de, family, 30, 31-32.
- Vere, John de, Earl of Oxford, 20, 35, 70, 77, 81.
- Vere, Richard de, Earl of Oxford, 96.
- Victoria, Queen, DNA, 6.
- Wakes, John, 123.
- Wales, Arthur, Prince of, 92.
- Wales, Edward, Prince of (son of Henry VI), 70, 83.
- Warbeck, Perkin, DNA, 14.
- Warre de la, Lord *see* West, Richard.
- Warwick, Edward, Earl of (son of George, Duke of Clarence), 40.
- Warwick, Earl of, *see also* Beauchamp, Henry; Beauchamp, Richard; Neville, Richard.
- Watson, James, and DNA, 2.
- Waynflete, William, Bishop of Winchester, 75.
- Wells, Bishop of *see* Stillington, Robert.
- Welughby, Sir Hugh, 111.
- Wenlock, John, Lord Wenlock, 70, 83.
- Wenlock, John, 126.
- Wesel, Gerhard von
- 1471 Newsletter, 66-83.
translated text, 77-83.
life, 66-67.
- West, Richard, Lord de la Warre, 74.
- Westmorland, Earl of *see* Neville, Ralph.
- Westmorland, Joan Beaufort, Countess of *see* Beaufort, Joan, Countess of Westmorland.
- Westmorland, Joan Beaufort, Duchess of *see* Beaufort, Joan.
- Wilberforce family, DNA, 10.
- Willoughby, Lady, 41, 45.
- wills, and London silkwomen, 47.
- Wiltshire, and Lady Eleanor Talbot, 118-121.
- Wiltshire, Earl of *see* Stafford, John.
- Winchester, Bishop of *see* Beaufort, Henry, Cardinal; Waynflete, William.
- Wingfield, Philippa, lands, 34.
- Wode, John, and the Mint, 60.
- Wodehouse, Alice, 109.
- women, employment, silkwomen, 46-58.
- Woodhouse, John, 52.
- Woodville, Anthony, Earl Rivers, 15-45.
2nd marriage, 20-22, 39.
after Edward, 40-41.
and charity, 24, 43, 44.
contradictions, 41.
and Edward, Prince of Wales, 41-42.
European travel, 23-24.
finances, 37.
and Isle of Wight, 35-36.
lands and affinity, 30-38, 40, 43.
literary interests, 22-26, 39-40, 41.
personal relationships, 29-30.
piety, 22-26, 39, 43.
poem, 42.
soldier and jousting, 26-28, 36, 39, 40.
and von Wesel's newsletter, 70, 73, 78, 81.
will, 25, 33, 35, 42-45.

Woodville, Edward, 43.
Woodville family, 15, 32.
Woodville, Sir John, 25, 45.
Woodville, John, 20, 38.
Woodville, Mary, marriage to William Herbert, 32.
Woodville, Richard, Earl Rivers, 15, 38-39.
Woodville, Sir Richard, 18, 19.
woollen goods, and silkwomen, 46-47.
Worcester, Bishop of *see* Alcock, John; Carpenter, John.
Worcester, Earl of *see* Tiptoft, Edward; Tiptoft, John.
worsted, and silkwomen, 46-47.

Wyndville, Antony . *see* Woodville, Anthony, Earl Rivers.
Wyndout, Thomas, 58.
York, Archbishop of *see* Neville, George.
York, Cecily, Duchess of *see* Neville, Cecily, Duchess of York.
York, Richard, Duke of (d. 1460), 16.
York, Richard, Duke of York and Norfolk, 20-21, 28, 32.
Yorke, William, stapler, 57-58.
Yorkists, support from London, 46.
Young, John, and Sir John Crosby, 85.
Zouche, John, Lord Zouche, 71.

Index of Books Reviewed

- Aston, Margaret and Rosemary Horrox, *Much Heaving and Shoving. Essays for Colin Richmond*, 175-178.
- Austin, John D., *Merevale and Atherstone: 1485. Recent Bosworth Discoveries*, 172-173.
- Bradbury, Jim, *The Routledge Companion to Medieval Warfare*, 183-184.
- Britnell, Richard, *Britain and Ireland 1050-1530: Economy and Society*, 196-198.
- Burton, Janet (ed), *The Cartulary of Byland Abbey*, 142-144.
- Carpenter, Christine *see* Clark, Linda.
- Castor, Helen, *Blood and Roses: The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century*, 137-139.
- Clark, Linda and Christine Carpenter (eds), *The Fifteenth Century IV: Political Culture in Late Medieval Britain*, 139-142.
- Corèdon, Christopher, with Ann Williams, *A Dictionary of Medieval Terms and Phrases*, 133-134.
- Dyer, Christopher, *An Age of Transition: Economy, Society in England in the Late Middle Ages*, 198-199.
- Dymond, David (ed), *The Churchwardens' Book of Bassingbourn, Cambridgeshire 1496-c.1540*, 145-147.
- Edwards, A.S.G. (ed), *A Companion to Middle English Prose*, 154-158.
- Emerson, Catherine, *Olivier de La Marche and the Rhetoric of Fifteenth-Century Historiography*, 161-163.
- Erler, Mary C. and Maryanne Kowalski (eds), *Gendering the Master Narrative: Women and Power in the Middle Ages*, 193-196.
- Goodman, Anthony
Margery Kempe and Her World, 170-172.
The Wars of the Roses. The Soldier's Experience, 178-180.
- Hardyment, Christina, *Malory: The Life and Times of King Arthur's Chronicler*, 167-170.
- Hariss, Gerald, *Shaping the Nation: England 1360-1461*, 180-182.
- Horrox, Rosemary *see* Aston, Margaret.
- Hovland, Stephanie R. *see* Kleineke, Hannes.
- James, N.W. and V. A. James, *The Bede Roll of the Fraternity of St Nicholas*, 136-137.
- James, V. A. *see* James, N.W..
- Jansen, Sharon L., *Anne of France: Lessons for my Daughter*, 134-136.
- Jeffrey, Paul, *The Collegiate Churches of England and Wales*, 150-152.
- Kleineke, Hannes and Stephanie R. Hovland, *The Estate and Household Accounts of William Worsley, Dean of St Paul's Cathedral 1479-1497*, 187-188.
- Kowalski, Maryanne *see* Erler, Mary C..
- Laynesmith, J.L., *The Last Medieval Queen: English Queenship 1445-1503*, 165-167.
- Linenthal, Richard A. *see* Matsuda, Takami.
- Marks, Richard *Image and Devotion in Late Medieval England*, 159-160.
- Matsuda, Takami, Richard A. Linenthal and John Scahill (eds), *The Medieval Book and a Modern Collector: Essays in Honour of Toshiyuki Takamiya*, 188-191.
- Mercer, Malcolm, *Henry V: The Rebirth of Chivalry*, 152-154.
- Morgan, Nigel (ed), *Prophecy, Apocalypse and the Day of Doom. Proceedings of the 2000 Harlaxton Symposium*, 174-175.
- Okerlund, Arlene, *Elizabeth Wydeville: The Slandered Queen*, 147-150.

Pollard, A.J., *Imagining Robin Hood*, 163-165.

Saul, Nigel, *The Three Richards: Richard I, Richard II and Richard III*, 185-187.

Scahill, John *see* Matsuda, Takami.

Sinclair, Alexandra, *The Beauchamp Pageant*, 191-193.

Sweetinburgh, Sheila, *The Role of the Hospital in Medieval England. Gift-Giving and the Spiritual Economy*, 182-183.

Williams, Ann *see* Corèdon, Christopher.

Vol 16

Authors of Articles, Notes and Reviews

- Archer, Rowena E. (rev.), *The Wars of the Roses. The Soldiers' Experience*, by Anthony Goodman, 178-180.
- Ashdown-Hill, John,
Alive and Well in Canada: The Mitochondrial DNA of Richard III, 1-14.
Lady Eleanor Talbot: New Evidence; New Answers; New Questions, 113-132.
- Bennett, Matthew (rev.), *The Routledge Companion to Medieval Warfare* by Jim Bradbury, 183-184.
- Boffey, Julia (rev.), *Anne of France: Lessons for my Daughter*, edited by Sharon L. Jansen, 134-136.
- Bogner, Gilbert, *Alchemists, Pirates and Pilgrims: Towards a Revised Model of English Knighthood in the Lancastrian Era*, 100-112.
- Bolton, Jim (rev.), *The Fifteenth Century IV*, edited by Linda Clark and Christine Carpenter, 139-142.
- Brown, Andrew (rev.),
The Estate Accounts of William Worsley, Dean of St Paul's Cathedral 1479-1497 edited by Hannes Kleineke and Stephanie R. Hovland, 187-188.
The Role of the Hospital in Medieval England: Gift-Giving and the Spiritual Economy by Sheila Sweetinburgh, 182-183.
- Clark, Howard (rev.), *Britain and Ireland 1050-1530: Economy and Society* by Richard Britnell, 196-198.
- Collier, Wendy E.G. (rev.), *A Companion to Middle English Prose*, edited by A.S.G. Edwards, 154-157.
- Connolly, Margaret (rev.), *The Medieval Book and a Modern Collector: Essays in Honour of Toshiyuki Takamiya*, edited by Takami Matsuda, Richard A. Linenthal and John Scahill, 188-191.
- Crawford, Anne (rev.), *Elizabeth Wydeville: The Slandered Queen* by Arlene Okerlund, 147-150.
- Dunn, Diana (rev.), *The Last Medieval Queens: English Queenship 1445-1503*, by J. L. Laynesmith, 165-167.
- Falvey, Heather (rev.),
A Dictionary of Medieval Terms and Phrases by Christopher Corèdon and Ann Williams, 133-134.
Blood and Roses: The Paston Family in the Fifteenth Century by Helen Castor, 137-139.
The Churchwardens' Book of Bassingburn, Cambridgeshire, edited by David Dymond, 145-147.
- Freeman, Jessica, *The Moneyers of the Tower of London and William, Lord Hastings in 1472*, 59-65.
- Galloway, James A. (rev), *The Bede Roll of the Fraternity of St Nicholas*, edited by N.W. James and V.A. James, 136-137.
- Habberjam, Moira (rev.), *The Cartulary of Byland Abbey*, edited by Janet Burton, 142-144.
- Jones, Michael (rev.), *The Beauchamp Pageant*, edited by Alexandra Sinclair, 191-193.
- King, Pamela (rev), *Gendering the Master Narrative: Women and Power in the Middle Ages*, edited by Mary C. Erler and Maryanne Kowalski, 193-196.
- Kleineke, Hannes,

Gerard von Wesel's Newsletter from England, 17 April 1471, 66-83.
(rev.),

Such Heaving and Shoving. Essays for Colin Richmond, edited by Margaret Aston and Rosemary Horrox, 175-178.

Imagining Robin Hood, by A.J. Pollard, 163-165.

Mate, Mavis (rev.), *An Age of Transition: Economy, Society in England in the Late Middle Ages* by Christopher Dyer, 198-199.

Meale, Carol (rev.), *Malory: The Life and Times of King Arthur's Chronicler*, by Christina Hardyment, 167-170.

Moorhen, Wendy, *Genealogical Conundrums*, 95-99.

Nichols, Ann Eljenholm (rev.), *Image and Devotion in Late Medieval England* by Richard Marks, 159-160.

Payling, Simon (rev.), *Marriage in Medieval England: Law, Literature and Practice* by C. McCarthy, 157-158.

Pidgeon, Lynda, *Antony Wydeville, Lord Scales and Rivers: Family, Friends and Affinity*, Part 2, 15-45.

Pollard, A. J., (rev.) *Shaping the Nation: England 1360-1461*, by Gerald Harriss, 180-182.

Statham, Margaret (rev.), *The Collegiate Churches of England and Wales* by Paul Jeffery, 150-152.

Streer, Christian, *The Tomb, The Palace and a Touch of Shakespeare: The Memory of Sir John Crosby*, 84-94.

Sutton, Anne F.,

Two Dozen and More Silkwomen of Fifteenth-Century London, 46-58.

and Livia Visser-Fuchs (rev.), *The Three Richards: Richard I, Richard II and Richard III* by Nigel Saul, 185-187.

Trump, Jane (rev.), *Henry V. The Rebirth of Chivalry* by Malcolm Mercer, 152-154.

Visser-Fuchs, Livia (rev.),

Margery Kempe and her World, by Anthony Goodman, 170-172.

Merevale and Atherstone 1485. Recent Bosworth Discoveries, by John D. Austin, 172-173.

Olivier de la Marche and the Rhetoric of Fifteenth-Century Historiography by Catherine Emerson, 161-163.

Prophecy, Apocalypse and the Day of Doom, edited by Nigel Morgan, 174-175.

see also Sutton, Anne F..

Index to Articles

- Aachen crown, 56, 57-63, 59.
 Alcock, John, Bishop of Worcester, 3.
 Anne Neville, Queen of Richard III, 73, 88, 90, 91-92, 94, 96-97.
 Aquinas, Thomas, St, 86, 95.
Awake, Lords, 47-50.
 Bale, Robert, chronicler, 33, 39.
 Barowe, Thomas, Master of the Rolls, 3.
 battles,
 Northampton, 43, 47-48.
 St Albans (1461), 36-37, 41, 48.
 Tewkesbury, 53.
 Beauchamp, Anne, Countess of Warwick, 91, 92-93.
 Beaufort, Edmund, Duke of Somerset, 36.
 Beaufort, Lady Margaret, Countess of Richmond and Derby, 64-65.
Bedford Hours, 56.
 Beja, Manuel, Duke of, 97, 98.
 Benet, John, chronicler, 33-34, 35-39.
 Boccaccio, Giovanni, 62.
 Booth, Robert, Dean of York, 3.
 Brackley, John, Friar, 48, 50.
 Brice, Hugh, goldsmith, 79.
 Bryan, Sir Thomas, Chief Justice, 3.
 Buck, Sir George, 95-96.
 Buckingham, Duke of *see* Stafford, Humphrey.
 Burgundy, heraldic colours and devices, 57-58.
 Burgundy, Anthony, Bastard of, 58.
 Burgundy, Charles, Duke of, 3, 58-59, 67.
 Burgundy, Margaret of York, Duchess of, jewellery, 56-71.
 Burgundy, Mary, Duchess of, 69.
 Burgundy, Philip the Good, Duke of, 58; his fire-steel, 58.
 Calais, 53.
Canterbury Ballade, 41-44.
 Clarence, George, Duke of, 50, 89-93.
 Claver, Alice, silkwoman, 82.
 Colborne, Christian, painter, 80, 82, 83.
 Colchester, Essex, report of MPs, 22, 23.
 consanguinity, 94, 97.
 Court of Requests, 22-32.
 Coventry, Warwickshire, 37, 45.
 Crivelli, Carlo, painter, 61-62.
 Crowland Chronicle, 92, 94.
 David, Gerard, painter, 61.
Dead Man's Greeting, 44-45.
 Delf, John van, goldsmith, 82.
 diriment impediments, 85-87.
 Donne altarpiece, 69.
 Edward the Confessor, 45, 46, 47.
 Edward III, 23.
 Edward IV, previously Earl of March, 6, 24, 31, 79-80, 92, 93.
 and Yorkist poems, 41, 46, 47, 49, 53.
 Edward, Prince of Wales (died 1471), 51, 52-53, 90.
 Elizabeth Woodville, Queen of Edward IV, 54-55.
 Elizabeth of York, Queen of Henry VII, 55, 94-96.
 Essex, Colchester, 22, 23.
 Fauconberg, Lord *see* Neville, Thomas.

fire-steel, 58.
 FitzHugh, Anne, 89.
Five Dogs, 33, 34-41.
 Goes, Hugo van der, 60-61, 68.
 goldsmiths, 73-83; Goldsmiths' Company, 75-76.
 Gunthorpe, John, Keeper of the Privy Seal, 3.
 Harrington family, 26.
 Harrington, John, 24, 25-28, 30-31.
 Hastings, William, Lord Hastings, 51-52.
 Henry VI, 25, 50, 53.
 Henry VII, 25, 28, 29, 32, 54-55, 82-83, 98.
 Henry VIII, 23.
 Herbert, Sir William, 4.
 Hereford, Bishop of *see* Stanbury, John.
 Hertynghton, John, saddler, 82.
 Hobard, Matthew, goldsmith, 83.
 Howard, Sir John, 58.
 Howard, Thomas, third duke of Norfolk, 98.
 Hussey, Sir William, Chief Justice, 3.
 Hutton, Thomas, Dr, 3.
 immigration, 74.
 James III of Scotland, 1, 28.
 Joanna of Portugal, 97.
 John II of Portugal, 97.
 Latin, knowledge of, 2-3.
 Lee, Alexander, Dr, 3.
Lily White Rose, The, 53-55.
 Lincoln, Bishop of *see* Russell, John.
 London, 1455 riots, 39.
 Louis XI, 50, 53.
 Lovell, Francis, Viscount, 89.
 Lucca, cloth of gold, 81-82.
 Luther, Martin, 95.

Lydgate, John, 4-5.
 Margaret of Anjou, Queen of Henry VI, 53-55.
 Master of the Legend of St Lucy, 60-61.
 Master of the Legend of St Ursula, 60-61.
 Maures, Marcellus, goldsmith, 74, 75, 76-83.
 Memling, Hans, painter, 68, 69, 70-72.
 Misterton, William, clerk of Great Wardrobe, 77.
 Montgomery, Sir Thomas, 53.
 Mowbray, John, third Duke of Norfolk, 48.
 Naylond, Bartholomew, goldsmith, 83.
 Neville, Isabel, Duchess of Clarence, 89-91.
 Neville, John, Marquess of Montagu, 51.
 Neville, Sir John, 48.
 Neville, Richard, Earl of Salisbury, 46, 47, 48-49.
 Neville, Richard, Earl of Warwick, 50, 89.
 and Yorkist poems, 41, 46, 47, 48, 51, 52, 53.
 Neville, Thomas, Lord Fauconberg, 41, 47.
 Norfolk, Duke of, *see also* Howard, Thomas; Mowbray, John.
 Nottingham, Scots embassy 1484, 1.
 Order of the Golden Tree, 57.
 Palmer, William, goldsmith, 79.
 papal dispensations, 84, 89-91.
 Paul II, Pope, 89-91.
 Pickering, John, mercer, 6.
 Pole, William, de la, Earl of Suffolk, 4.

- Portinari, Maria, 68-70.
 Portinari, Tommaso, merchant of Florence, 68.
 Portugal, royal marriages, 98.
 prohibitory impediments, 85, 87.
 propagandist verses, 33-55.
 Redman, Richard, Bishop of St Asaph, 3.
 Richard III, previously Duke of Gloucester,
 and Court of Requests, 22-32.
 and goldsmiths, 73, 75, 81-82.
 and Latin language, 3.
 and matrimony, 84-98.
 and Scots at Nottingham, 1-7.
 Robbins, Rossell Hope, 33.
 Rotherham, Thomas, Archbishop of York, 3, 28.
 Russell, John, Chancellor of England and Bishop of Lincoln, 3.
 St Asaph, Bishop of *see* Redman, Richard.
 Salisbury, Earl of *see* Neville, Richard.
 Selis *see* Maures, Marcellus.
 Shaa, Sir Edmund, goldsmith, 81.
 Sixtus VI, Pope, 92.
 Somerset, Duke of *see* Beaufort, Edmund.
 Stafford, Humphrey, Duke of Buckingham, 47-48.
 Stanbury, John, Bishop of Hereford, 44.
 Statius, and *Thebaid*, 2-3.
 Suffolk, Earl of *see* Pole, William de la.
Take Good Heed, 47-50.
 Talbot, Lady Eleanor, 64.
 Talbot, Elizabeth, Viscountess Lisle, 69.
Thebaid (Statius), 2-3, 4.
 Thwaytes, Thomas, Treasurer of Calais, 53.
 Tunstall, Sir Richard, 50, 51-52.
Twelve Letters, 46-47.
 Utrecht, 74.
 Warwick, Earl of *see* Neville, Richard.
 Whitelaw, Archibald, 1-21.
 Speech before Richard III, Latin, 8-16.
 translation, 16-21.
Willikin's Return, 50-53.
 Wolsey, Thomas, Cardinal, 23.
 Woodville family, 89.
 Worcester, Bishop of *see* Alcock, John.
 York, 28.
 York, Archbishop of *see* Rotherham, Thomas.
 York, Richard, Duke of (d. 1460), 36, 39-41, 42, 46, 48-49.

Index to Reviews

- Baker, Nigel and Richard Holt, *Urban Growth and the Medieval Church: Gloucester and Worcester*, 158-60.
- Barber, Richard, *The Reign of Chivalry*, 156-8.
- Barker, Juliet, *Agincourt. The King. The Campaign. The Battle.*, 99-102.
- Bertram, Jerome, *The Catesby Family and their Brasses at Ashby St Ledgers*, 108-9.
- Boardman, Andrew, *The First Battle of St Albans, 1955*, 110-1.
- Clark, Linda (ed), *The Fifteenth Century V. Of Mice and Men: Image, Belief and Regulation in Late Medieval England*, 136-8.
- Curry, Anne, *Agincourt. A New History.*, 99-102.
- Dockray, Keith and Peter Fleming (eds), *People, Places and Perspectives. Essays on Later Medieval and Tudor England in Honour of Ralph A. Griffiths*, 132-5.
- Fleming, Peter, *see* Dockray, Keith.
- Gilchrist, Roberta, *Norwich Cathedral Close: The Evolution of the English Cathedral Landscape*, 124-6.
- Given-Wilson, Chris (ed), *The Parliamentary Rolls of Medieval England 1275-1504*, 126-31.
- Gunn, Steve and Antheun Janse, *The Court as Stage. England and the Low Countries in the Later Middle Ages*, 104-6.
- Holt, Richard *see* Baker, Nigel, 158-60.
- Horrox, R. E. (ed), *The Parliamentary Rolls of Medieval England 1275-1504* volumes 12-14, 126-31.
- James, Antheun *see* Gunn, Steve.
- Johnson, Richard F., *Saint Michael the Archangel in Medieval English Legend*, 140-2.
- Jones, Michael K., *Agincourt 1415*, 99-102.
- Lee, John S., *Cambridge and its Economic Region, 1450-1560*, 102-4.
- Liddy, Christian D., *War, Politics and Finance in Late Medieval English Towns: Bristol, York and the Crown, 1350-1400*, 150-1.
- Logan, F. Donald (ed), *The Medieval Court of Archer*, 139-40.
- Logan, George M. (ed), *The History of King Richard the Third, by Thomas More. A Reading Edition*, 113-5.
- McCormack, Anthony M., *The Earldom of Desmond, 1463-1583: The Decline and Crisis of a Feudal Lordship*, 106-8.
- McIntosh, Marjorie Keniston, *Working Women in English Society, 1300-1620*, 148-50.
- Mann, Jill and Maura Nolan (ed), *The Text in the Community: Essays on Medieval Works, Manuscripts, Authors and Readers*, 153-6.
- Mate, Mavis M., *Trade and Economic Developments, 1450-1550. The Experience of Kent, Surrey and Sussex*, 151-3.
- Nolan, Maura *see* Mann, Jill.

- Nuttall, Paula, *From Flanders to Florence. The Impact of Netherlandish Painting, 1400-1500*, 115-7.
- O'Malley, Gregory, *The Knights Hospitaller of the English Langue 1460-1565*, 111-3.
- Rawcliffe, Carole and Richard Wilson (eds), *Medieval Norwich*, 121-4.
- Rogers, Alan (ed), *William Brown's Town. The Stamford Hall Book. Volume I: 1465-1492*, 144-6.
- Rogerson, Margaret *see* Scahill, John.
- Sargent, Michael (ed), *The Mirror of the Blessed Life of Jesus Christ: A Full Critical Edition*, 142-4.
- Scahill, John, *Middle English Saints' Legends. Annotated Bibliographies of Old and Middle English Literature*, 118-9.
- Scott-Stokes, Charity (ed), *Women's Books of Hours in Medieval England: Selected Texts Translated from Latin, Anglo-Norman French and Middle English with Introduction and Interpretive Essay*, 146-8.
- Sutton, Anne F. and Livia Visser-Fuchs, *The Royal Funerals of the House of York at Windsor*, 161-3.
- Threlfall-Holmes, Miranda, *Monks and Markets: Durham Cathedral Priory, 1460-1520*, 120-1.
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia *see* Sutton, Anne F.
- Wilson, Richard *see* Rawcliffe, Carole.
- Youngs, Deborah, *The Life Cycle in Western Europe, c. 1300-c. 1500*, 135-6.

Vol 17

Index of Authors, Notes and Reviews

- Archer, Rowena (rev.), *Agincourt: A New History* by Anne Curry, 99-102.
Agincourt 1415 by Michael K. Jones, 99-102.
Agincourt. The King. The Campaign. The Battle by Juliet Barker, 99-102.
- Ashdown-Hill, John, 'Al Ful of Fresshe Floures Whyte and Reede': *The Jewellery of Margaret of York and its Meaning*, 55-71.
(rev.) *The Earldom of Desmond, 1463-1583: The Decline and Crisis of a Feudal Lordship* by Anthony M. McCormack, 106-108.
- Barnfield, Marie, *Diriment Impediments, Dispensations and Divorce: Richard III and Matrimony*, 83-98.
- Bolton, Jim (rev.), *Trade and Economic Developments, 1450-1550. The Experience of Kent, Surrey and Sussex* by Mavis M. Mate, 151-153.
- Britnell, Richard (rev.) *Cambridge and its Economic Region, 1450-1560* by John S. Lee, 102-104.
- Cron, B.M. *see* Hanham, Alison.
- Dobson, Barrie (rev.), *Urban Growth and the Medieval Church: Gloucester and Worcester* by Nigel Baker and Richard Holt, 158-160.
- Dockray, Keith (rev.), *The Fifteenth Century V. Of Mice and Men: Image, Belief and Regulation in Late Medieval England* edited by Linda Clark, 136-138.
- Edwards, A.S.G., (rev.), *The Mirror of the Blessed Life of Jesus Christ: A Full Critical Edition* edited by Michael Sargent, 142-144.
- Exler, Mary C., (rev.), *Women's Books of Hours in Medieval England: Selected Texts Translated from Latin, Anglo-Norman French and Middle English with Introduction and Interpretive Essay* by Charity Scott-Stokes, 146-148.
- Falvey, Heather (rev.), *Medieval Norwich* edited by Carole Rawcliffe and Richard Wilson, 121-124.
Norwich Cathedral Close: The Evolution of the English Cathedral Landscape by Roberta Gilchrist, 124-126.
- Grummitt, David (rev.), *The Knights Hospitaller of the English Langue 1460-1565* by Gregory O'Malley, 111-113.
- Hammond, Peter (rev.), *The First Battle of St Albans, 1455* by Andrew Boardman, 110-111.
- Hanham, Alison,
and B. M. Cron, *Slain Dogs, The Dead Man and Editorial Constructs*, 33-54.
(rev.) *The History of King Richard the Third, by Thomas More. A Reading Edition* edited by George M. Logan, 113-115.
- Horrox, Rosemary (rev.), *William Brown's Town. The Stamford Hall Book. Volume I: 1465-1492* edited by Alan Rogers, 144-146.
- Hovland, Stephanie (rev.), *The Life Cycle in Western Europe, c. 1300-c. 1500* by Deborah Youngs, 135-136.

Kleineke, Hannes, (rev.), *People, Places and Perspectives. Essays on Later Medieval and Tudor England in Honour of Ralph A. Griffiths* edited by Keith Dockray and Peter Fleming, 132-135.

The Catesby Family and their Brasses at Ashby St Ledgers by Jerome Bertram, 108-109.

Richard III and the Court of Requests, 22-32.

Mate, Mavis E. (rev.), *Monks and Markets: Durham Cathedral Priory, 1460-1520* by Miranda Threlfall-Holmes, 120-121.

Nichols, Ann Eljenholm (rev.), *Middle English Saints' Legends. Annotated Bibliographies of Old and Middle English Literature* by George Scahill with the assistance of Margaret Rogerson, 118-119.

Saint Michael the Archangel in Medieval English Legend by Richard F. Johnson, 140-142.

Palliser, David (rev.), *War, Politics and Finance in Late Medieval English Towns: Bristol, York and the Crown, 1350-1400* by Christian D. Liddy, 150-151.

Ramsay, Nigel (rev.), *The Medieval Court of Arches* edited by F. Donald Logan, 139-140.

Robinson, Pauline (rev.), *The Text in the Community: Essays on Medieval Works, Manuscripts, Authors and Readers* edited by Jill Mann and Maura Nolan, 153-156.

Rogers, Nicholas (rev.), *From Flanders to Florence. The Impact of Netherlandish Painting, 1400-1500* by Paula Nuttall, 115-117.

The Royal Funerals of the House of York at Windsor by Anne F. Sutton and Livia Visser-Fuchs, 161-163.

Sutton, Anne F.,

and Livia Visser-Fuchs (rev.), *The Parliamentary Rolls of Medieval England 1275-1504* volumes 12-14 edited by Rosemary Horrox, 126-131.

Marcellus Maures alias Selis, of Utrecht and London, a Goldsmith of the Yorkist Kings, 72-82.

Trump, Jane (rev.), *The Reign of Chivalry* by Richard Barber, 156-158.

Visser-Fuchs, Livia, (rev.), *The Court as Stage. England and the Low Countries in the Later Middle Ages* edited by Steven Gunn and Antheun Janse, 104-106.

Richard III, Tydeus of Cadydon and their Boars in the Latin Oration of Archibald Whitelaw, Archdeacon of St Andrews, at Nottingham on 12 September 1484, 1-21.
see also Sutton, Anne F..

Ward, Jennifer (rev.), *Working Women in English Society, 1300-1620* by Marjorie Keniston McIntosh, 148-150.

Vol 17

Index

This index is arranged in five sections.

I. Persons, Places and Subjects. Rulers and their consorts and children are under their first names. Royal peers under their title, non-royal members of the peerage and the episcopate under their family names.

II. Illustrations.

III. Family Trees.

IV. Books Reviewed. Arranged alphabetically under the authors and editors of the books. Books that were only listed and not reviewed have not been included.

V. Authors of Articles, Book Reviews and Notes. Arranged in one alphabetical sequence.

I. Persons, Places and Subjects

- Abbeville, 5-6.
 Abraham, 16.
 Alain de Lille, *Anticlaudianus*, 73-74, 78.
 Alcock, Hugh, dean of Bangor, 86.
 André, Bernard, 10, 13.
 Andrewe, Richard, dean of York, 89.
 Anjou, Margaret of, see Margaret.
 Anjou, René of, 73.
Annals of Ulster, 57.
 Anne Neville, queen to Richard III, 13, 14, 89.
 Aquinas, Thomas, 74.
 Arcadius, Roman emperor, 67, 78.
 Aristotle, *Ethica Nicomachea*, 74-75.
 Arundel, John, dean of Exeter, 85-86, 91.
 Ashdown, Mrs Charles, *History of Costume in Britain*, 64.
 Astle, Thomas, see Grose, Francis.
 Augustinian canons, 83.
 Bangor, cathedral, 86-87.
 Barowe, John, dean of Hereford, 87.
 Bath and Wells, diocese, 83.
 Bath, cathedral, 83.
 Beaufort, Henry, cardinal, 6.
 Beaufort, Edmund, duke of Somerset, 70, 78.
 Berkeley, Thomas, lord Berkeley (d. 1417), his epitaph, 33.
 Blacman, John, biographer of Henry VI, 22, 26.
 Blatchly, John, *Topographers of Suffolk*, 101.
 Blodwell, John, dean of St Asaph, 86.
 Bokenham, Osbern, 69-70, 78.
 Booth, Laurence, archbishop of York, 51.
 Boothe, John, bishop of Exeter, 89.
 Boothe, Lawrence, archbishop of York, 89-90.
 Boothe, Robert, dean of York, 89.
 Boothe, William, archbishop of York, 89-90.
 Bosworth (Merevale), battle, 1, 15, 19, 26, 46, 49, 52, 54, 107.
 Boulogne-sur-Mer, 5.
 Bourghier, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, cardinal, 6, 90.
 Brackenburch, Richard, dean of St Mary's College, Warwick, 134.
 Brett, Simon, *The Sunken Sailor*, 3.
 Brighthurst, church, 4, 8, 18-19.
 Britain, allegorical figure, 72.
 Buck, George, 26-27, 59-60; his text of epitaph for Richard III, 31, 32, 33, 35-39, 44-45.
 Burdet, John, 13, 17.
 Burgh, Elizabeth de, 81.
 Burgh, William de, earl of Ulster, 81.
 Burgundy, Charles, duke of, 5, 17, 84; Order of the Golden Tree, 117-19; Philip the Bold, duke of, 117-19; and see York, Margaret of.
 Butler, Sir Ralph, 93-95, 99.
 Caesar, Julius, 17.
 Calais, 5.
 Cambridge, Richard, prior of Crowland Abbey, 10, 19-20.
 Cambridge, university, 13, 18; graduates, 84, 86, 88;

- Buckingham College, 18;
 Queens' College, 95.
 Canterbury, cathedral, 33, 83;
 ecclesiastical province, 83, 86.
 Carent, Nicholas, dean of Wells,
 84.
 Carley, James, 30.
 Carlisle, cathedral, 83.
 Carpenter, John, town clerk of
 London, 65n.
 Castile, 84; Yorkist claim to the
 throne of, 71, 80.
 Castledermot, co. Kildare, Ireland,
 56.
 Catesby, William, 13, 15.
 Caxton, William, printer, 136-39.
 Cecil, William, 96.
 Chaundeler, Thomas, dean of
 Hereford, 87, 91.
 Chertsey, Surrey, 51.
 Chichester, cathedral, 90.
 Cicero, 17.
 Clare, Augustinian priory, 66-82.
 Clarence, George, duke of,
 execution, 51; his household, 86.
 Clarence, Lionel, duke of, 81
 Claudius Claudianus, Roman poet,
 66-82.
 Clerkenwell, house of the
 Hospitallers, 14.
 Cloos, John, dean of Chichester,
 90-91.
 Colne, river, 97.
 Cothi, Lewis Glyn, bard, 53.
 Courtenay, Peter, dean of Exeter,
 bishop of Exeter, later of
 Winchester, 85, 86, 91.
 Coventry and Lichfield, diocese,
 83
 Coventry, cathedral, 83.
 Cox, John, 1, 7, 9, 15, 25, 28.
 Crowland Abbey, 1-20, 21-30,
 59.
 Crowland, Richard, abbot of
 Crowland Abbey, 13, 18, 19
 Curteys, Piers, 29,
 Darby, J.W., 100-107.
 Davy, D.E., 102.
 Davyson, John, dean of Salisbury,
 88, 91.
 Delaney, Sheila, 70.
 'Dialogue between a Layman and a
 Friar', 80-82.
 Dillon, H.A., 64.
 drama, 115-17.
 dress, 58-65; dislike of fifteenth
 century dress, 64-65.
 Dublin, Ireland, 54-57;
 archbishops, see FitzSimons,
 Walter; Christ Church
 Cathedral, 57; defences, 55; fee-
 farm, 55; mayors, see Marks,
 Janico; mint 54; parliament
 1484, 56.
 Durham, co. Durham, 51;
 cathedral, 83.
 Ecgbert, king, 24.
 Edward I, epitaph, 31.
 Edward III, 24; epitaph, 31.
 Edward IV, 1, 5, 10, 12-13, 15-16,
 46, 55, 57, 64, 84-86, 89;
 benevolences, 17; chaplains, 85,
 87; charter to Dublin, 55; claim
 to Castile, 80; death, 14; descent,
 24; epitaph, 33; height, 51;
 secretaries, 88; sons and their
 fate, 39-40, 46, 50-51; in Sharon
 Turner's work, 59-60; wealth,
 25-26.
 Edward of Middleham, son of
 Richard III, 12, 14; investiture at
 York, 60, 89.

- Edward the Black Prince, epitaph, 33.
- Edward V, 40, 46.
- Edwards, A.S.G., 70.
- Elizabeth I, 96, 98.
- Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII, 2.
- Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 10, 13; her chancellor, 89.
- Ely, cathedral, 83.
- epitaphs, see Edward I; Edward III; Edward IV; Edward the Black Prince; Henry VI; Richard III.
- Eton College, 22.
- Eutropius, Roman consul, 76.
- Exeter, diocese, 85; deans, 85.
- Fahrenbach, William, 70.
- Fairholt, F.W., historian of dress, his *Costume in England*, 63-65.
- Falconbridge, bastard of, 2.
- Farleton, Thomas, *clericus* and notary, 7.
- Fitch, William Stevenson, 78.
- FitzGerald, Gerald, 8th earl of Kildare, 54-57.
- FitzGerald, Thomas, 7th earl of Kildare, 55.
- FitzHugh, George, dean of Lincoln, 88.
- FitzSimons, Walter, archbishop of Dublin, 55, 57.
- Fleming, Robert, dean of Lincoln, 88, 91.
- Flete, William, 93-95, 99.
- Flügel, Ewald, 69-70.
- Fosdyke, abbot of Crowland Abbey, 2, 19.
- Fountains Abbey, 7.
- Fox, Richard (John), bishop of Exeter, 12.
- Framlingham, 100-07.
- Fulman, William, editor of *Crowland Chronicle*, 25-28.
- Gairdner, James, biographer of Richard III, 62.
- Galmols, Thomas, master of king's coinage, Dublin and Waterford, 54.
- Galway, Ireland, 56.
- Gloucester, Humphrey, duke of, 70; and see Richard III.
- Goldwell, James, dean of Hereford, 87-88, 91.
- Goodman, Tony, 71.
- Great Wardrobe, the accounts for 1483-84, 60-62, 64.
- Grey, Lord Richard, 49.
- Grose, Francis, and Thomas Astle, *The Antiquarian Repertory*, 60.
- Gunthorpe, John, dean of Wells, 29, 83-86, 91.
- Halstead, Caroline, biographer of Richard III, 62-63.
- Hanham, Alison, 21, 28.
- Hastings, William, lord Hastings, 15, 17, 49.
- Hawley, Thomas, herald (d. 1557), 35.
- Hawtreay, William, of Chequers, 98-99.
- Haywode, Thomas, dean of Lichfield, 88.
- Henry V, 33.
- Henry VI, 19, 33, 46, 49, 50, 94; captivity, 87; chaplain, 89; cult, 51-52; descent, 24; 79; readoption, 85; secretary, 89.
- Henry VII, 1-2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 46-53, 57, 87, 121-23; accession, 19; chaplain, 88; descent, 24; dress of his day, 65; orders epitaph for

- Richard III, 31-33, 38, 40; his own epitaph, 33.
- Hereford, cathedral, 87; diocese, 87.
- Herod, King, 50, 52.
- Hicks, Michael, 1, 3, 7, 9, 11, 14, 20-21, 29.
- Higden, Ranulph, *Polychronicon*, 22.
- Historia de Ricardo rege carmina scripta*, 29.
- Holmes, Sherlock, 4.
- Honorius, Roman emperor, 67-68, 73, 78, 80.
- Honour and Virtue, temple of, 75.
- Howard dukes of Norfolk, 100-07.
- Howard, John, duke of Norfolk, 100.
- Howard, lady Mary, 103, 105.
- Howard, of Corby, 103.
- Hutton, William, *The Battle of Bosworth Field*, 44-45.
- Ireland, 72.
- James, apostle, 16.
- John, abbot of Crowland, 11.
- Jones, E.D., 49, 51.
- Katherine, queen of Henry V, epitaph, 33.
- Kean, Edmund, actor, 58, 59.
- Kelly, H.A., 4, 7, 9, 26, 29.
- Kendall, Paul Murray, biographer of Richard III, 62.
- Ker, Neil, 22.
- Kingsford, C.L., 10, 29.
- Kyffin, Richard, dean of Bangor, 86-87, 91.
- Kymer, Gilbert, dean of Salisbury, 87.
- L'Estoire de la guerre sainte*, 30.
- Lambert, abbot of Crowland Abbey, 19.
- Lambeth, Surrey, Howard chapel, 101.
- Langport, Richard, clerk to the council of Edward IV, 1, 4-7, 29.
- Lavender, Richard, archdeacon of Leicester, 4, 6, 9, 29.
- Leicester, Franciscan Priory, 32, 38.
- Leland, John, antiquarian, 29.
- Leprosy, 146-47.
- Lichfield, cathedral, 88, 90; see Coventry.
- Lincoln, cathedral, 88.
- Lisle, Margaret de, wife of Thomas, lord Berkeley, 33.
- liturgy, 115-17.
- Livy, 17.
- Llandaf, cathedral church, 86.
- Llwyd, Dafydd, bard, his poem on Richard III, 46-53.
- London, Goldsmiths' Company, 56; Guildhall manuscript of, 35-36; Mercers' Company, 14; religious houses, 130-33; St Paul's, 89; Tower, 15, 50; town clerks, see Carpenter, John.
- Lovatt, Roger, 22.
- Ludlow, battle, 19.
- Lynch, Germyn, master of Irish mint, 56.
- Malory, Sir Thomas, his audience, 141-43.
- Mancini, Dominic, 50.
- manuscripts, Eton, Eton College 213, 21-30.
- London, British Library, Add. 11814, 66-82.
- , —, Add. 45131, 34-35, 41-42 (fig.), 43.
- , —, Cotton Otho B xiii, 27.
- , —, Harleian 433, 59, 60, 61, 63.

- , College of Arms, I 3, 35, 36, 43-44 (fig.).
Oxford, Bodleian Library Laud Misc. 154, 22.
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 10; her secretary, see Whitham, William.
- Markham, Sir Clements, biographer of Richard III, 62.
- Marks (Marcus), Janico, mayor of Dublin, 57.
- Mary I, 32, 96.
- Mathafarn, Wales, 52-53.
- Maynooth, Ireland, 56.
- Merevale, see Bosworth.
- Middlesex, religious houses, 130-33.
- Milford Haven, Wales, 52-53.
- Military, special operations, 112-13.
- Moleyns, Adam, bishop of Chichester, 70, 78.
- More, Sir Thomas, 51, 57, 61.
- More, the, manor at Rickmansworth, 92-99.
- More, Thomas, 14; *Richard III*, 20.
- Morgan, David, 71.
- Morgan, Huw, dean of Bangor, 86.
- Morrison, Charles, of Cassiobury, 98-99.
- Mowbray dukes of Norfolk, 100-07.
- Myers, A.R., 34.
- Naas, Ireland, parliament 1484, 56.
- Neville, Anne, see Anne.
- Neville, George, archbishop of York, 93, 95.
- Neville, Richard, earl of Warwick (d. 1471), 10, 12.
- Nichols, John, *History and Antiquities of the County of Leicester*, 44-45.
- Nicolas, Sir Nicholas Harris, on understanding the past, 61-62, 64.
- Norden, John, 97-98.
- Norfolk, dukes of, 100-07.
- Norwich, cathedral, 83.
- Olivier, Laurence, actor, 58, 65.
- Owain, Huw ab, precentor of St David's, 86.
- Oxford, university, graduates, 84-89.
- Paulet, William, marquess of Winchester, 96-97.
- Payntour, John, schoolmaster of York, 51.
- Pede, Richard, dean of Hereford, 87.
- Peterborough Abbey, 4, 8, 18-19.
- Picardy, 72-73.
- Picts, 72.
- Planché, J.R., *A Cyclopaedia of Costume or Dictionary of Dress*, 64.
- Pole, John de la, duke of Suffolk (d. 1450), 78.
- Pole, John de la, Earl of Lincoln, 40, 54.
- Pollard, Tony, 1.
- printing, 136-39.
- Pronay, Nicholas, 1, 4-5, 7, 9, 15-16, 20, 25, 29,
- Radcliff, Roger, dean of St Paul's, 89-91.
- Ramsey, Hunts., 139-41.
- Ratcliffe, Richard, 13.
- religion, religious houses in London and Middlesex, 130-33; the word *cathedra*, 83; cathedral deans, 83-91; Lollardy, 108-10; the parish, 144-46.
- Ricardus de Templo, *Itinerarium Ricardi primi*, 30.
- Richard I, 25.

- Richard II, 25, 26; poem on his downfall, 30.
- Richard III, 1, 13-6, 18, 19-20, 25-26, 27, 29-30, 83, 85, 87, 89; appearance, 51; ceremony and dress, 58-65; coronation, 62; crown in battle, 52; and Dublin, 54-57 as duke of Gloucester, 15; at York (1483), 89; epitaph on tomb, 31-45; great wardrobe accounts 1483-84, 60-62, 64; Paston portrait at Society of Antiquaries, 63, 64; Welsh poem on, 46-53; and see *Versus*.
- Richard of Eastwell, 128-30.
- Richard, John ap, 87, dean of Hereford, 87.
- Richards, W. Leslie, 46, 49.
- Richmond, Henry Fitzroy, duke of, illegitimate son of Henry VIII, 101-07.
- Rickmansworth, Herts., 92-99.
- Ripon, 51.
- Roberts, Brynley, 46, 49.
- Roberts, Enid, 49, 53.
- Rochefort, Guillaume de, 50.
- Rochester, cathedral, 83.
- Rome, 17; allegorical figure, 76-77.
- Ross, Charles, biographer of Richard III, 5, 62.
- Rotherham, Thomas, archbishop of York, 18, 19.
- Rous, John, antiquarian, 51, 57; *Rous Roll*, 81-82.
- Rufinus, Roman politician, 67, 70, 72, 77-79.
- Russell, John, bishop of Lincoln, 4,-8, 10-12, 16, 20, 29.
- St Albans, abbey, 92, 95; battle, 120-21.
- St Asaph, cathedral, 86.
- St David's, cathedral, 86.
- St Edward the Confessor, 82.
- St George, 82.
- St John the Evangelist, 6.
- Saintré, Jehan de*, novel, 73.
- Salisbury, cathedral, 87.
- Sallust, 17.
- Sandford, Francis, edition of Richard III's epitaph, 34-35, 36-39.
- Say, William, dean of St Paul's, 89.
- Scotland, 72-73.
- Senses, the Five, 110-11.
- Shakespeare, William, 52, 58-59.
- Sharp, Henry, 4, 5, 29.
- Shore, Elizabeth 'Jane', mistress of Edward IV, 59n.
- Shrewsbury, Shropshire, 53.
- Simnel, Lambert, 40, 57.
- Simon Magus, necromancer, 48-49, 52.
- social history, 127.
- Spain, allegorical figure, 79-80.
- Stacy, Thomas, 13.
- Stafford, Henry, 2nd Duke of Buckingham, 15, 49, 51; his dress, 60-61, 63.
- Stilicho, Roman politician, 66-82.
- Stoke, battle of, 57, 134-36.
- Story, Edward, bishop of Chichester, 91.
- Strutt, Joseph, engraver and historian, 62-64; *Regal and Ecclesiastical Antiquities*, 62-63; *A Complete View of the Dress and Habits of the People of England*, 63.
- Sudeley, Glos., 94.
- Suffolk, 123-25.
- Susannah, 17.
- Tacitus, 17.
- Tapton, John, dean of St Asaph, 86, 91.
- Tenterden, Kent, 108-10.

- Terence, *Phormio*, 17.
Tewkesbury, battle, 49.
Theodosius, Roman emperor, 67-68, 78, 80.
Thetford, priory, 100-07.
Thorp, Edmund, abbot of Crowland Abbey, 8, 13, 18-20.
Three Kings of Cologne, 82.
Thurley, Simon, 93.
Trim, Ireland, 56.
Turner, Sharon, lawyer and historian, 58-63.
Vergil, Polydore, 57.
Verona, Guarino da, 84, 88.
Versus Ric(h)ardi de tribus regibus ejusdem nomine, 9-10, 19, 21-30.
Virgil, 17.
Visser-Fuchs, Livia, 29.
Wakefield, battle, 55.
Wakelin, Daniel, 71.
Wales, 83; bardic poetry, 46-53.
Walpole, Sir Horace, 60.
Warbeck, Perkin, 90.
Warkworth, John, 93.
Warwick, earls of, 82.
Warwick, St Mary's Collegiate Church, 133-34.
Waterford, Ireland, mint, 54.
Watts, John, 70.
Wavrin, Jean de, historian, 62-63; illustrations in his *Chronicles of England*, 62-63.
Waynflete, John, dean of Chichester, 90.
Waynflete, William, bishop of Winchester, 90.
Webber, Henry, dean of Exeter, 85.
Wells, deans of, 84; and see Bath.
Whitham, William, dean of Wells, secretary to Queen Margaret of Anjou, 84.
Williams, Daniel, 29.
Williams, Glanmor, 49-50.
Winchester, cathedral, 83.
Windsor Castle, 22; St George's Chapel, tomb and cult of Henry VI, 51-52.
Winterborne, Thomas, dean of St Paul's, 89-90, 91.
Wisbech, John, abbot of Crowland, 13, 18.
Witham Charterhouse, 22, 26, 28.
Wolsey, Thomas, cardinal, 93, 95. women, 113-15.
Woodville, Anthony, Lord Rivers, 49.
Woodville, Elizabeth, see Elizabeth.
Woodville, Lionel, dean of Exeter, bishop of Salisbury, 85, 86, 91.
Worcester, cathedral, 83.
Worsley, William, dean of St Paul's, 89-91.
Wriothesley, Sir Thomas (d. 1534), 34-35.
Wrythe, John, herald, 34.
York, 60; archbishops, see Booth, Laurence; Neville, George; Rotherham, Thomas; Minster, 51, 89; play cycle, 115-17.
York, Anne of, daughter of Edward IV, 107.
York, Elizabeth of, see Elizabeth.
York, Margaret of, duchess of Burgundy, 40, 84.
York, Richard, Duke of York (d. 1461), 10, 19, 57; lieutenant of Ireland, 55; his Claudian translation, 66-82.
York, Richard, Duke of, son of Edward IV, 40, 128-30.
York dynasty, 125-27.
Zacchaeus, 15.

II. Illustrations

The text of the poem *Tres sunt Ricardi*. Eton, Eton College MS 213, f. 270, 23.
 Drawing as Richard III as a fop, after the engraving by Joseph Strutt from Jean de Wavrin's *Chronicles of England*, 65.
 Epitaph of Richard III, BL, Add. MS 45131, f. 10v, 42, and College of Arms MS I 3, f. 4, 44.

III. Family Trees

Howard family tree, showing locations of burial, 105.

IV. Books Reviewed

Bailey, Mark, *Medieval Suffolk: An Economic and Social History*, 123-25.
 Baldwin, David, *The Lost Prince: The Survival of Richard Duke of York*, 128-30.
 —, —, *Stoke Field. The Last Battle of the Wars of the Roses*, 134-36.
 Barron, Caroline M. with Matthew Davies, *The Religious Houses of London and Middlesex*, 130-33.
 Burgess, Clive, with Eamon Duffy, eds, *The Parish in Late Medieval England*, 144-46.
 Burley, Peter, with Michael Elliott and Harvey Watson, *The Battles of St Albans*, 120-21.
 Chattaway, Carol, *The Order of the Golden Tree: The Gift-Giving Objectives of Duke Philip the Bold of Burgundy*, 117-19.
 Clark, Linda, ed., *The Fifteenth Century VI. Identity and Insurgency in the Late Middle Ages*, 119-20.
 Crawford, Anne, *The Yorkists. The History of a Dynasty*, 125-27.
 Crofts, Thomas H., *Malory's Contemporary Audience: The Social Reading of Romance in Late Medieval England*, 141-43.
 Cunningham, Sean, *Henry VII*, 121-23.
 Davies, Matthew, see Barron, Caroline M.

- DeWindt, Anne R. and Edwin B., *Ramsey: The Lives of an English Fenland town, 1200-1500*, 139-41.
- Duffy, Eamon, see Burgess, Clive.
- Elliott, Michael, see Burley, Peter.
- Fonge, Charles, *The Cartulary of St Mary's Collegiate Church, Warwick*, 133-34.
- Gunn, Steven, with Antheun Janse, eds, *The Court as Stage. England and the Low Countries in the Later Middle Ages*, 143-44.
- Harari, Yuval Noah, *Special Operations in the Age of Chivalry, 1100-1500*, 112-13.
- Horrox, Rosemary, with W. Mark Ormrod, *A Social History of England*, 128.
- King, Pamela M., *The York Mystery Cycle and the Worship of the City*, 115-17.
- Kuskin, William, ed., *Caxton's Trace. Studies in the History of English Printing*, 136-38.
- Lutton, Robert, *Lollardy and Orthodox Religion in Pre-Reformation England*, 108-10.
- Ormrod, W. Mark, see Horrox, Rosemary.
- Rawcliffe, Carole, *Leprosy in Medieval England*, 146-47.
- Ward, Jennifer, *Women in England in the Middle Ages*, 113-15.
- Watson, Harvey, see Burley, Peter.
- Woolgar, C.M., *The Senses in Late Medieval England*, 110-11.

V. Authors of Articles, Book Reviews and Notes

- Amor, Nicholas, *Medieval Suffolk. An Economic and Social History*, by Mark Bailey, 123-25.
- Ashdown-Hill, John, 'The epitaph of King Richard III', 31-45.
- , —, 'The opening of the tombs of the dukes of Richmond and Norfolk, Framlingham, April 1841', 100-07.
- Bolton, J.L. (rev.), *The Fifteenth Century VI. Identity and Insurgency in the Late Middle Ages*, edited by Linda Clarke, 119-20.
- Breeze, Andrew, 'A Welsh poem of 1485 on Richard III', 46-53.
- Britnell, Richard (rev.), *Ramsey. The Lives of an English Fenland Town, 1200-1500*, by Anne R DeWindt and Edwin DeWindt, 139-41.
- Clark, John (rev.), *The Religious Houses of London and Middlesex*, edited by Caroline M. Barron and Matthew Davies, 130-33.
- Clarke, Howard B., 'Taking a long-term view: a note on Richard III and Dublin', 54-57.
- Crawford, Anne (rev.), *The Senses in Late Medieval England*, by C.M. Woolgar, 110-11.
- , —, (rev.), *Women in England in the Late Middle Ages*, by Jennifer Ward, 113-15.

- Falvey, Heather, 'The More revisited', 92-99.
- Granger, Penny (rev.), *The York Mystery Cycle and the Worship of the City*, by Pamela M. King, 115-17.
- Grummitt, David, *Henry VII*, by Sean Cunningham, 121-23.
- Hammond, Peter (rev.), *The Battles of St Albans*, by Peter Burley, Michael Elliott and Harvey Watson, 120-21.
- , — (rev.), *The Lost Prince. The Survival of Richard, Duke of York*, by David Baldwin, 128-30.
- Hanham, Alison, 'The mysterious affair at Crowland Abbey', 1-20.
- Jurkowski, Maureen (rev.), *Lollardy and Orthodox Religion in Pre-Reformation England*, by Robert Lutton, 108-10.
- Luxford, Julian, 'Tres sunt Ricardi and the Crowland Chronicle', 21-30.
- Mate, Mavis (rev.), *Leprosy in Medieval England*, by Carole Rawcliffe, 146-47.
- Meale, Carol (rev.), *Caxton's Trace. Studies in the History of English Printing*, edited by William Kuskin, 136-38.
- , — (rev.), *Malory's Contemporary Audience: The Social Reading of Romance in Late Medieval England*, by Thomas H. Crofts, 141-43.
- Nichols, Ann Eljenholm (rev.), *The Parish in Late Medieval England*, edited by Clive Burgess and Eamon Duffy, 144-46.
- Payling, Simon (rev.), *A Social History of England*, edited by Rosemary Horrox and W. Mark Ormrod, 128.
- Petre, James (rev.), *Stoke Field. The Last Battle of the Wars of the Roses*, by David Baldwin, 134-36.
- Reeves, A. Compton, 'Cathedral deans of the Yorkist age', 83-91.
- Sutton, Anne F., 'Richard III as a fop: a foolish myth', 58-65.
- , — (rev.), *The Cartulary of St Mary's Collegiate Church, Warwick*, edited by Charles Fonge, 133-34.
- Trump, Jane (rev.), *The Yorkists. The History of a Dynasty*, by Anne Crawford, 125-27.
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia, 'Honour is the reward of virtue': the Claudian translation made for Richard, Duke of York, in 1445', 66-82.
- , — (rev.), *Special Operations in the Age of Chivalry, 1100-1500*, by Yuval Noah Harari, 112-13.
- , — (rev.), *The Court as Stage. England and the Low Countries in the Later Middle Ages*, edited by Steven Gunn and Antheun Janse, 143-44.
- , — (rev.), *The Order of the Golden Tree: The Gift-Giving Objectives of Duke Philip the Bold of Burgundy*, by Carol Chattaway, 117-19.

Index

This index is arranged in five sections.

I. Persons, Places and Subjects.

II. Illustrations.

III. Family Trees.

IV. Books Reviewed.

V. Authors of Articles, Book Reviews and Notes

I. Persons, Places and Subjects.

Abergavenny, Herbert monuments, 157.
 Abraham, John, goldsmith, 15, 22, 27.
 Accursii, Francesco, 140.
 Albina, myth of, 120.
 alehouse, see Southwark, the Crown.
 Alexander VI, pope, 54, 56, 61.
 Aleyn, John, of Norwich, 41, 47.
 ---, John, stainer, 12, 24, 30.
 Alfato Robero, battle of, 52.
 Alfold, Peter, mercer, 8.
 Alfonso V (b. 1395), king of Aragon
 (Alfonso I of Naples and Sicily), 52-
 53, 144.
 --- II, king of Naples (1494-95), 54.
 almshouses, 123.
 André, Bernard, 65-66, 73, 74.
 Anjou, duke of, see René.
 Anne Neville, queen of Richard III,
 endowment of Queens' College, 100.
 Anstis, John, Garter herald, 52.
 Anthon, battle of, 123.
 Antwerp, carvings and sculpture of
 164-65; and war, 154.
 Aragon, 51, 54.
 Archibald, Marion, 78.
 Arienti, Sabadino degli, writer of
 Bologna, 60.
 Arnold, Richard, priest, 103.
 Arthur, Prince, 62.
 Ashby de la Zouche, manor, 89; see
 Zouche.
 Asti, 53, 54.
 Attlebridge, Norfolk, 34.
 Aubry, William, coroner, 41, 42, 47, 48.
 Aylsham, Norfolk, 34.
 Bacon, Francis, 104.
Ballad set on the Gates of Canterbury, 121.
 Bardolf, barony, 92.
 Barlowe, John, attorney, 41, 47.
 Barowe, Thomas, chancellor to Richard
 duke of Gloucester, 98.
 Barron, Caroline M., 139-41.
 Batell, Simon, clerk of the chapel on
 London Bridge, 18, 25, 31.

Beaufort, Joan, wife of Ralph Lord
 Neville, and family, 124-25.
 ---, Lady Margaret, tomb railings, 134.
 Beaumont, barony and estates, 89, 92,
 94 and n.
 ---, Joan, wife of John Lord Lovell, 89,
 92.
 ---, John, Lord (killed 1460), 89.
 ---, William, 92.
 Bedford, John, duke of, entry into
 London 1426, 13, 50, 53, 159.
 Bennett, H.L., 100.
 Bere Regis, Dorset, 101, 105.
 Berwick, 143.
 Betcock, Stephen, carpenter, 12, 25, 31.
 Beverley, Yorks., and war, 154; Minster,
 Percy tomb, 157.
 Birago, Biagio, 58.
 Bishop's Lynn, Norfolk, customs
 collector, see Malburgh, John.
 Bloxam, Oxfordshire, 150.
 Bohun, Edmund, attorney, 41.
 Boleyn, Geoffrey, 15.
 Borromei bank, Milan, 15, 112.
 Bosworth, battle of, 60, 104, 160.
 Boulton, D'A.J.D., 50.
 Bouchier (Bourghier) family, 114.
 ---, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury,
 104.
 ---, William, clerk of the works of
 Bridge House, 8.
 Box, Richard, beadle of the Mercers'
 Company, 6.
 Brangwathie, Robert, 11, 19, 25, 30.
 Brecknock, 103.
 Brendewode, John, stainer, 11, 24, 29,
 30.
 Bristol, 114.
 Brittany, plots 1484, 104.
 Brown, William, grocer, 15, 21, 26.
 Bruges, 58; cathedral, 165.
 Burgundy, 96, 101, 143; Charles the
 Bold, duke of, 58, 59, 144, 145, 154;
 Margaret of York, duchess of, 79;
 Philip the Good, duke of, 143, 144,

- 158, 159; silver *double petard*, 76-80.
- Burnell, arms, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92; estates, 88.
- , Hugh (d. 1420), 88.
- Burton, William, carpenter, 12, 25, 31.
- Bury St Edmunds, Suffolk, 34.
- Butler earls of Ormond, 114.
- , James, earl of Wiltshire and Ormond, 89.
- Calabria, 53; John, duke of, 144, 145.
- Calais, garrison, 158-60; Merchant Staplers of, 122, 152, 153; siege 1436, 159; town, 152-53.
- Calcot, or Caldecote, Peter, draper, 8.
- Cambridge, Great St Mary's, 166; King's College, 96, 97; Pembroke College, 97; Queens' College, 98, 99-100; the schools and library, 97; university, 95-109.
- Camden's *Britannia*, 156.
- Canterbury, and war, 154; Angel Tower, 105.
- Capital, John De, earl of Kendal, 60.
- Carlingford, mint, 68.
- Carpenter, Nicholas, carpenter, 26, 31.
- Carshalton, elm wood from, 12.
- Cartmel Fell, church furnishings, 134.
- Castellesi, Adriano, cardinal protector, 62.
- Castile, 51.
- Catherine of Aragon, 62.
- Cato, Angelo, archbishop of Vienne, 102.
- Cawood, Yorks., 99.
- Ceffons, Peter, *Epistola Luciferi*, 120.
- ceremonies, 155; and see Elizabeth Woodville, entry.
- Chalon, Louis de, prince of Orange, 123.
- Chambre, John, carpenter, 12, 26, 31.
- Charles VII, king of France, 113, 123.
- Charles VIII, king of France, 54, 56.
- Chartier, Alan, *Quadrilogue invective*, 113.
- Chaucer, Geoffrey, 122, 125-27; *Knight's Tale*, 140.
- , Thomas, tomb, 92n.
- Chipley, Suffolk, 35.
- Churchyard, Thomas, 130, 156.
- Cicero's *Letters*, 154.
- Clare, Suffolk, 34; Austin friars, 35.
- Clarence, George, duke of 143.
- coinage, see under Yorkist pretenders.
- Cokke, Martin, stainer, 11, 24, 29.
- colleges, 135-38.
- complaint, language of, 121-22.
- Constance, 52.
- Cook, Sir Thomas, 34.
- Copino or Coppini, Francesco, bishop of Terni, 55.
- Copley, Roger, mercer, 6.
- , William, justice, 42, 49.
- Cork, mint, 69.
- Cornwall, 128-29.
- Couper, Robert, stainer, 11, 24, 29.
- Courtenay and Bonville feud, 114.
- Crediton college, 137.
- Crosby, William, carpenter, 12, 26, 31.
- Crowland Chronicle, 98n.
- Croydon palace, 105.
- Crulle, Robert, bowyer, 13.
- , Thomas, bowyer, 13, 24, 29.
- , Thomas, ironmonger, 13, 24, 29.
- Dance macabre*, 120.
- Daniel, Book of, 76.
- Darnley, John Stewart, lord of, 113.
- Dauphiné, 123.
- Decaye of England*, 120.
- Deincourt, Alice, wife of William, Lord Lovell (1397-1455), 85, 88, 93; her sister Margaret, 85, 88.
- , arms, 85, 86, 87, 88, 91, 92; barony, 88.
- Denmark, 51, 55.
- Devon, 114, 128-29.
- Dobson, Prof. Barry, 100.
- Dolley, M., 72, 73.
- Douai, and war, 154.
- Douglas, Archibald, earl of, 113.
- Drayton, Michael, *Heroical Epistles*, 130.
- Drogheda, mint, 68, 69.

- Dublin, 73; Christ Church Cathedral, 73; mint, 68, 69, 70, 71.
- Dudley, William, bishop of Durham, 99.
- Dunthorne, William, common clerk of London, 10.
- Edward III, 50, 51, 120, 152; coinage, 66.
- Edward IV, 3, 20, 32, 54, 96, 101, 104, 141-43; accession, 122; coinage, 66-67, 76, 78; Irish coinage, 67-74; and the Garter, 55-58, 60, 61, 62; livery colours, 6; white rose, 97.
- Edward V, 32, 60, 61; Irish coinage, 70.
- Edward VI, coinage, 67.
- Edward of Lancaster, prince of Wales (d. 1471), 101.
- Elizabeth of York, 104.
- Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 96, 100, 101; her entry into London, 1465, 1-31; her device, the gillyflower, 9.
- Ely, 101.
- Elys, Thomas, alderman of Norwich, 33-34.
- , William, of Norwich, 32, 33-34, 36, 40, 41, 42, 43, 47-49.
- England, coinage, 66-67; and see Edward IV, Edward V, Richard III and Henry VII; war, state and society, 153-55; war, 158-60.
- Eric IX, king of Denmark, 55.
- Essex, 34; gentry, 113.
- Este, Eleonora d' (d. 1493), 60.
- , Ercole d', duke of Ferrara (d. 1505), 58-60.
- Eton College, 137.
- Ewelme, Oxfordshire, 136, 150.
- Exchequer, 32, 33, 34, 36.
- Exeter, Devon, 114; cathedral, 120; diocese, 128; and war, 154.
- Exhurst, William, carpenter, 12, 25, 31.
- Fastolf, Sir John, 123.
- Ferdinand (Ferrante) II, king of Aragon (1452-1516), 62.
- Ferdinand (Ferrante) I, king of Naples (1423-94), 53-54, 57-58, 59, 60, 61.
- Ferrara, 58-59, 60.
- Ferrou, William, sheriff of Norwich, 33, 36n, 40-49.
- Fitzgerald family, 73; arms, p. 70, fig. 2.
- , Gerald, 8th earl of Kildare, 73.
- , Maurice FitzThomas, 9th earl of Desmond, 73.
- Fitzwilliam Museum, Cambridge, 79 and see *Illustrations*.
- Flanders, 103.
- Forster, John, receiver general of Elizabeth Woodville, 101, 102.
- Fotheringhay College, 138.
- France, 50, 51, 53, 56, 57, 96; Bourbon kings, 63.
- Gairdner, James, 80.
- Galmole, Thomas, master of Irish mint, 69.
- Galway, mint, 68, 69.
- Garter, order of the, 50-62; Garter herald, see John Anstis.
- Genycote, John, 8, 24, 30.
- Germany, 50.
- Gigli, Giovanni, bishop of Worcester (d. 1498), 56.
- Giovanna II, queen of Sicily, 52-53.
- Glastonbury, Arthur's tomb, 157.
- Gloucester, 102.
- Gloucester, Humphrey, duke of, 123.
- Grafton, Richard, printer, 127.
- Great Chronicle*, 1, 140.
- Great Yarmouth, 164; St Mary's Hospital, 118.
- Greenwich, 17; Shooters' Hill, 1, 16, 17.
- Gregory, William, chronicler of London, 1.
- Grey, Thomas, marquess Dorset, 105.
- Grey of Rotherfield, arms, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92; barony, 88.
- Haarlem, Holland, and war, 154.
- Haddon Hall, Derbyshire, 150.
- Hampsted, Thomas, of Norwich, 41, 47.

- Hanse, 96.
 Harleston, William, 111.
 Harringworth, see Zouche.
 Hastings, William, Lord, 97, 102.
 Hatfield, 105.
 Hayford, Humphrey, goldsmith of London, 112.
 hell, road to, 120.
 Henry IV, 53; coronation, 50.
 Henry V, 50, 52-53; entry into London after Agincourt, 4; French coinage, 78.
 Henry VI, 36, 37, 38, 43, 44, 45, 51, 52, 54, 57, 96, 101; entry into London 1432, 7, 19; French coinage, 77, 78, fig. 6; re-adeption coinage, 67.
 Henry VII, 32, 54, 55-56, 61, 62, 99, 100; before accession, 103, 104; coinage, 63, 67, 77, fig. 5, 78, 83; Irish coinage, 70, 72; pretenders, 65, 79, 80, 82; as usurper, 114.
 Henry VIII, as prince, 62.
 Herkinbald tapestries, 134.
 Herte, Edmund, 10, 18, 25, 31.
 ---, John, 10.
 Hertfordshire, 34.
 s'Hertogenbosch (Bois-le-Duc), and war, 154.
 Hill, Richard, bishop of London, 105.
 Hilton, Walter, *Scale of Perfection*, 120.
 Hinton, Northamptonshire, 93n.
 Hoccleve, Thomas, 125.
 Holland family, arms, 91, 92; barony, 88.
 ---, Maud, wife of John Lovell (d. 1408), 88.
 Holme, [...], precentor of the chapel on London Bridge?, 18, 25, 31.
 ---, John, carpenter, 12, 25, 31.
 Hornton, John, stainer, 11, 24, 29, 30.
 Huizinga, *The Waning of the Middle Ages*, 50.
 Hull, Yorks., and war, 154.
 Humphrey, duke of Gloucester, 53, 159.
 Huse, Sir William, justice, 42, 49.
 Innocent VIII, pope (1484-92), 61.
 Ireland, Anglo-Irish coinage 63-83 passim; parliament, 68.
 Isabell, queen of Castile (d. 1504), 62.
 Italy, 50-62.
 James II (1685-88), 63.
 James, the Old Pretender, 63.
 Johnson, Peter, shoemaker, 10, 17-18, 25, 30.
 Josselyn, Ralph, draper, 16.
 Julius II, pope (1503-13), 61-62.
 Justus of Ghent, painter, 59.
 Katherine of Aragon, queen of Henry VIII, her entry into London 1501, 18.
 Kempe, Margery, 125.
 Kidwelly, Morgan, king's attorney, 41, 48.
 King, Oliver, 97, 102.
 Kingsford, C.L., 110, 112.
 Ladislao, king of Sicily, 52.
 Lambeth palace, 105.
 Lamborn, E.A. Greening, 84, 85, 88, 93.
 Langford, Robert, clerk of the chamber, 10.
 Lee, Richard, Clarenceux king of arms, 85-89 passim.
 Leicester, abbey, 121; Newarke college, 137.
 Leiden, and war, 154.
 Leland, John, 10.
 Leon, 51.
 Lepers, 120.
 Lily, William, 10.
 Limerick, mint, 68, 69.
 Lincoln cathedral, 124, 125.
 Lincoln, John de la Pole, earl of, 73.
 Lincoln's Inn, 34.
 Lismore and Waterford, bishopric, 58.
 Littleham, Devon, 151.
 Lobel, Mary, 168.
 London, 34, 138-41; adventurers of London, 104; bishop, see Richard Hill; common clerk, see Dunthorne, William; consumption, 139;

- chronicler, see Gregory, William,
Stow, John; court of Arches, 101;
education, 140; *Great Chronicle*, 1,
140; Guildhall, 2, 10, 12, 16, 23,
29, 160-62; lay subsidy 1544, 140;
London Bridge and Bridge House,
1-31; map of 15th century London,
168-69; mayor and aldermen, 5, 6,
7, 16; Midsummer Watch, 4, 20; St
Bartholomew's Hospital, 139; St
Thomas of Acre, 138; seals, 140;
smugglers, 140; tombs, 140; Tower, 1,
8, 20, 78, 97, 101, 161; women, 115-
16, 140.
- London, churches, clerk of, 17, 25, 30;
St Laurence Old Jewry, 15; St Magnus
the Martyr, 3, 6, clerk of, 19, 25, 30; St
Martin le Grand, 96; St Mary le Bow,
101; St Mary Magdalen Milk Street,
15; St Paul, 7; St Thomas Becket's
chapel, 2, 3.
- London, companies, 3, 5, 6, 16, their
liveries, 6, 7.
- , ---, bowyers, 13, and see Crulle,
Robert and Thomas.
- , ---, Carpenters' Company, 12,
carpenters, 12, 14, 21, and see
Betcock, Stephen; Burton, William;
Carpenter, Nicholas; Chambre, John;
Crosby, William; Exhurst, William;
Holme, John; Newynton, John;
Osemond, Thomas.
- , ---, cofferers, 13, and see Love,
William, and Malmayn, Thomas.
- , ---, Drapers' Company, 6, 16, and
see Calcot, or Caldecote, Peter;
Josselyn, Ralph.
- , ---, girdler, 16, and see Tange,
William.
- , ---, Goldsmiths' Company, 6,
15, 140, and see Abraham, John;
Hayford, Humphrey; Newman, Alan.
- , ---, Grocers' Company, 6, 15, 20;
and see Brown, William; Taillour,
William; Westram, William.
- , ---, haberdasher, 15.
- , ---, ironmonger, see Crulle,
Thomas.
- , ---, Mercers' Company, 6; mercers,
14; maid's head, 7; clerk, 104; petition
1388, 121; Christ at Mercers' Hall,
134, 165, and see Alfold, Peter; Box,
Richard; Copley, Roger; Norlong,
John; Reynkyn, John; Sauston,
Thomas; Say, Robert; Sewster,
William; Syff, Richard; Tate, John;
Wise, Richard.
- , ---, Painter-Stainers' Company, 11,
12, and see Aleyn, John; Brendewode,
John; Cokke, Martin; Couper,
Robert; Hornton, John; Payn, Roger;
Poterich, Henry; Thomson, John;
Warthow, John; William, John;
Wodeward, John.
- , ---, Parish Clerks (Fraternity of St
Nicholas), 4, 5, 14, 15, 16, 18, 19, 25,
31.
- , ---, Scriveners' Company, 126.
- , ---, Skinners' Company, Corpus
Christi procession, 11.
- , ---, Stationers' Company, 125.
- , ---, Tailors' Company, 6, 20, tailors,
13, 14; and see Parys, William; Stone,
John; Westmyll, Richard.
- , ---, turner, 16, and see Turner,
Simon.
- , ---, Vintners' Company, 6, and see
Seman, Simon, 140.
- London, streets, Bridge Street, 7;
Cheapside, 4; Fenchurch Street, 7;
Fish Street, 7; Gracechurch Street, 1,
7, 20; Mark Lane, 8; New Fish Street,
19-20.
- Long Melford, Suffolk, 165.
- Longpérier, A. de, 80-83.
- Longstaffe, W.H.D., 83.
- Louis XI, 96, 101.
- Louis XII, 56.
- Love, William, cofferer, 13, 14, 24, 29.
- Lovell arms, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92.

- Lovell Lectionary, 88, 89.
 ---, Francis, Lord, 73, 84, 92, 94.
 ---, John (1314-47), 89.
 ---, John (c. 1378-1414), 89.
 ---, John, 1st Lord, 89.
 ---, John, Lord (1433-1465), 84-94 passim.
 ---, John, the 'rich' (d. 1408), 88, 89.
 ---, Maud, wife of William de la Zouche of Harringworth, 89.
 ---, William (1397-1455), 84-94 passim.
 Low Countries, 10.
 Luton, St Mary's church, 100.
 Lydgate, John, 10, 125-27.
 Lynch, Germyn, master of Irish mint, 68.
 Malburgh, John, MP, 33, 34-35, 40, 41, 47.
 Malmayn, Thomas, cofferer, 13, 24, 29.
 Mancini, Dominic, 102.
 Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, entry into London 1445, 7, 17, 20.
 Margaret of Anjou, queen, 53, 101, 144, 145, 163.
 Martyn, William, 13, 24, 29.
 Mary Cleophas, personage in the London Bridge pageants, 9, 10, 18, 25, 31.
 Maximilian I, 56, 103.
 Medwall, Henry, *Fulgens and Lucres*, 122.
 Migration, 119-20.
 Milan, 54-56.
 Milborne St Andrew, Dorset, 101.
 Minster Lovell, 102; St Kenelm's church, 84-94.
 Mitchiner, 81, 82.
 Modena, 58, 59.
 Molinet, Jean, 65.
 Montefeltro, Federigo da, duke of Urbino, 57-58; portrait, 59, 60.
 Montefeltro, Giovanna da (d. 1514), 57, 58.
 Montefeltro, Guidobaldo da, duke of Urbino, 59, 62.
 More, Sir Thomas, 96, 99, 129-30.
 Morton, John, bishop of Ely, archbishop of Canterbury, 95, 96, 97, 99, 100-09; Morton's fork, 104; Morton's Leame, 105.
 ---, Robert, 101.
 Mote Park, Maidstone, 105.
 Mull, Thomas, 110.
 Naples, 52, 53-54, 55, 56.
 Navarre, 51.
 Naworth Castle, 'little men', 134.
 Netherlands, the, carving and sculpture, 164-66; war, state and society, 153-55.
 Neville, George, archbishop of York, 142; chancellor of Oxford University, 101.
 ---, Ralph, lord, 124.
 ---, Richard, earl of Warwick, 131-33, 142; his biographers, 132.
 New York, Pierpont Morgan Library, 55.
 Newman, Alan, goldsmith, 15, 22, 27.
 Newton, Humphrey, of Newton and Pownall, Cheshire, 166-68.
 Newynton, John, carpenter, 12, 26, 31.
 Norfolk, 34, 116-18; elections, 33; sheep rearing, 116-17; stained glass, 122, 123.
 Norlong, John, mercer, 6.
 Northamptonshire, 35.
 Norway, 51.
 Norwich, 32-49 passim; aldermen, see Elys, John, Pepyr, William; cathedral priory, 116-17, 150; disputed election to parliament 1484, 32-49; St Andrew's, 35; St Cross's, 35; St John Maddermarket, 35; St Michael of Plea, 35; St Peter Mancroft, 34, 162-63; stained glass, 162-63; recorder, see Elys, William; sheriffs, 32-49 passim, and see Ferroure, William; Rose, Robert; and war, 117-18, 154.
 Nottingham, 103.
 Orleans, Charles of, ms of his poems, 3.
 Orleans, duke of, 53, 54.

- Osemond, Thomas, carpenter, 12, 25, 31.
- osmond, 14.
- Ostrich, Thomas, haberdasher, 15, 21, 26.
- Ottery St Mary, 137.
- Oxford University, 95-109; All Souls' College, 115; Balliol College, 102; Divinity Schools, 164; Greyfriars, 93, 94; Lincoln College, 100; Oriel College, 137; St Mary's church, 105.
- paper, 14, 16, 21, 26.
- pardoners, 119.
- Parliament, of 1449, 33; of 1453, 33; of 1455, 33; of 1461, 33; of 1472, 33; of 1483, 33; of 1489, 35; disputed election 1484, 32-49; electoral procedure, 33-49 *passim*.
- Parys, William, tailor, 13, 14, 24, 30.
- Payn, Roger, carpenter, 12, 25, 31.
- pedlars, 119.
- Pepyr, William, alderman of Norwich, 35.
- Perne, Andrew, 79.
- Phelip, barony, 92.
- Philippa of Hainault, queen of Edward III, 120.
- Piacenza, Italy, (plesauunce) kerchiefs from, 14, 23, 28.
- pilgrimage, 120.
- Pinkhurst, Adam, scrivener, 122, 126.
- Poem on Disputed Villain Service*, 121.
- Poland, 51.
- Pole, William de la, duke of Suffolk, 123.
- Poslingford, Suffolk, 35.
- Poterich, Henry, stainer, 12, 24, 29.
- Raby, John, 19, 25, 30.
- Raimondi, Raimondo de', 56.
- Rainford or Reinford, Sir Lawrence, 58-59.
- Raunds, Northamptonshire, 150.
- Reggio, 5.
- Rempston, Sir Thomas, 112.
- René, duke of Anjou, king of Naples, 53, 54, 143-45; order of the Ermine, 54.
- Reynkyn, John, mercer, 6.
- Richard II, 50, 53, 54.
- Richard II, entries into London 1377 and 1392, 4.
- Richard III, 35, 51, 84; as duke of Gloucester, 96, 97, 143; elected to Garter, 60; attendance as duke, 61; coronation, 3, 16 97; Irish coinage, 70, 72-74, 83; order of the Garter, 51, 61, 62; his motto, 103; parliament 1484 disputed election, 32-49; his prince of Wales, 98; and his queen, 99; propaganda against, 163; rebellions Essex, East Anglia 1484, 103; title, 32; universities of Cambridge and Oxford, 95-109; visit to Oxford, 102; as usurper, 114; wills made in his reign, 146-49.
- Rivière, Bartelot de, 57-58.
- Robyn, Edmund, attorney, 47.
- Rome, 58.
- Romney Marsh, 115.
- Rose, Robert, sheriff of Norwich, 33, 36n, 40-49.
- Rotherham, Yorks., 95-96, 100; college of Jesus, 100.
- Rotherham, Sir Thomas, 100.
- , Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, chancellor of England, 95-100, 105.
- Rous, John, 156.
- Rovere, Giovanni Della (1474-1501), 57, 58.
- Russell, John, bishop of Lincoln, chancellor of England, 32, 97.
- Rye, Kent, and war, 154.
- St Albans, Herts., abbey, 104.
- St Augustine, feast, 1.
- St Christopher, 84, 85, 90.
- St Elizabeth, personage in London Bridge pageants, 9, 18, 25, 30.
- St George, images of, 134.
- St John the Baptist, 9, 18; feast of, 20.
- St Katherine, personage in London

- Bridge pageants, 18.
 St Margaret, 84, 90.
 St Mary the Virgin, 9, 84, 85, 90.
 St Nicholas, Fraternity of, see London, companies, Parish Clerks.
 St Paul, personage in London Bridge pageants, 8, 9, 17, 25, 31.
 St Thomas Becket, chapel on London Bridge, 2, 3, 17, 18.
 St Ursula, personage in London Bridge pageants, 18.
 St Zitha, 120.
 Sale, Antoine de La, 145.
 Salisbury, and war, 154.
 Sallust, 102, 107, 108.
 Sanctuary, 120.
 Sandys, William, courtier, 134.
Satire on the Retinues of the Great, 121.
 Sauston, Thomas, mercer, 6.
 Say, Robert, mercer, 6.
 Scotland, 51, 75; colleges, 136; embassy 1484, 103; a history of, 154; marches, 114; war 1480-83, 143.
 seals, 134.
 Seman, Simon, vintner, 140.
 Seton, Anya, *Katherine*, 124.
 Sewster, William, mercer, 6.
 Sforza, Ascanio Maria, cardinal (1455-1505), 56.
 ---, Francesco (1450-66), duke of Milan, 54-55, 56.
 ---, Ludovico Maria, duke of Milan, 55-56.
 Shene, 17.
 Shore, 'Jane', 129-31; later plays and novels about her, 130-31.
 Shrewsbury, St Chad, 138.
 Sicily, 51, 52.
 Simnel, Lambert, 64-65, 73, 74.
 Sivieri, Siviero, painter, 60.
 Sixtus IV, pope, 57, 58, 60, 61.
 Slapton, Northants., 150.
 Smith, Gordon, 64, 65.
 Smyth, Robert, coroner, 41, 42, 47, 48.
Song of the Husbandman, 121.
 Spain, Carlist pretenders, 63.
 Southwark, 1, 2, 6, 7, 8, 16, 21; the Crown, alehouse, 14, 24, 30; St George Southwark, 6, 17, priory of St Mary Overey, 21, 26; St Olave, 2, 10; Tooley Street, 2.
 Stafford, Henry, 2nd duke of Buckingham; 103; rebellion, 32.
 Staindrop, 125.
 stained glass, see Norwich.
 Stanley, George, Lord Strange, 111.
 Stansfield, Suffolk, 35.
 Star Chamber, 99.
 Stone, John, tailor, 16.
 Stonor family, 110-12.
 Stow, John, 156.
 Stratford upon Avon, guild chapel, 150.
 Suffolk, 34; elections, 33.
 Sweden, 51.
 Swynford, Katherine, and family, 124-25.
 Sydenham, arms, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91; estates, 88.
 Syff, Richard, mercer, 15, 22, 27.
 Symonds, Richard, 86, 87, 88, 89.
 Syon Abbey, 139, 164.
 Taillour, William, grocer, 15.
 Talbot, John, 1st earl of Shrewsbury, 53.
 Tamworth, St Edith, 138.
 Tange, William, girdler, 16, 22, 27.
 Tate, John, mercer, 16.
 Taverham, Norfolk, 34.
 Thame, guild of St Christopher, 85.
 Thomset, William, saddler, 14.
 Thomson, John, master stainer, 8, 11, 24, 29, 30.
 Thorpe, Robert, of Norwich, 41, 47.
 Tombs, destruction of, 155-57.
 Torre, Antonio de la, envoy, 55.
 Tournai, 79, 80-83.
Trailbaston, 121.
 Travel, 119-20.
 Trim, mint, 68, 69.
 Trinity, Holy, image, 18, 19, 25, 30.
 Trotter, Hugh, treasurer of York

- Minster, 99.
 turner, 16.
 Turnour or Turner, Simon, turner, 11,
 16, 22, 27.
 Underwode, William, smith of London
 Bridge, 3.
 Urbino, 57-58, 59.
 Valenciennes, and war, 154.
 Vasquez, Almada Alvaro, count of
 Avranches, 52.
 Vegetius, *De re militari*, 113.
 Venice, 60; League of, 56.
 Vere, de, family, 113-14.
 Vergil, Polydore, 65-66, 73, 99, 127.
 Vienna, State Archives, 80.
 Virgil, 102, 107, 108.
 Visconti, Giangaleazzo (1395-1412)
 duke of Milan, 54.
 Visconti, Lucia, wife of Edmund
 Holand, earl of Kent, 123.
 Visitation, feast of, 9.
 wall paintings, 149-51.
 war, 153-55, 158-60.
 Warbeck, Perkin, 64-65, 75-76, 79-83,
 99.
 Warthow, John, stainer, 12, 24, 29.
 Warwick, St Mary's College, 137.
 Warwick, Edward, earl of, 64, 65, 73;
 and see Warbeck, Perkin.
 Waterford, mint, 68, 69, 70.
 Wavrin, Jean de, 158-59.
 Westminster, 1, 32, 33, 35, 36, 37, 38,
 44, 96; abbey, 1, 139; palace, 52;
 sanctuary, 96.
 Westmyll, Richard, tailor, 13, 14, 24, 30.
 Westram, William, grocer, 15, 22, 27.
 Whethamstede, John, abbot of St
 Albans, 127.
 Wickham, Glynne, *Early English Stages
 1300-1660*, 20.
 William, John, carpenter, 12, 25, 31.
 wills and testaments, 146-49.
 Winchester College, 136, 138; priory,
 105.
 Windsor, 96; St George's chapel, 136,
 164; castle, 60.
 Wisbech castle, 105.
 Wise, Richard, mercer, 6.
 Withypool altarpiece, 134.
 Wodeward, John, stainer, 12, 24, 29.
 women, single, 169-71; and travel, 120;
 and see London.
 Woodville, Anthony, Lord Rivers, 58,
 96.
 ---, Lionel, bishop of Salisbury, 102.
 ---, Richard, Lord Rivers (d. 1491), 105.
 ---, Richard, Lord Rivers, 8.
 Worcester, William, 156.
 Worthies, Nine, 13.
 Wroe, Ann, *Perkin*, 75.
 York, 99; minster, 99; treasurer of
 minster, see Trotter, Hugh.
 York, Cecily Neville, duchess of, 100.
 ---, house of, livery colours, 7.
 ---, Richard, duke of (d. 1460), 96, 142.
 ---, Richard, duke of, 64, 66, 73, 74, 75,
 79; and see Warbeck, Perkin.
 Yorkist pretenders, coinage, 63-83.
 Zouche, arms, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 94.
 ---, William de la, of Harringworth, 89.
 ---, Zouches of Ashby de la Zouche,
 88, 94.
 ---, Zouches of Harringworth, 88, 89.

II. Illustrations.

Portrait of Federigo da Montefeltro, duke of Urbino, by Justus of Ghent, 59.

English half groat of Edward IV, 66.

Anonymous Irish 'three crowns' groat bearing Fitzgerald arms, 70.

Edwardus Irish 'three crowns' goat, 71.

The 1494 'groat', 75.

English half groat of Henry VII, 77.

Reverse of *grand blanc aux ecus* of Henry VI, 77.

Double patard of Charles the Bold, 79.

Vive Perkin Tournai jetton, 81.

Obverse of similar Tournai jetton, with a different inscription, 82.

III. Family Trees

None.

IV. Books Reviewed

An Index to Testators of English Late Medieval and Early Tudor Wills and Testaments 1399-1540, published in serial publications, books and other printed matter between 1717-2000, 146, 148-49.

Bailey, Mark, Maureen Jurkowski and Carole Rawcliffe, *Poverty and Wealth: Sheep, Taxation and Charity in Late Medieval Norfolk*, 116-18.

Barron, Caroline, introd., *A Detailed Street Map of the City of London Five Hundred Years Ago*, 168-69.

Beattie, Cordelia, *Medieval Single Women: the Politics of Social Classification in Late Medieval England*, 169-71.

Boatwright, Lesley, ed., *The Logge Register of PCC Wills, 1479-1486*, 146-48.

Bowsher, David, Tony Dyson, Nick Holder and Isca Howell, *The London Guildhall: An Archaeological History of a Neighbourhood from Early Medieval to Modern Times*, 160-62.

Burgess, Clive and Martin Heale, eds, *The Late Medieval College and Its Context*, 135-38.

Clark, Linda, ed., *The Fifteenth Century VII. Conflicts, Consequences and the Crown in the Later Middle Ages*, 112-15.

---, ---, ed., *The Fifteenth Century VIII. Rule, Redemption and Representation in Late Medieval England and France*, 122-24.

Cools, Hans, see under Steven Gunn.

Davies, Matthew, and Andrew Prescott, eds, *London and the Kingdom: Essays in Honour of Caroline M. Barron*, 138-41.

Dyson, Tony, see under David Bowsher.

Gillespie, Alexandra, *Print Culture and the Medieval Author: Chaucer, Lydgate and their Books 1473-1557*, 125-27.

Goodman, Anthony, 'My Most Illustrious Mother, the Lady Katherine': Katherine Swynford and her Daughter Joan, 124-25.

Grummitt, David, *The Calais Garrison, War and Military Service in England, 1436-1558*, 158-60.

---, ---, see under Steven Gunn.

Gunn, Steven, David Grummitt and Hans Cools, *War, State and Society in England the Netherlands, 1477-1559*, 153-55.

- Hanawalt, Barbara, , *The Wealth of Wives: Women, Law and Economy in Late Medieval London*, 115-16.
- Heale, Martin, see under Clive Burgess.
- Holder, Nick, see under David Bowsher.
- Horden, Peregrine, ed., *Freedom of Movement in the Middle Ages*, 119-21.
- Howell, Isca, see under David Bowsher.
- Jurkowski, Maureen, see under Mark Bailey.
- Kekewich, Margaret L., *The Good King. René of Anjou and Fifteenth Century Europe*, 143-45.
- King, David, *The Medieval Stained Glass of St Peter Mancroft Norwich*, 162-63.
- Kleineke, Hannes, *Edward IV*, 141-43.
- Lindley, Phillip, *Tomb Destruction and Scholarship: Medieval Monuments in Early Modern England*, 155-57.
- Marks, Richard, ed., *Late Gothic England: Art and Display*, 133-35.
- Noble, Elizabeth, *The World of the Stonors. A Gentry Society*, 110-12.
- Orme, Nicholas, ed., *Cornish Wills, 1342-1557*, 128-29.
- Pollard, A.J., *Warwick the Kingmaker. Politics, Power and Fame*, 131-33.
- Prescott, Andrew, see under Matthew Davies.
- Rawcliffe, Carole, see under Mark Bailey.
- Rose, Susan, *Calais. An English Town in France, 1347-1558*, 152-53.
- Rosewell, Roger, *Medieval Wall Paintings in English and Welsh Churches*, 149-51.
- Scase, Wendy, *Literature and Complaint in Medieval England 1272-1553*, 121-22.
- Scott, Maria M., *Re-Presenting 'Jane' Shore: Harlot and Heroine*, 129-31.
- Woods, Kim W., *Imported Images. Netherlandish Late Gothic Sculpture in England c.1400-c.1550*, 164-66.
- Youngs, Deborah, *Humphrey Newton (1466-1536). An Early Tudor Gentleman*, 166-68.

V. Authors of Articles, Book Reviews and Notes

- Ashdown-Hill, John, 'Coins attributed to the Yorkist Pretenders, 1487-1498', 63-83.
- Bolton, J.L. (rev.), *The Fifteenth Century VIII. Rule, Redemption and Representation in Late Medieval England and France*, edited by Linda Clark, 122-24.
- Childs, Wendy R. (rev.), *Freedom of Movement in the Middle Ages*, edited Peregrine Horden, 119-21.
- Clough, Cecil H., 'The Order of the Garter and fifteenth-century Italian ruling dynasties', 50-62.
- Colson, Justin (rev.), *London and the Kingdom: Essays in Honour of Caroline M. Barron*, edited by Matthew Davies and Andrew Prescott, 138-41.
- Crawford, Anne (rev.), 'My Most Illustrious Mother, the Lady Katherine': *Katherine Swynford and her Daughter Joan*, by Anthony Goodman, 124-25.
- , --- (rev.), *Cornish Wills, 1342-1557*, edited by Nicholas Orme, 128-29.
- Dockray, Keith (rev.), *Warwick the Kingmaker. Politics, Power and Fame*, by A.J. Pollard, 131-33.
- Dunn, Diana, *Humphrey Newton (1466-1536). An Early Tudor Gentleman*, by Deborah Youngs, 166-68.
- Falvey, Heather (rev.), *Poverty and Wealth: Sheep, Taxation and Charity in Late Medieval Norfolk*, edited by Mark Bailey, Maureen Jurkowski and Carole Rawcliffe, 116-18.

- Hanham, Alison (rev.), *The World of the Stonors. A Gentry Society*, by Elizabeth Noble, 110-12.
- Hicks, Michael (rev.), *Edward IV*, by Hannes Kleineke, 141-43.
- Jurkowski, Maureen (rev.), *The Late Medieval College and Its Context*, edited Clive Burgess and Martin Heale, 135-38.
- King, Pamela M. (rev.), *Tomb Destruction and Scholarship: Medieval Monuments in Early Modern England*, by Phillip Lindley, 155-57.
- Kleineke, Hannes (rev.), *The London Guildhall: An Archaeological History of a Neighbourhood from Early Medieval to Modern Times*, by David Bowsher, Tony Dyson, Nick Holder and Isca Howell, 160-62.
- , —, and Charles Moreton, 'A disputed election to Richard III's Parliament,' 32-49.
- Longstaffe, Stephen (rev.), *Re-Presenting 'Jane' Shore: Harlot and Heroine*, by Maria M. Scott, 129-31.
- Marks, Richard (rev.), *Medieval Wall Paintings in English and Welsh Churches*, by Roger Rosewell, 149-51.
- Mate, Mavis (rev.), *The Wealth of Wives: Women, Law and Economy in Late Medieval London*, by Barbara Hanawalt, 115-16.
- , — (rev.), *Medieval Single Women: the Politics of Social Classification in Late Medieval England*, by Cordelia Beattie, 169-71.
- Moreton, Charles, see under Kleineke, Hannes.
- Nichols, Ann Eljenholm (rev.), *Late Gothic England: Art and Display*, edited by Richard Marks, 133-35.
- Payling, S.J. (rev.), *The Fifteenth Century VII. Conflicts, Consequences and the Crown in the Later Middle Ages*, edited by Linda Clark, 112-15.
- Ramsay, Nigel (rev.), *A Detailed Street Map of the City of London Five Hundred Years Ago*, introduction by Caroline Barron, 168-69.
- Robinson, Pamela (rev.), *Literature and Complaint in Medieval England 1272-1553*, by Wendy Scase, 121-22.
- , — (rev.), *Print Culture and the Medieval Author: Chaucer, Lydgate and their Books 1473-1557*, by Alexandra Gillespie, 125-27.
- Rogers, Nicholas (rev.), *Imported Images. Netherlandish Late Gothic Sculpture in England c.1400-c.1550*, by Kim W. Woods, 164-66.
- Ross, James (rev.), *The Logge Register of PCC Wills, 1479-1486*, edited Lesley Boatwright, and *An Index to Testators of English Late Medieval and Early Tudor Wills and Testaments 1399-1540, published in serial publications, books and other printed matter between 1717-2000*, 146-49.
- Simon, Monika, 'Who is buried in the tomb in St Kenelm's church, Minster Lovell?', 84-94.
- Sutton, Anne R. (rev.), *The Medieval Stained Glass of St Peter Mancroft Norwich*, by David King, 162-63.
- , —, and Livia Visser-Fuchs, 'The entry of Queen Elizabeth Woodville over London Bridge, 24 May 1465', 1-32.
- , —, and —, —, 'Richard III, the Universities of Oxford and Cambridge, and two turbulent priests', 95-109.
- Visser-Fuchs, Livia (rev.), *The Good King. René of Anjou and Fifteenth Century Europe*, by Margaret L. Kekewich, 143-45.

- , --- (rev), *Calais. An English Town in France, 1347-1558*, by Susan Rose, 152-53.
- , --- (rev), *War, State and Society in England and the Netherlands, 1477-1559*, by Steven Gunn, David Grummitt and Hans Cools, 153-55.
- , ---, (rev.), *The Calais Garrison, War and Military Service in England, 1436-1558*, by David Grummitt, 158-60.
- and see under Sutton, Anne F.

Vol 19

Index

1468, controversy between England and the Hanse, 73-79.
 1483, rebellion, 66-69.
 Abbot, family, 25n.
 ---, John, mercer of London, 25, 27, 31, 32-33, 38n.
 Able, William, illuminator, 20.
 Acaster Selby, 21; College Farm, 22.
 Acre, Sayers, 38n.
 Alderton, Dionise, servant, 62.
 Aleyn, John, mercer, 33.
 All Angels Guild, see Brentford.
 Alsford, William, servant to the duke of Norfolk, 75.
 Anglicus, Gilbertus, 101.
 Anjou, Margaret of, see Margaret.
 apothecary, royal, 95, 96.
 Arderne, John, 'Treatise on Clysters', 99.
 Arthur, King, 71.
 Ashborne, Henry, scrivener of London, 55.
 Ashbury, Berks., 1.
 Aspenden, Herts, 46.
 Astley, family, of Derbyshire, 52.
 ---, Dame Joan, nurse to Henry VI, 52.
 ---, Sir John, 52.
 Babington, Margery, wife of Sir William, 41.
 ---, Sir William, justice of common pleas, 36, 37, 38, 41; his daughter, Elizabeth Neville, 41.
 Bally, John, mercer of London, 27, 28n, 32, 33.
 Baltic, trade, 29.
 Banbury, Oxfordshire, 25, 27, 66.
 Bardolf, lord, see Phelip.
 Barmouth, 7.
 Barnet, battle of, 59, 76.
 Baron, William, teller of exchequer, 52.
 Barton, John, master of St
 Bartholomew's Hospital, 57, 63.
 Batail, Thomas, mercer of London, 38n.

Bath and Wells, archdeacon, see Holes, Andrew; bishop, see Beckington, Thomas; Bubwith, Nicholas; Stillington, Robert; dean, see Carent, Nicholas; Gunthorpe, John; treasurer, see Harries, Thomas
 Beauchamp, Anne, heiress daughter of Henry, duke of Warwick, 48.
 ---, Anne, wife of Richard Neville, earl of Warwick, 48, 49, 76.
 ---, Cecily (born Neville) wife of (1) Henry Beauchamp, duke of Warwick, (2) John Tiptoft, earl of Worcester, 45, 48.
 ---, Henry, duke of Warwick, 45, 48:
 ---, Richard, bishop of Salisbury, 75, 76, 78.
 ---, Richard, earl of Warwick, 45n, 58:
 Beaufort, family, 71.
 ---, Edmund, duke of Somerset, 49.
 ---, Henry, cardinal, 28n, 34.
 Beaumont, Thomas, 38n.
 Beckington, Thomas, bishop of Bath and Wells, 1, 11, 12, 16, 20; rebus of his name, 15 (Fig. 12), 18, 19.
 Bedford, John, duke of, 83.
 Bergen, Norway, 78.
 Berkeley, family, 58.
 Berkshire 1327-c.1660, 108-09.
 Berry, Jean, duke of, his librarian, 20.
 Bingham, Richard, serjeant at law, 37; judge, 84.
 Bledlow, Thomas, 95.
 Bodicote, Oxfordshire, 27.
 Bogner, Gilbert, 93.
 Bolsover, Derbys., lordship, 82; church, 86.
Book of Good Manners, 42.
 Boston, George, mercer of London, 60.
 Bosworth, battle, 2, 70, 83.
 Bourchier, Sir Thomas, 58n.
 Bozan, William, 30n.
 Bradmore, John, his *Philomena*, 100, 101.
 Brent, river, 55.
 Brentford, Middlesex, 53, 56; chapel

- and guild of All Angels, 54-55, 57, 61, 62.
- Bricklesworth, estate, 23-24; family, 26.
- , Joan, wife of (1) Thomas Dyster and (2) Robert Domenyk, 23-34, 36, 38.
- , John de, 23-24, 26, 59n.
- , John, 24, 26.
- , Katherine (born Stodeye ?), wife of Richard, 24, 26.
- , Leticia, (born Double), wife of John de Bricklesworth, 26, 59n.
- , Leticia, nun, 24, 26.
- , Richard, 24, 26.
- , William Courteys de Bricklesworth, 23-24, 26.
- , William, 26.
- Bridgewater, Franciscan house, 20.
- Bristol, 73.
- Brixworth, Northants., 23.
- Brown, Thomas, a clerk of king's bench, 42.
- Browne, Sir George, his cryptic letter, 66-69.
- Bruges, 75.
- Brynkeell, Henry, 96.
- Bubwith, Nicholas, bishop of Bath and Wells, 11.
- Burgate, Katherine, wife of (3) Sir John Tyrell of Heron, (4), Richard Shipley, 41-42, 43.
- , Sir William, of Burgate, Suff., 41.
- Burgh, Thomas, 27.
- Burghill, Thomas, gentleman, 42.
- Burgoyne, Thomas, undersheriff of London, 49, 51, 52, 54, 60.
- Burgundy, 1, 20; alliance with, 73; Charles the Bold, duke of, 74, 77, 79; David of, bishop of Utrecht, 74, 78; Margaret of York, duchess of, 73, 77; medical recipe for her use, 97.
- Burgundy, John of, treatise on the plague, 98, 100.
- Burton, Cecily, 32n, 41.
- , Thomas, grocer, 25, 31-32, 41.
- Butler, Eleanor, 122-24.
- Cadwaldr, 71.
- Calais, 74, 78; deputy captain, see Wenlock, John; garrison, 77; merchant staplers, 21; treasurer, see Clifton, Sir Gervase; victualler, see Huse, Nicholas.
- Cambridge, Ashmolean Museum, 19; King's College, 20; King's Hall, 19; Trinity College, 12.
- Cambridge, William, 37.
- Camper, Agnes (born ?Luyt), 61, 65.
- Cardiff, 44, 48; castle, 44n, 45-46, 48.
- Carent, Nicholas, dean of Wells, 21.
- Carlyle, John, servant of Alice Domenyk, 61, 62.
- Carpenter, John, common clerk of London, 36, 38-39.
- Cartleage, Robert, clerk of mayor's court of London, 59.
- Catherine de Valois, queen of Henry V, 70.
- Catour, Richard, see Janyn, Richard.
- Caunt, John, rector of Holme Pierrepont, 91, 92.
- Cauthorpe, family, 91.
- Cawdrey, Richard, dean of St Martin Le Grand, 53.
- chantries, suppression, 3, 21.
- chantry chapels, 87.
- Chapman, William, tailor of London, 39.
- Charnock, John, rector of Widmerpool, 91, 92.
- Chaucer, Geoffrey, 25.
- Chauliac, Guy de, surgeon, 101.
- Chaundler, Thomas, chancellor of Wells Cathedral, 12; his *Liber apologeticus de omni statu humanae naturae*, 12, 13 (Fig. 10); rebus of his name, 14 (Fig. 11), 18.
- Chesham, Bucks., 34.
- Chesterfield, church, 83, 90.
- Cheyney, Sir John, 66.

- Clarence, George, duke of, 77, 82;
medical recipe for his use, 94.
- Claymond, Alan, merchant of Boston,
Lincs., 33n.
- Clerk, John, grocer and apothecary to
Edward IV, perhaps owner of BL
MS Harley 1628, 95, 97, 99.
- Clerk, John, salter of London, 64.
- Cleve, William, clerk of the king's
works, 51-52.
- Clifford, John, lord, 82.
- Clifton, Derbys., 86; St Mary's church,
91.
- Clifton, family, 80; monuments, 86, 91.
- , Sir Gervase, treasurer of Calais, 77,
85, 92.
- Clipstone, Notts., royal park, 83.
- Cliton, William, 41n.
- Cok, John, clerk of St Bartholomew's
Hospital, 51, 57.
- Cokayn, Jane, 57n.
- , John, justice, 36, 51.
- Coke, William, rector of Lynne, 91, 92.
- Colbroke, Robert, ironmonger of
London, 50.
- Colchester, 1.
- Colet, Henry, mercer of London, 59, 60.
- Colney, Stephen, 38n.
- Cologne, 73, 78, 79.
- Comines, Philippe de, 1, 2.
- Conyngston, Nicholas, apprentice at
law, 38n.
- cooks, medieval cooks, 143-45.
- Cook, Thomas, draper of London, 49
and n, 57-59.
- Cornborough, Agnes, 52, 65.
- , Avery, 52, 55, 65.
- , Beatrice (born Lynn), wife of Avery,
52.
- Cornelius, servant to Sir Robert
Whittingham, 73, 77.
- Cosyn, Joan, widow of John, grocer of
London, 38n.
- Cotgrave, Notts., 81.
- Courteys, William de Bricklesworth, 23.
- Coventry, 29; glazier, see Thornton,
John; Holy Trinity Guild, 25n;
mayor, see Shipley, Robert; St
Mary's Hall, 41.
- Coventry, William de, pinner, 29.
- Cressy, family, 91.
- , Thomas, mercer of London, 30.
- Cromwell, Ralph, lord, 81, 86, 87, 89.
- Croyland, abbey, 75.
- Crumpley, Alice, servant, 62.
- Dalby, Alice, servant, 62.
- Dales, William, gentleman, 38n.
- Danvers, Robert, recorder of London,
51.
- Daubeney, Sir Giles, 66.
- Davis, Norman, editor of the *Paston
Letters*, 67.
- Denbigh, 76.
- Denham, [...], lady, wife of John
- Denham of Denham, medical recipes
for her use, 94.
- Denmark, 73; Christian I, king of, 73.
- Denton, Thomas, 25, 28n.
- Derbyshire, 52, 83.
- Despenser, Isabel, lady of Glamorgan,
2nd wife of Richard Beauchamp,
Earl of Warwick, 44-45, 52-53; and
see Newmarch, Joan.
- de Vere, John, 13th earl of Oxford, 75,
78.
- Dibshelf, Derbys., manor, 81.
- Ditchat, church, 10; rector, 19.
- Dogmersfield, Hants., 2.
- Domenyk, Alice, 23-65.
- , Joan, wife of Robert, see
Bricklesworth, Joan.
- , Robert, mercer of London, 25, 26,
27-33, 36, 38.
- Donington, William, lawyer, 62, 63, 64.
- Double, Richard, fishmonger of
London, 26, 59n.
- Doulting, Som., 10.
- Dover, Kent, 75.
- Duffield, John, of Chesham, Bucks., 47.
- Dufhous, Thomas, 38n.

- Dunstable, Beds., 57.
 Dyster, family, 25n, 26.
 --- Ellen, heiress, wife of John Hertwell, 26, 27, 30, 31-34, 36, 38, 39, 41, 47.
 ---, Elena, 26, 27.
 ---, John, son of Thomas, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31, 33.
 ---, Thomas, mercer of London, 24-33.
 ---, Thomas, son of Thomas, 26, 27, 30, 31, 33.
 Eakring, Notts., manor, 85.
 Edward I, 38.
 Edward III, 27, 32:
 Edward IV, 2, 4, 57, 59, 60, 73, 75, 76, 82, 85, 86;
 acclamation, 76; apothecary, see Clerk, John; court, 20, 94; and the Hanse, 73-79; household ordinances, 96; (il)legitimacy of his children, 2, 69; invasion of France, 73; loyalty to, 67, 68; medical recipes for his use, 94, 96, 97, 99, 102; his physician, see Frise, James; Hattecliffe, William; precontract of marriage, 145-47, and see Butler, Eleanor; (return from) exile, 66, 75, 77, 83; Welsh descent, 71.
 Edward V, 67.
 Edward VI, 3, 21, 70.
 Elizabeth I, 70, 71.
 Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII, 71, 114-15.
 Ely, bishop, see Morton, John.
 Estfeld, William, mercer of London, 34, 36, 37, 38, 39, 46.
 Eton College, 20.
 Farthinghoe, Northants., 25n.
 Fastolf, Sir John, 68.
 Ferrara, 19.
 Ferrers, Henry, 84.
 Fitzherbert, family, monuments, 86, 89.
 ---, John, medical recipe for his use, 100.
 Florence, 11.
 Foljambe, Thomas, of Walton, Derbys., 83-84.
 France, 20; claim of the English kings to the crown of, 16, 17, 18; Edward IV's invasion of (1475), 73; royal family, 71.
 Fraunceys, Elizabeth, widow, of London, 38n.
 ---, Robert, 47.
 Free, John, 12, 19.
 Frise (Fris), James, physician to Edward IV and Richard III, 95.
 Frowyk, Joan (born Sturgeon), wife of Thomas, 50.
 ---, Thomas, steward of Isleworth, 50, 54, 57, 61.
 funeral monuments, 86-92.
 Gairdner, James, editor of the *Paston Letters*, 67.
 Gargrave, Henry, of Southwark, 46n.
 ---, John, marshal of Marshalsea, 46.
 ---, William, 46-47.
 Gaunt, John of, 71.
 Glamorgan, 44; 'Greneordez', 45, 48; the lady of, see Beauchamp, Anne, and Despenser, Isabel; manor of Roeth, 46, 48.
 Gloucester, abbey, 76.
 Gloucester, Humphrey, duke of, 11, 28n.
 Gloucestre, John, 50.
 Godyn, John, grocer of London, 38n.
 Goldesburgh, Edward, baron of the exchequer, 62, 63.
 Goldwell, James, bishop of Norwich, 68.
 Gonalston, Notts., manor, 81, 86, 92.
 Graunte, John, ironmonger of London, 55n.
 Gray's Inn, 49.
 Grayson, Thomas, 94.
 Greene, Godfrey, 75.
 Greenwich, Middlesex, 54, 56.
 Grene, John, 84, 86.
 Grey, Lord, de Ruthin, 49.
 Grocin, William, humanist, 12.

- Gryce, John, 42.
- Gveldres (Gelre, Gelderland), Adolf van Egmont, duke of, 74, 78.
- Guild of Our Lady and the Holy Cross, St Mary and All Saints church, Chesterfield, 90.
- Guild of the Holy Cross, Stratford-upon-Avon, register of, 120-22.
- Gulle, family, 26.
- Gulle, Denise (born Dyster), 26, 27, 28, 32.
- , Thomas, mercer of London, 26, 27, 30, 32, 33.
- Gunthorpe, John, dean of Wells, 10, 19.
- Hageley, John, of king's household, 50.
- Hakedy, John, apothecary of Henry VI, 55.
- Hampton, Laurence, mercer of London, 27.
- Hanse, Hanseatic League, 73-79.
- Harlech, castle, Wales, 57, 58, 73.
- Harries, Thomas, treasurer of Wells Cathedral, 4.
- Harringay, Middlesex, 46, 52.
- Hastings, Thomas, 84.
- , William, 84.
- Hattecliffe, William, physician to Henry VI and Edward IV, 95, 100.
- Havering at Bower, Essex, 52.
- Hawkins, John, servant of John, lord Wenlock, 77.
- Henry IV, 24, 25, 29.
- Henry V, 70.
- Henry VI, 20, 49, 66, 73, 75, 76, 77; his apothecary see Hakedy, John; his chancellor, 75; his nurse see Astley, Joan; his son, 73; his physician, see Hattecliffe, William; Somerset, John; Redeption, 59.
- Henry Tudor (Henry VII), 2, 70-72, 83; claim to the crown by inheritance or conquest, 71; his use of the name 'Richmond', 70.
- Henry VIII, 70, 71.
- heralds, 115-17; in Europe, 134-36.
- Heriz, family, inheritance, 81.
- Hertwell, family, 31n.
- , Alice, wife of Sir John Reyns, 28n.
- , Ellen (born Dyster), wife of John Hertwell, see Dyster, Ellen.
- , Henry, 31.
- , John, 26.
- , John, mercer, 26, 28n, 30, 31-34, 37.
- , Mary (born Preston), wife of Henry Hertwell, 31.
- , Sir William, 26.
- , Thomas, of Preston, Northants., 26.
- Heston, Middlesex, 59.
- Hexham, battle, 85.
- Highgate, Middlesex, 47.
- Hill, Sir Thomas, grocer of London, 64.
- Hoccleve, Thomas, 25.
- Holes, Andrew, archdeacon of Wells, 11-12.
- Holme Pierrepont, Notts., 80; St Edmund's church, 81, 86, 87, 88 (Figs 1, 2), 89; and see Caunt, John.
- Horrox, Rosemary, *Study in Service*, 66-67.
- Horsley, Derbys., lordship, 82.
- Hospitallers, the prior of the Knights Hospitallers, 136-39.
- Howard, John, duke of Norfolk, 66, 110-12.
- Howes, Thomas, 68.
- Hull, 78.
- humanism in England, 11, 19, 118-20; and see, Free, John; Grocin, William; Holes, Andrew; Linacre, Thomas; Weiss, Roberto
- Hunden, John, bishop of Llandaff, 76.
- Huse, Nicholas, victualler of Calais, 77.
- Hylton, Walter, alabasterman, commissioned to make a tomb for Richard III, 90.
- Iceland, 73.
- Ingoldsby, Raulyn, 43.
- Isleworth, Middlesex, 23, 36, 40, 41,

- 50, 53, 56-61 passim, 63; steward, see Thomas Frowyk; vicar, see Edward Wyche.
- Jany, Richard, 'catour' of royal household, 55, 56.
- Jones, Peter Murray, 94, 98, 102.
- Joyce, Isabel, 62.
- Joyner, Master Martin, 96.
- Kastorp, Heinrich, mayor of Lübeck, 74, 77-79; his brothers, Gerdt and Hans, 79.
- Kemp, family, 91.
- Kendall, John, merchant of Bridgewater, 20.
- Kent, rebellion, 66, 73; the Weald, 66.
- Keterich, Guy, grocer of London, 41n.
- , Lettice, wife of Richard, 41n.
- , Richard, grocer of London, 37-38, 41.
- Kingsnorth, manor, Kent, 28n.
- Kingston, Middlesex, 56.
- Kirkby-in-Ashfield, Notts., 81.
- Knight, Alice, 37.
- , John, master of St Bartholomew's Hospital, 57.
- Lacey, John, chaplain, 40.
- Lancaster, house of, 71; regime, 76.
- Lancastrian conspiracies, 73; sympathies, 75.
- Lathell, Nicholas, 95.
- Leen, river, 83.
- Leicester, 66; university library, 18.
- Leland, John, 2, 12, 18.
- Leweston, Philip, filacer of the common pleas, 39.
- Linacre, Thomas, humanist, 12.
- Lincoln, 40, 66; bishop of, see Rotherham, Thomas; Russel, John; and see Markby, William.
- Lincolnshire, 83.
- Llandaff, bishop of, see Hunden, John.
- London, 23-65 passim, 66, 73, 74, 78; chamberlain, 36; clerk of the chamber, see Osborn, Richard; common clerk, see Carpenter, John; recorder, 33, and see Danvers, Robert; Husting, court of, 59; mayor's court, clerk of, see Cartledge, Robert; undersheriff, see Burgoyne, Thomas; customs of the port, 25, 48.
- London, churches and parishes, All Hallows Barking, 37, 63; All Saints/Hallows Bread St., 37, 42; All Saints London Wall, 37, 64; St Anne Aldersgate, 58; St Bartholomew's parish, Broad St ward, 30-31; St Dionis Backchurch, 37, 64; St Laurence Jewry, 28n, 37; St Magnus, 29n, 37, 59, 60; St Mary at Hill, 37 (the Castle on the Hoop), 64; St Mary Barking, 28n; St Mary Magdalen Milk St., 24, 27, 28n, 36, 38; St Michael Bassishaw, 29, 34, 36; St Michael Paternoster, 38; St Mildred Poultry, 36; St Pancras Soper Lane, 37; St Paul's Churchyard, 41; St Sepulchre, 58; St Vedast Foster Lane, 38.
- London, companies, Cutlers, 38; Drapers, 48-49; Mercers, 24, 29; a scrivener of London, 78.
- London, places, Bassishaw, 24; Baynard's Castle, 76; Billingsgate, 24, 37; Bread Street Comptor, 55; Crutched Friars, 24; 23; Custom House Quay, 37n; Elsing Spital, 52; Fleet Bridge, 37; Friars Minor, 53, and see Wolffe, William; Guildhall, 36, 58; Lincoln's Inn, 34; the Mercery, 37; Minoreesses, 31; Newgate prison, 51; Old Wool Quay (Baudry's Quay), 24, 37, 63, 64; St Dunstan in the East parish, 34, 37 (the Basket), 52, 64 (Colehalle); Smithfield, 51; Steelyard, 74; Tower, 75; Tower Hill, 28n; and see Southwark; Westminster.
- London, St Bartholomew's Hospital,

- 51-53, 64: church, 39, 40, 62; clerk, see Cok, John; close, 23, 36, 39-41, 45, 47, 48, 49-53, 54, 61; master, see Barton, John; Knight, William; Nedham, John; Wakering, John; schoolmaster, see Reynold, John.
- London, St Martin le Grand, 1, 2; dean of, see Cawdrey, Richard.
- London, streets, Aldermanbury (the Seven Fanes), 37; Bishopsgate, 37; Bridge St., 33, 60, 62; Cheapside, 24, 36, 38; Chicken Lane, 28n; Duck Lane, 52; Fenchurch St., 37, 64; Holborn, 42; Petty Wales, 23-24; St Dunstan's Lane, 64; 40; Poultry, 24, 36, 63, 64; 64; Seething Lane, 24; Shoe Lane, 42; Soper Lane, 24, 37, 38; Thames St., 24, 37; Vytery Lane, 51; Watling St., 24, 37, 64.
- Longford, Henry, 83.
- Loos, Anita, *But – Gentlemen Marry Brunettes*, 50.
- Lopham, Denis, mercer, 27.
- , Thomas, 27n.
- Louis XI, 57.
- Lovell, Francis, viscount, 66.
- , Raulyn, 30.
- Low Countries, 59, 74; trade, 29.
- loyalty, the word, 66-69.
- Lübeck, 75, 77; mayor of, see Kastorp, Heinrich.
- Luther, Martin, 70.
- Luyt Thomas, undersheriff of Middlesex, 61, 65.
- , Joan, wife of Thomas, 61.
- Lynn (Bishop's Lynn, King's Lynn), Norf., 73, 78.
- Lynn, Dame Alice, wife of William, 53.
- , William, grocer of London, 28n, 52.
- Lynne, Notts., 91; and see Coke, William.
- Maddesdon, Robert, of Kingsholme, Glos., 47.
- Maidstone, 68.
- Maior, Emanuel, 'plaster of Emanuel Maior', 98.
- Malory, Thomas, his books, 103-05.
- Malpas, Philip, draper of London, 49 and n.
- Man, Edward, mercer of London, 30n.
- Mansfield, Notts., lordship, 82, 86.
- manuscripts, 131-34; penwork and strapwork, 4-21; Cambridge, Trinity College, R.14.5, 12, 13-15 (Figs 10-12), 18; London, British Library, Cotton Julius B xii, 115-17; Cotton Tiberius B. xii, 16-17 (Figs 13-16), 18; Harley 1628, 94-102; Harley 1736, 97; Oxford, New College Library C.288, 12; Taunton, Somerset Record Office, D/D/Breg. 7, 1-22.
- Manvers, Sir Michael, 80; and see Pierrepont, Annora.
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 57, 75.
- Markby, Alice, wife of William, see Domenyk, Alice.
- , Emma, wife of William, of Lincoln, 35, 40, 41n.
- , John, goldsmith of London, 34, 35, 38, 40, 48.
- , William, filacer of common pleas, 32n, 34-41, 48; brass, 39-40, 44, 53-54, 56, 60, 61, 62.
- , William, goldsmith of London, 35, 38.
- , William, of Lincoln, treasurer and mayor, 34, 35, 40, 41n, 48.
- Market Harborough, Northants., 23.
- Marowe, Thomas, 64.
- Mary I, 70.
- Massingberd, Elizabeth, 59.
- , John, 59.
- , Thomas, 59.
- 'Master of the Shaded Initials', 19.
- Maudeleyns manor, Herts, 28n, 34.
- Mauleverer, Halnath, of Westminster, gentleman, 45.
- Maxwell-Lyte, Sir Henry, 3.

- medical recipes, 94-102.
 merchants, 73-79.
 Michell, Nicholas, merchant of Lucca, 45n.
 Middlesex, parliamentary subsidies, 50, 57.
 Middleton, Thomas, 51.
 Mille/ Mull, Hugh, son of Thomas, 57.
 ---, Thomas, of Harescombe, Glos., 58.
 Milner, William, 51.
 Mitchell, Margery, silkwoman of London, 37.
 Molefaunt, Margaret, Lady (born Astley), 52.
 Molyneux, Thomas, probably from Haughton, Notts., 91-92.
 Mone, Roger, tailor of London, 64.
 Morley, Nicholas, of Aspenden, Herts., 46-47.
 Mortham, John, 42.
 Mortimer, family, 71.
 Morton, John, bishop of Ely, 66.
 ---, John, master of the rolls, 62.
 ---, Robert, royal official, 32.
 ---, William, priest, 41n.
 Muschamp, family, 60 and n.
 ---, Maud, silkwoman of London 60.
 ---, Thomas, mercer of London, 60.
 Muswell, Middlesex: shrine of Virgin Mary, 47.
 Nedham, John, master of St Bartholomew's Hospital, 57.
 Neville, family, of Rolleston, Notts., 85, 91.
 Neville, Cecily, duchess of York, medical recipe for her use, 96.
 ---, Richard, earl of Warwick, 49-50, 66, 78; and Calais, 74, 78; his sisters, 113-14.
 Neville, Henry, ironmonger of London, 55n.
 Newcastle, 78.
 Newmarch, Joan, (born Shirley), widow of Robert, 45, 52-53.
 ---, Robert, 45, 53.
 Norbury, Derbys., 86.
 Nordon, Richard, draper of London, 39.
 Norman, John, draper, 49.
 Norris, John, 66.
 ---, Sir William, 66.
 Northampton, 23; battle, 76.
 Northamptonshire, 23-24, 25, 28.
 Northwood, John, gentleman, 38n.
 Norwich, bishop of, see Goldwell, James.
 Norwood, Middlesex, 54, 55.
 Nottingham, 82; friars, 86.
 Nottinghamshire, 83; gentry society, 80-93.
 N-Town, the N-Town play, 151-53.
Old Tenures, 60.
 Oliver, Humphrey, ironmonger of London, 55n.
 Olney, Robert, 62.
 Ormesby, Arthur, 50.
 ---, Idonia (born Colbroke), wife of Arthur, 50.
 Orston, Notts., manor, 85.
 Osborn, Richard, clerk of the chamber of London, 36, 39.
 Osterley, Middlesex, 49n.
 Otley, John, mercer of London, 30.
 Oxford, Bodleian Library, 19; Deep Hall, 1, 11; Henxey Hall, 11; Lincoln College, 1; New College, 1, 11, 12; University, 2, 12.
 paintings, fabrics depicted in paintings, 105-08.
 papacy, 70.
 Papplewick Moor, Sherwood Forest, 84.
 parliament, legal proceedings, 128-30.
 Parker, John, scrivener of London, 50, 60.
 Parker, William, mercer of London, 25, 28n, 30n.
 Parliament 1455-56, 49.
 Paston, John I, 68.
 ---, John III, 66, 67.
 Paul II, pope, 12.

- Payne, John, merchant of
Southampton, 45n.
- Peckham, Surrey, 60n.
- Peke, John, ironmonger of London, 55
and n.
- Pery, John, 37.
- Pevsner, Nicholas, 2.
- Peyto, Sir William, 47n, 48.
- Phelip, Sir William, of Dennington,
Suff., Lord Bardolf in right of his
wife, 43.
- Philpot, Roger, lawyer, 62, 63-64.
- Pierrepont, family, 80-93; family tree,
82.
- , Annora (born Manvers), 80, 83.
- , Edmund, 82.
- , Francis, 82; 85.
- , Sir Henry (died 1452), 83-84.
- , Sir Henry, (died 1457), 84.
- , Sir Henry, (died 1499), 80-93.
- , John, of Radmanthwaite, 84, 86.
- , Roger, of Radmanthwaite, 86.
- , Thomasia, wife of Sir Henry (died
1457), 84.
- , William, 85, 89.
- Pierson, Joan of London, widow of
armourer, 48.
- plays, mystery plays in East Anglia,
151-53.
- Plumpton, Northants., 27.
- Plumpton, Sir William, 75, 84.
- Poines, John, servant to the duke of
Norfolk, 75.
- Polleford, Notts., 87.
- Porta Halen, Glamorgan, 44.
- Portaleyn, Alice, wife of Thomas, see
Domenyk, Alice.
- , Edmund, of Glamorgan, 35, 44.
- , Edmund, son of Thomas, 35, 50,
53, 60, 63-65.
- , Margaret, 44.
- , Thomas, 35, 44-50, 53, 54n, 55,
56-62.
- , Thomas, son of Thomas, 35, 50,
59-60, 62-65.
- Pottingham, Henry, 57.
- Powterell, John, 37.
- Poynings, Sir Edward, 68.
- Preston, manor, Northants, 31, 47.
- Preston, Sir Laurence de, 31.
- Ragon, Robert, grocer of London, 41n.
- Rawson, Christopher, son of Richard,
64.
- , Isabel, wife of Richard, 64.
- , John, son of Christopher, 64.
- , Richard, mercer of London, 64.
- Reformation, 71; see also chantries,
dissolution of.
- religion, image, text and church, 122-23.
- Reynes, family, 28n.
- Reynold, John, schoolmaster of St
Bartholomew's Hospital, 51.
- Rich, Richard, mercer of London, 28n.
- Richard III, 2, 66, 70; as duke of
Gloucester, 140-41; medical recipe
for his use, 97; medical supplies for
Scots campaign, 98; coronation, 66;
court, 94; lawyer, 91-92; medical
recipes for his use, 94; motto, 68;
his physician, see Frise, James; new
books on Richard III, 145-49; tomb,
90; Welsh descent, 71; Bosworth,
83, 147-48.
- Richmond, 'Lady Richmond', 94.
- Ringeston, Thomas, 62.
- Robert, Walter, of Cranbrook, 68.
- Rodwel, Dr Warwick, 2.
- Rolleston, Notts., 81.
- romances, English medieval popular
verse romances, 139-41.
- Rome, 19; Henry VIII's break with, 70.
- Roos (de Ros), family, 80, 85.
- Roos, Edmund, 85.
- , Thomas, lord, of Hamlake, 85;
- Philippa, his wife, 85.
- Rotherham, Thomas, bishop of
Lincoln, archbishop of York, 92, 94.
- Rothewell, Thomas, 50.
- Royston, Herts., 51.
- Russell, John, bishop of Lincoln, 63-64.

- St Albans, first battle of , 49.
 St Anthony, 45.
 St David's, bishop of, see Tully, Robert;
 cathedral, 1.
 St Edmund, images of, 149-51.
 St George, his cult in England, 141-43.
 St John of Beverley, 63.
 St John the Evangelist, 45.
 St Mary Magdalen, 45.
 Salisbury, bishop of, see Beauchamp,
 Richard; Woodville, Lionel.
 Sampson, William, fishmonger, 33.
 Savery, John, ironmonger of London,
 55.
 Schagen (Skagen, the Skaw), Denmark,
 78.
 Scott, Kathleen, Dr, 18-19.
 Selwood, John, abbot of Glastonbury;
 10, 19.
 Sewale, Philip, servant of Richard
 Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick, 45n.
 Shadworth, John, mercer of London,
 24, 25n, 29, 30-31, 34, 36, 37.
 Sheen, Middlesex, 56.
 Shipley, Alice, wife of Richard, see
 Domeynk, Alice.
 ---, John, son of Richard, 35, 42, 43, 50,
 61-65.
 ---, Richard, filacer of common pleas,
 35, 41-44, 53; 54, 62; his 1st wife,
 Katherine widow of Sir John Tyrell,
 see Burgate, Katherine.
 ---, Robert, mayor of Coventry, 41.
 ships and shipmasters, 124-26.
 Shirley, Beatrice, wife of Sir Hugh, 52,
 53.
 ---, Elizabeth, 1st wife of John, 53.
 ---, John, secretary of Richard
 Beauchamp, 42, 45, 52-53.
 ---, Margaret (born Lynn), 2nd wife of
 John, 52, 53.
 ---, Sir Hugh, 52.
 Simnel, Lambert, 2.
 Skagen, see Schagen.
 Soest, Westphalia, 74.
 Somer, Henry, clerk of the receipt of
 exchequer, 25, 30, 34.
 Somerset, John, physician of Henry VI,
 46, 54-55.
 Southam, John, 43.
 Southampton, customs, 25.
 Southwark, 75; Marshalsea, 46.
 Spayne, Ralph, scrivener of London,
 38n.
 Spekyngton, John, 5, 8 (Fig. 5), 10.
 ---, William, 10.
 Spetilman, William, chapman of
 Warwickshire, 33n.
 Stafford, Henry, duke of Buckingham,
 66, 101, 102.
 Staffordshire, 83.
 Stairs, Richard, skinner of London, 75.
 Stanford, John, 94.
 Stanhope, family, 91.
 Stanton-on-the-Wolds, Notts., 92.
 Staunton, Thomas, 89.
 Staveley, Derbys., manor, 82.
 Stillington, Robert, bishop of Bath
 and Wells (1466-91), 1-22; his
 chantry chapel, 21; rebus of his
 name, 9 (Fig. 7); his register, 1-22.
 Stodeham, William, the elder, of
 Burford, 45n.
 Stodeye, William de, vintner of
 London, 24.
 Stokes, William, 37.
 Stonor, Sir William, 66, 67.
 Stratford at Bow, Middlesex, nunnery,
 24.
 Strelley, Notts., 90.
 Strelley, family, 80.
 ---, Elizabeth (born Pierrepont), 85.
 ---, John, 85, 90, 91.
 ---, Sir Nicholas, 85.
 ---, Sanchia (born Willoughby), 85.
 Strete, William, butler to Edward III,
 27, 28n, 32.
 Stuart, royal family, 70.
 Sturgeon, Richard, clerk of the crown,
 52, 54.

- Sugar, Hugh, vicar-general of the diocese of Bath and Wells, 1-22; his chantry chapel and device, 10-11. surgery, treatise on (BL MS Harley 1736), 97; surgeons, 101.
- Sutton, Dr Anne, 20, 21, 68.
- Sutton, Hamo, stapler of Lincoln, 34.
- Sutton Bonnington, Notts., St Anne's church, 89.
- Swerenden, William, clerk of the chancery, 51.
- Syon, Abbey, Middlesex, 36, 54, 61; steward of see Frowyk, Thomas; and see Isleworth.
- Tattershall, Lincs., college, 81, 87, 89.
- Taunton, Som., 1.
- Taylor, Sir William, grocer of London, 64.
- Tewkesbury, battle, 83.
- Thames, river, 36, 54, 62.
- Theoderic, surgeon, 101.
- Thornton, John, glazier of Coventry, 42.
- , Robert, 42.
- Throgmorton, Thomas, of London, gentleman, 45n.
- Tibshelf, Derbys., manor, 81; church, 87, 89.
- Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester, 48.
- Tollerton, Notts., 81.
- Torell, family, 42 and n.
- , John, son of Thomas, 42.
- , Thomas, 42.
- Tottenham, Middlesex, 52.
- Towton, battle, 58, 83.
- Tudor, Edmund, earl of Richmond, 71.
- , Jasper, 76.
- , Owen, 70, 71.
- , royal family, 70; roses, 5; the family, name and reputation, 70-72.
- Tudor/Tydder, Henry (Henry VII), 2, 70.
- Tully, Robert, bishop of St David's, 75, 76, 78.
- Turk, William, fishmonger of London, 61.
- Turnaunt, Richard, 50.
- Twickenham, Middlesex, 54, 57, 59.
- Tyrell, Sir John, of Heron in East Horndon, Suff., speaker of parliament, 41-42, 43, 44; his widow, see Burgate, Katherine.
- Utrecht, 74, 77, 79; bishop of, see Burgundy, David of; treaty of, 74.
- Verney, Ralph, mercer of London, 31n.
- Vygerons, Thomas, citizen of London, 33.
- Wakering, John, master of St Bartholomew's Hospital, 40, 41, 51, 52, 53.
- Walker, William, parson of Rodmell and Ardingly, Sussex, 96, 102.
- Walsche, Robert, 37.
- Walsingham, Nicholas, mercer of London, 27n.
- Walyse, John, attorney, 60.
- Wanmate, Hermann, clerk of the Steelyard, 74-79.
- Warbeck, Perkin, 70.
- Warbulton, Robert, mercer of London, 27.
- Warner, Robert, 52; his wife, Margaret, 52.
- Warwick, borough, 49; MP, see Portaleyn, Thomas.
- Waynflete, William, bishop of Winchester, 75, 78.
- Weiss, Roberto, 12.
- Wells, cathedral, 1, 2, 12, 20; library, 18; and see Bath and Wells.
- Wenlock, John, lord, deputy captain of Calais, 77.
- Westminster, abbey, 74; steward of, see Frowyk, Thomas; St Stephen's Chapel, 1; dean and chapter, 64.
- Weston, Robert, mercer of London, 50, 59, 60.
- Whatley, John, mercer of London, 36, 39.
- Whittingham, Sir Robert, 73.

Whittington, Richard, mercer of
 London, 24, 29, 38.
 Whitton, Middlesex, 59.
 Widmerpool, Notts., manor, 81, 86; and
 see Charnock, John.
 Wilkinson, Robert, ironmonger of
 London, 55.
 Willoughby, family, 80, 91; mausoleum,
 86.
 ---, Sir Richard, tomb, 90, 91.
 ---, Sir Robert, 85.
 Willoughby-on-the-Wolds, Notts., 86.
 Winchester, bishop of, see Waynflete,
 William; college, 1, 11, 12.
 Windsor, Berkshire, 56; castle, 2.
 Wolffe, Friar William, 53.
 Wollaton, Notts., St Leonard's church,
 90.
 Woodcock, John, mercer of London,
 29n, 30.
 Woodford, Ralph, 91.
 ---, Sir Robert, 90-91.
 Woodville, Lionel, bishop of Salisbury,
 66.
 ---, Queen Elizabeth, attorney of, see
 Luyt, Thomas.
 Wyche, Edward, vicar of Isleworth, 55.
 Wykeham, William of, 12.
 Wylkynson, Thomas, medical recipe for
 his use, 97.
 Wymbersley, John, 42.
 Wyse, Thomas, chaplain, 90.
 York, archbishop of, see Rotherham,
 Thomas.
 York, house of, 2, 92; York and
 Lancaster, 71.
 ---, Elizabeth of, 71.
 ---, Margaret of, see Burgundy.
 ---, Richard Plantagenet, duke of (died
 1460), 49, 76, 84; his wife, see
 Neville, Cecily.
 Yorke, Elizabeth, wife of William, 57.
 Yorke, William, stapler, 57.
 Yorkist court, 1; medical recipes at,
 94-102.

Yorkist symbols, sunburst, 4; collar of
 suns and roses, 88 (Fig. 2), 92.
 Yorkshire, unrest in, 73.

Index

- Aachen, 49.
 alabaster, 1, 2.
 Aldrych, Thomas, mayor of Norwich, 55.
 Alençon, France, 75.
Alexander, romance, 88.
 Allington, William, lawyer, 38, 40n., 43.
 Alrede, Richard, 28n.
 Ame, Edward, 34.
 Anjou, Charles of, 76; and see Margaret of Anjou.
 Anne Neville, queen of Richard III, 23;
 College of Queen Anne, see
 Cambridge, Queens' College.
 Arc, Joan of, 69.
 Arden, Anne, daughter of Sir Peter, wife of
 John Bohun, 29, 31 and n.
 —, Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Peter, wife
 of (1) Sir John Skrene, (2) Richard
 Harper, (3) Andrew Dymmock, 24,
 28, 29, 30, 31, 34, 35, 37, 38, 40, 44–45.
 —, Sir Guy, 30.
 —, John, 29.
 —, Katherine, wife of Sir Peter, 30, 31.
 —, Sir Peter, justice of Common Pleas,
 24, 28–31, 33, 34, 36, 37n., 44, 45;
 armour, books, chapel and household
 goods, 29–31; tomb and brass in
 Latton church, 31.
 —, Thomas, rector of Much Haddon,
 Herts., 29n, 30.
 Armada, Spanish, 3.
 arms and armour, 29–30; 'flatdaggar', 34.
 Arras, Jean d', his *Méluine*, 87.
 Artois, 69.
 Arundell, Sir John of Llanherne, 32.
 —, Katherine (born Chideock), 2nd wife
 of Sir John, 32n.
 Ash, Kent, 1, 2.
 Ashdon, Cambs., 39.
 Aston, Herts., 26n.
 Austell, John, canon of Wells, half-
 brother, 65; his library, 61–66; his
 sister, 63; his sons, 62–63; his wives,
 62.
 Awme, Thomas, of Wells, 63; his wife, 63.
- Ayston, Richard, of Colchester, shearmen,
 24, 36, 37, 40, 45n.
- Babraham, Cambs., 28n, 35.
 Badlesmere, Hugh de, figure in Conan
 Doyle's *Sir Nigel*, 4–5.
 Balbus, Nicholas, his *Catholicon*, 30, 64.
 Balzo, del, Francesco, duke of Andrea;
 Sveva, born Orsini, his wife; and see
 Luxembourg, Marguerite of.
 Barentyne, Drugo, 28n.
 Barley family, 30n.
 —, Joan (born Bibbesworth), wife of
 Thomas junior, 44.
 —, Thomas, 44.
 Barnet, battle (1471), 23, 32.
 Barowe, Thomas, rector of Castle Camps,
 39.
 Beauchamp, Eleanor, duchess of
 Somerset, 76.
 Beaufort, Edmund, 1st duke of Somerset,
 74, 77, 78.
 —, Henry, bishop of Winchester, cardi-
 nal, 72, 74.
 —, Margaret, countess of Richmond, 12,
 45, 88.
 Bedford, John, duke of, 69, 70, 73, 87;
 books, 87–88; death, 71; lands, 71, 74;
 his wife Anne of Burgundy, 70; his
 second wife, Jacquetta of
 Luxembourg, 67–91; will, 72.
 beds, 30.
 Beman, Nicholas, esq., 27n., and Alice his
 daughter, 27n.
 Benhall, Suff., manor, 36n.
 Berell, Gerard, fellow of Queens' College,
 43.
 Bibbesworth, Herts., manor, 44.
 —, Edmund (d. 1446), 44 and n.
 —, family and arms, 44.
 —, Goditha, wife of Edmund (d. 1466),
 44.
 —, John (d. 1449), 44; sisters Joan and
 Agnes, see Barley and Cotes.
 —, Robert, 29, 30.

Bibbesworth (*continued*):

- , Thomas (d. 1485), 28n., 29, 30, 32–33, 34, 36, 37n., 38, 39, 43–44, 45n.
- Billing, Thomas, 34n.
- Bilsington, Kent, parish, 15.
- Bilsington Inferior, Kent, 15.
- Blackhall, Richard, 34, 35.
- Blackheath, battle (1497), 48.
- Blickling, Norf., St Andrew's church, 14.
- Blount, Sir John, 37n.
- , Roland, son of Sir John, 37n.
- Bobbingworth, Essex, 26n., 27n., 36n., 45.
- Boethius, *De consolations*, 29–30.
- Bohun, Sir Humphrey, of Midhurst, 29n.
- , John, 28n., 29, 30, 31n., 44n.; for his wife see Arden, Anne.
- , Ursula, wife of Sir Robert Southwell, 31n.
- Boleyn, arms, 14; family, 14.
- , Geoffrey, mayor of London, 8.
- , Sir Thomas, 18.
- Bonaventure's *Life of Christ*, 30n.
- Bonde, William, fellow of Queens' College, 39, 40, 43.
- books, of assises, hunting, law, statutes old and new, terms, grammar, massbook, primer, psalter, 29–30; Bedford Hours and Psalter, 87; Salisbury Breviary, 86–87; canonical book, 61–66; books of Jacquetta of Luxembourg, duchess of Bedford, 86–89; and see Boethius; Balbus, *Catholicorum*; Bonaventure's *Life of Christ*; Gower, John; Legends of the Saints; *Siege of Troy*; Pizan, Christine de.
- Bonville, William, lord, 77.
- Borstall, Kent, manor, 5.
- Bosworth, battle (1485), 7, 43.
- Bowbank, Roland, of Shouldham, 52–54, 58.
- Brabant, Anthony, duke of, 69, 70.
- Brackenbury, Robert, 12.
- Bramston, William, 4.
- Bray, John, prior of Shouldham, 52, 58.
- Bray, Sir Reginald, 45, 47.
- Buckingham's rebellion, 12.
- Bumpstead Helion, Essex, 26n., 28n., 39, 40n., 42, 43.

- Burgh, Robert, alderman of Norwich, 55.
- Burghley, lord, 17.
- Burgundy, Anne of, sister of Philip the Good, wife of John duke of Bedford, 70, 72.
- , dukes of, 80; Charles the Bold, 81; John the Fearless, duke of, 69; Philip the Bold, duke of, 69; Philip the Good, 70, 81; territories, 69; and see York, Margaret of.
- Burton-on-Trent, 2.
- Cade, John, rebellion, 4, 5.
- Calais, 49, 71, 77, 78, 79, 80; lieutenant, 77.
- Cam, Thomas, mayor of Norwich, 55.
- Cambridge, university, 61; Queens' College (College of Queen Anne, St Margaret and St Bernard), 23, 25, 38–43, 45, 46; benefactor, Lady Roos, 43n. and see Richard of Gloucester, Skrene, Sir John; fellows see Berell, Gerard, Bonde, William, Duffield, William, Redale, Miles, Riplyngham, John, Shaa, Ralph, Songer, Ralph; president of, see Doket, Andrew, Wilkinson, Thomas.
- Camps, Cambs., 26n., 28n.
- Cantelow, family and arms, 5; and see Great Finborough, Suff.
- Canterbury cathedral, 1; archbishop, see Cranmer, Thomas; Grindal, Edmund; Kemp, John.
- Capella, Martianus, his *De nuptiis Mercurii et Philologie*, 64.
- Capelle, 15.
- Carde, [...], of Sudbury, Suff., 50, 57.
- carpet, 30.
- Castle Camps, a de Vere lordship in Richard of Gloucester's hands, Cambs., 23, 36, 38, 39–43; rector see Barowe, Thomas.
- Catesby family, 29.
- Catherine of Valois, queen of Henry V, 73.
- Chaldwell, Essex, 26, 27n., 36n.
- Chamberlayn, Sir Robert, of Gedding, steward of duke of Gloucester, 33, 35, 38, 39–41, 45–46.
- , Sir Roger, 33, 37n.

- Chambers, Edmund, 26n.
 Champagne, France, 69.
 chancery suits, 36-43, 46.
 chapel furnishing, 30.
 Charles V, king of France, 87.
 Charles VI, king of France, his queen, 87.
 Charlton, Som., manor, 74.
 Charolais, France, 69.
 Chellaston Hill, near Derby, 2.
 Cheney, Sir Thomas, 4; and see Cheyne.
 Chertsey, family, 26n., 38.
 Cheyne, John, 26.
 —, William, 25.
 —, Agnes, born Young, 14.
 —, Alexander, 12, 14; Florence, his wife, 12, 14.
 —, Alexander, of Patricbourne, 7.
 —, Anne, born Hoo, 8.
 —, arms, 7, 8, 11; crest, 7; family, 1-22; family tree, 6, 13.
 —, Edward, dean of Salisbury, 8.
 —, Eleanor, born Salerne, 7.
 —, Eleanor, born Shottesbrooke, 7, 8.
 —, Francis, 8, 15, 16.
 —, Frydeswith, 16.
 —, Henry, 16, 17, 18.
 —, Humphrey, 12.
 —, Isabel, born Boleyn, 8, 13.
 —, Sir John, 7, 8, 12, 15; at Bosworth, 7.
 —, John, 12.
 —, lord, 3.
 —, Robert, 12.
 —, Roger, 12, 15.
 —, Sir Thomas, 14, 16, 17, 18, 19, 21, 22.
 —, William, 7-15.
 —, William, of Cralle, Sussex, 8-9.
 —, William, the elder, of Sheppey, 8.
 civil war, vandalism during, 19.
 Clare, honour of, 44; and see York, Cecily Neville, duchess of.
 Clarence, George, duke of, 3, 4, 5, 21, 84, 85, 86, 89; exile, 80.
 Clerk, John, 24, 36, 37 and n., 40.
 Cobham, family, 21.
 Cokerell, John, 34.
 Colchester, see Ayston, Richard.
 Colcombe, Devon, 77.
 Colton, Cristiana (Christina), 24, 36, 37 and n., 40.
 Common Pleas, court of, see Arden, Sir Peter; Rickhill, Sir William; Pernell, Richard.
 Commonwealth, 20.
 Conan Doyle, Arthur, his *Sir Nigel*, 4-5.
 Condon, Margaret, 48.
 Condorowe, Nicholas, 27.
 Congreve, Christopher, son of Richard, 45n.
 —, Richard, 45n.; wife Anne (born Harper), 45n.
 Cook, Thomas, mayor of London, 83, 84, 86.
 Cornburgh, Alured, 44n.
 Cornysch, John, 37n.
 Cotes, Agnes, born Bibbesworth, wife of Thomas, 44.
 —, John, 44, 45n.
 —, Thomas, of Hunningham, Warws., 44.
 Courtenay, Thomas, earl of Devon, 77.
 Coventry, Katherine, wife of William Rickhill (d. 1433), 24.
 Cranmer, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 61.
 Croft, Sir James, 17.
 Crome, John, sheriff of Norwich, 55.
 Crowmer, arms, 5.
 —, Catherine, born Cantelowe, 5.
 —, Elizabeth, born Fiennes, 5.
 —, Sir James, of Tunstall, 5.
 —, William, 5.
 —, William, mayor of London, 5.
 Cunningham, Sean, 48.
 Curzon, Sir Robert, 49.
 Daly, Augustus, 4.
 Darcy, John, 33.
 Darell, Sir John, his effigy, 1.
 Datchworth, Herts., 26n.
 Deal, Kent, 8.
 Denys, William, 35.
 Dissolution of the monasteries, 16, 19.
 Duket, Andrew, President of Queens' College, 39, 40, 42, 43.
 Doreward, Sir John, 35.

- Drayton, William, 37n.
 Dudley, Edmund, 52.
 Duffield, fellow of Queens' College, 39n.
 Dufton, Martin, 43.
 Dymmock, Andrew, baron of Exchequer (d. 1510), 24, 44n., 45.
 East Anglia, and Henry VII, 49, 50.
 Eastchurch, Kent, 7.
 Easter sepulchre, 2.
 Easter, Good, High, Essex, 26n.; manor of Wares, 27.
 Edgecote, battle (1467), 84, 85.
 Edward IV, 20, 32, 73, 80; exile, 33, 35, 86; French campaign, 34, 35; household ordinances, 9; marriage, 67, 81, 82, 85, 86; prisoner of the earl of Warwick, 85.
 Edward V, birth, 83; coronation, 12; 20; signet writ, 12.
 Edward of Lancaster, son of Henry VI, 86.
 effigies, Yorkist, 1-22.
 Elizabeth I, 5, 16, 19.
 Elizabeth Woodville/Wydeville, queen of Edward IV, 67, 77, 81, 82, 83, 85, 86, 90; coronation, 83; in sanctuary, 83.
 Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII, 83.
 Elmley, manor, 5.
 Ely, bishopric of, 36, 70.
 Empson, Sir Richard, 47, 48, 51, 52, 57.
 Enfeld, John, 28n.
 —, Middx., manor, 31.
 Enghien, France, 70.
 Epping parish, Essex, manor of Chambers, 26, 36n., 38, 40n.
 Essex, William, remembrancer of Exchequer, 30, 36.
 Estfeld, Margaret, daughter of Sir William, wife of Sir Humphrey Bohun, 29n.
 —, Sir William, mayor of London, 29n.
 Exchequer, see Arden, Sir Peter; Dymmock, Andrew; Essex, William; Roucliffe, Brian.
 Exeter, 77; cathedral, 65.
 Exeter, Anne of York, duchess of, 76.
 Fabyan, Robert, his chronicle, 79, 81, 82, 83, 84.
 Faryndon, Berks., Holy Trinity church, 12.
 Fastolf, Sir John, 74.
 Felsted, Essex, 25.
 Feman, Robert, monk at Shouldham, 58-59.
 Ferrara, Italy, university, 64.
 Ferriby, John, 26n.
 Fiennes, Sir James, lord Saye and Sele, 5.
 Finchley, Middx., 44n.
 FitzLewis, Mary, second wife of Anthony Woodville/Wydeville, 88, 90.
 Fitzpayn, Elias, of Churchill, 61.
 Flanders, 69.
 Fogge, Sir John, 84.
 Fowlmere, Cambs, manor, 23.
 France, 69, 72; chancellor, 70.
 Fulbrook, Warks., 70.
 Galtres, forest, Yorks., 29, 31.
 Garabet, Marilyn, 4-5, 7.
 Gardener, Robert, alderman of Norwich, 55.
 Gardner, Arthur, 2n, 20.
 Garth, Thomas, 37n.
 Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, explorer, 17.
 Gilston, Herts, manor of Netherhall, 29n, 31.
 Gipping, Suff., 27, 32.
 Gloucester, Humphrey, duke of, 71, 76.
 Godeneston or Guyton, Surrey?, 15.
 Golde, Richard, 34.
 Gooch, Thomas, cordwainer of Norwich, 49-52, 54-56.
 Gower, John, his *Confessio Amantis*, 87, 88, 89 (ill.).
 Grafton Regis, Northants., manor, 75, 79, 81, 82.
 Great and Little Leighs, Essex, 25; manor of Mulsham Hall, 25n, 26, 28n., 36n., 37.
 Great Finborough, Suff., manor and parish, 25, 27, 40n.; manor of Cantelowes, 25, 36n., 40n.; manor of Onchouse, 25, 28n., 33, 36 and n.
Great Chronicle, see Fabyan, Robert.
 Great Hampden, Bucks., 27.
 Great Saling, parish, Essex, manor of Saling Hall, 44.

- Great Waltham parish, Essex, manor of Southouse, 44.
 great wardrobe, 9.
 Green, Thomas, 37.
 Gregory's Chronicle, 79.
 Grene, John, 28n.
 Grey, Prof. H.L., 73.
 Grey, John, first husband of Elizabeth Woodville/Wydeville, 77.
 Grindal, Edmund, archbishop of Canterbury, 17, 18, 20.
 Gybonne, Richard, feoffee of William Skrene, 25n., 26n.
 Gylle, Margaret, wife of William Skrene the younger, 25n.
 —, Richard, 25n.
 Hainault, 69.
 Halyburton, Patrick, canon of Wells, 65.
 Hampden, Edmund, 28n.
 —, Elizabeth, 28n.
 —, John, of Hampden, Bucks, 24, 27, 28n.
 —, Philippa, daughter of John, wife of John Skrene, 24, 27–28, 36, 37.
 —, Thomas, 36, 37.
 Hampton, W.E., his *Memorials of the Wars of the Roses*, 4.
 Harcourt, county in France, 74.
 Harewood, 21.
 Harlow, Essex, 27, 28n., 29.
 Harper, Humphrey, son of William, 45n.
 —, John, son of Richard, 45n.
 —, Richard (d. 1492), 24, 31, 37n., 38, 40, 44–45; his wife, see Arderne, Elizabeth.
 —, Richard (d. 1507), son of Richard, 38n., 45.
 —, William, 45 and n.
 Hasted, Edward, 4.
 Hastings, Sir Ralph, 37n.
 —, William, Lord, 37n.
 Hatton, Sir Christopher, 17.
 Hellard, Stephen, chaplain, 30.
 Henry VI, 73, 74; councillors, 85; death, 86; illness, 80; as king of France, 70, 71; his mother, 73; queen, see Margaret of Anjou.
 Henry VII, accession, 82; sedition during his reign, 48–53.
 Heron, East Horndon, Essex, 27; see Tyrell, Sir Thomas.
 Herte, Isabella, 63.
 Hever, Kent, 18.
 Higden, Ranulph, his *Polychronicon*, 64, 66.
 Hoby, Sir Edward, 3.
 Hogarth, William, painter, 3, 4.
 Holland, 69.
 Holland, Maud, half-sister of Richard II, 69.
 Holstok, William, 16.
 Hopton, William, 38, 40, 42, 43.
 Hotham, Thomas, rector of Latton, Essex, 30.
 Howard, Elizabeth, wife of 12th earl of Oxford, 23.
 Hundred Years' War, 4.
 Huntingdon, Thomas, gentleman, 43.
 Ingatestone, Essex, 35.
 Ireland, 23, 24, 37.
 Ireland, William, 4.
 Isabeau of Bavaria, queen of Charles VI of France, 87.
 Jeronimo, Signor, Spanish ambassador, 3.
 Jones, Randolph, 7.
 Josselyn, Ralph, secretary to the earl of Oxford, 50, 57.
 Jowell, Geoffrey, cordwainer of Norwich, 49–52, 54–56.
 Kelly, John, 62.
 —, Nicholas, 63.
 Kemp, John, archbishop of Canterbury, 72.
 Kendale, John, secretary to Richard, duke of Gloucester, 38, 40, 41, 42, 43.
 Kilburne, Richard, his *Topographie ... of Kent*, 19.
 Kimberley, Norf., 33.
 Kimpton, Herts., 44.
 Knebworth, Herts., 26n.
 Knight, John gentleman, 44n; his wife Emelina, 44n.

- Lacy, Thomas, gentleman, 39, 40, 43.
 La Haye-du-Puits, France, 71.
 Lancaster, duchy of, 44, 47, 51, 55, 57, 71, 73.
 Lancaster, house of, 1, 5, 13.
 Latton, Essex, 28n., 29; chantry, 31;
 church, 30, 31, 45; manors of Latton
 Hall and Latton Merks, 29, 31, 44, 45;
 rector see Hotham, Thomas.
 Lee, John, 26n.
 —, Richard, mayor of London, 79, 80, 85.
 Legends of the Saints, 30n.
 Leicester, earl of, 17.
 Leland, John, antiquary, 65.
 Lemsey, Edward, of Northfleet, Kent, 24,
 36, 37.
 —, Edward, son of Edward, 24.
 —, John, ironmonger of London, 24.
 —, Rose, born Rickhill, wife of Edward, 24.
 Lepine, David, 61.
 Limbourg, 69.
 Lincoln, earl of, 17.
 Little Chart, Kent, 1.
 Little Thurrock, Essex, 26, 36n; and see
 West Thurrock.
 livery collar, 3.
 Livy, Titus Livius, his *Decades*, 64.
 London, 2, 70, 79; Clifford's Inn, 23;
 Great Fire, 14; Middle Temple, 45;
 Tower, 12, 49, 80.
 —, churches, St Martin le Grand, 27; St
 Mary Orgar, 5; St Michael Paternoster
 Royal, 14; St Paul's, 52, 71; canon of,
 see Arden, Thomas; Shaa, Ralph.
 —, goldsmith, see Shaa, Edmund.
 —, mayors, see Boleyn, Geoffrey; Cook,
 Thomas; Crowmer, William; Lee,
 Richard; Young, John;
 —, recorder see Starkey, Humphrey.
 Longhouse, Essex, manor, 28n, 36n.
 Lorraine, 69.
 Low Countries, 69, 80.
 Lucas, Thomas, Henry VII's solicitor
 general, 47, 50, 52, 57, 58.
 Luxembourg, family, 69; family tree, 68.
 —, Jacquetta, of, duchess of Bedford,
 67–91.
 —, Jean III of, count of Guise, 69.
 —, Louis, bishop of Thérouanne, 69–72.
 —, Louis of, count of St Pol, 69, 70.
 —, Marguerite of, born del Balzo, 69.
 —, Pierre I of, count of St Pol, 69; funeral
 service, 71.
 —, Waleran III of, count of St Pol, 69.
 Lyonhill, David, 12.
 Lyra, Nicholas of, 64, 66.
 Macon, France, 69.
 Malory, Robert, 28n.
 Mandreigh, William, 34–35.
 manuscripts, see also books.
 —, Cambridge, Pembroke College 307,
 87, 89 (ill.).
 —, London, British Library, Add. 42131,
 87, 88; Cotton Otho D ii, 87; Harley
 4431, 87.
 —, Oxford, Bodleian Library Bodley 264,
 88.
 —, Paris, Bibliothèque nationale, lat.
 17294, 86–87.
 March, lion of, 1.
 Marden, Kent, lordship, 14.
 Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI,
 75, 76, 77, 79, 80, 83, 85.
 Markham, Sir John, chief justice of the
 King's Bench, 83, 84.
 Marleburgh, Gregory, 37n.
 Marney, Sir John, 33.
 Matching, Essex, 26n., 27n., 36n., 45.
 Maximilian I, emperor, 48–50.
 Mereworth, Kent, 1.
 Methelay, John, apprentice at law, 8.
 Middleton, lordship, 14.
 Mille, John, gent. of London, 29.
 Milton Regis, Kent, church, 7.
 Minster, Kent, abbey church of Sts Mary
 and Sexburgha, 1–22.
 Molyneux, Robert, 14.
 Monstrelet, Enguerran de,
 French/Burgundian chronicler, 70.
 Monte Croce, Ricold de, his *Itinerarium*,
 87.
 Montgomery, Sir Thomas, 37; his 2nd
 wife, Lora, 37n.
 Morton, John, 37n.
 —, Robert, 37n.

- motto, of Jacquetta of Luxembourg,
 duchess of Bedford, 87.
 Much Haddon, Herts., 29n.
 Nettlestead, Kent, St Mary's church, 8.
 Neville, Anne, duchess of Buckingham,
 76, 79, 83.
 —, Anne, countess of Salisbury, 79.
 —, Richard, earl of Warwick, 78, 81, 83,
 84, 85, 86, 89; castle, 85.
 —, Thomas, bastard of Fauconbergh, 86.
 Newchurch, parish, 15.
 Newport, Margaret, 30n.
 Northwood, family, 7.
 —, Middx., manor, 5.
 —, Sir John, 5.
 Norwich, 52; cordwainers, 47–59;
 Guildhall, 49, 55; mayor, 56, and see
 Aldrych, Thomas; Cam, Thomas;
 mayor, aldermen and sheriffs, 49, 55.
 Nottingham, 2.
 Nycoll, manor or tenement on the Isle of
 Sheppey, 15.
 Olmstead (Olmestede) family, 39n.
 — Hall, manor of, Cambs. and Essex, 23
 and n., 25, 26n., 28n., 35, 38–43.
 —, William, butcher, 39.
 Ongar, Essex, 26n., 27n., 36n., 45.
 Orpington, 43n.
 Orsett, Essex, 26n., 27n., 36n.
 Orsini, Sveva, see Balzo, del.
 Oxford, Elizabeth wife of 12th earl, see
 Howard, Elizabeth.
 Oxford, university, 61, 62; Greek Hall, 63.
 Paris, 71.
 Parker, John, 40, 41.
 Paston, William, 26n.
 Patribourne, Kent, manor, 15.
 Penshurst, Kent, 18.
 Pernell, Richard, attorney of Common
 Pleas, 29, 36, 40n.
 Pevsner, Nicolas, 20.
 Philip the Fair, archduke of Austria, 49.
 Pigot, Thomas, of Starston, Norf., 24, 27,
 28n.
 Piper, Christopher, 29, 34, 35.
 —, Geoffrey, 34, 35.
 Pizan, Christine de, works, 87, 88.
 Pole, Edmund de la, 35, 47–59.
 —, John, 2nd duke of Suffolk, 29, 31, 33, 35,
 36, 38; his wife, Elizabeth
 Plantagenet, 31; their household, 23,
 31–32, 45.
 —, John, earl of Lincoln, 35, 43.
 —, Richard, 48, 51.
 Preston, Thomas, 43.
 Pultney, John, esq., 44n.
 Purbeck marble, 2, 3.
 Pympe, family, 8.
 Queenborough, 4, 17; castle, 3, 5, 22; con-
 stable, 14.
 Quinton, John, 26; his wife, Joan, 26.
 Rampston (Ramsden), John, attorney,
 37n., 40n.
 Randolff, John, alderman of Norwich, 55.
 Redale, Miles, fellow of Queens' College,
 43.
 Ree, Sir Roger, 35.
 Reformation, 66; destruction due to the,
 18, 65.
 Richard II, his half-sister, Maud Holland,
 69.
 Richard III, as duke of Gloucester, 23, 31,
 32, 35, 36, 38–42, 45–46, 47; as king,
 82, 86; accession, 82, 89; at Bosworth,
 7; Buckingham's rebellion, 12; his
 'foundation', chantry at Queens'
 College for those killed 1470–71 etc.,
 32–33, 43n.; coronation, 67; council,
 33, 38–40, 45; exile 33, 80; interest in
 Tyrell family, 33 and n., 45.
 Richmond, palace, 17.
 Rickhill, Alice, daughter of Sir William,
 see under William Skrene, her
 husband.
 —, John, son of Sir William (d. 1431), 24,
 25n.
 —, Rose, wife of Edward Lemsey, 24.
 —, Sir William, justice of Common Pleas
 (d. 1407), 24, 25.
 —, William, son of Sir William, of Ifield
 Kent, 24, 25n, 37; his wife Katherine
 Coventry, 24.

- Riplyngham, John, fellow of Queens' College, 43.
 —, Robert, parson of Stanford, Berks., 43n.
 —, William, merchant of Hull, 43n.
 Ripon, 43n.
 Rippes, William, cordwainer of Norwich, 49–51, 54–56.
 Rochester, castle, 15.
 Rockingham, Northants., forest, 77–78.
 Roucliffe, Brian, baron of Exchequer, 29, 30.
 Rouen, 71; castle, 71.
 Rowe Mores, Edward, 5.
 Roweton, manor or tenement on the Isle of Sheppey, 15.
 Roxwell, Essex, 35, church of St Michael and All Angels, 34, 38; parish, 23 n., 26n.; its manors of Dukes, Mounteneys, Newland Hall, Tyehall, Skrenes, 25n, 26n., 27, 34n., 36n., 37n., 38; Serles, 27, 38.
 Ruckinge, Kent, parish, 15.
 Russell, John, of Soham, 50–54, 57–58.
 Rycyls, John, 5; Margaret, 5.

 St Albans, first battle (1455), 78; second battle (1461), 79, 80.
 St Augustine, his *City of God* and *De Trinitate*, 64, 66.
 St Barbara, 34.
 St Denis, 34.
 St George, 34; feast, 71.
 St John of Jerusalem, Priory, Middx, 26.
 St Katherine, 34.
 St Loe, Edmund, 63.
 —, John, 63.
 —, Nicholas, 62.
 —, Walter, 64.
 St Margaret, 34.
 St Michael Archangel, 34.
 St Nicholas Bishop, 34.
 St Pol, see Luxembourg.
 St Thomas of Canterbury, 34.
 Sandwich, 78.
 Scotte, Samuel, painter, 3.
 Scotus, Marianus, his chronicle, 64.
 sergeant at arms, duties of, 9.

 Shaa, Edmund, goldsmith of London, 39n.
 —, Ralph, fellow of Queens' College, 39, 40, 43.
 Shellow, Essex, 25, 26n., 36n., 37n.
 Sheryngton, Robert, 14.
 Shottesbrooke, arms, 8, 11.
 Shottesbrooke/Shotesbroke, Sir Robert, 7, 12.
 Shouldham, Norf., Gilbertine house, prior, 47–59; and see Bray, John.
 Shuchburgh, John, 35n.
 Shurland, Kent, manor, 7, 8, 15, 16, 17, 21.
 Shurland, Margaret de, 7.
 Shurland, Robert de, 7.
Siege of Troy, 30.
 Skerne, John, of the earl of Oxford's household, 32n.
 Skrene, Christiana, 24, 36; her daughter Margaret by unknown husband, 24; her granddaughters, Emen and Katherine, 24.
 —, Christiana, infant, 24.
 —, Isabel, 24, 36.
 —, John (d. 1452), 24, 26 n. 19, 27–28, 39n., 44n.; his wife Philippa Hampden, 27–28.
 —, John, infant, 24, 28.
 —, Sir John (d. 1474), son of William and Alice Tyrell, 23–46; his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Sir Peter Arden, 24, 28, 29, 30, 31, 34; inherited, 28; bequest from Arden, 29–30.
 —, Margaret, daughter of William the elder, 24, 26, 27n., 39n.
 —, Philippa, daughter of John Hampden, wife of John, 24, 27–28.
 —, Thomas (d. 1466), 24, 25, 26, 27n., 28, 29, 39 and n.
 —, William, serjeant at law (d. 1421), 23–26, 36, 38; his wife Alice Rickhill, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 36, 37, 39.
 —, William the younger, 25n, 39n.; his wife Margaret Gylle, 25n.
 —, William (d. 1431), 24, 25–26, 27; his wife, Alice Tyrell, 24, 26n., 27, 28, 37.
 Snave, Kent, parish, 15.

- Somerville, Robert, 48.
 Songer, Ralph, fellow of Queens' College, 43.
 Spain, ambassador, 3.
 Spice, Clement, 25.
 Squirry, arms, 5.
 Stafford, Anne, born Neville, Duchess of, 36, 37n.
 —, dukes of Buckingham, 27, 38.
 —, Humphrey, duke of Buckingham, 4.
 —, John, bishop of Bath and Wells, 65.
 Stafford, Sir Humphrey, of Grafton, 4.
 Stanford Rivers, Essex, 25, 26n., 27n., 36n., 45; Berwicks and Caunes, 25, 27n., 36n., 37.
 Stapleford, Essex, 26n., 27n., 36n., 45.
 Starkey, Humphrey, recorder of London, 38, 40n., 43.
 Starston, Norf., 27.
 Stevenage, Essex, parish: manors of Halfhide, Holmeleys, Bromesend, 26 and n., 28n., 36n.; Shephall, 26n., 28n., 36n.
 Stevenson, Richard, monk at Shouldham, 58–59.
 Stevyn, John, 40.
 Stikney, Lincs, rector of, see Bonde, William.
 Stonor family, 28n.
 Stony Stratford, 81.
 Stowmarket, Suff., 27, 36.
 Strange, L'Estrange family, 27 and n.
 —, John, 27n.
 —, John (d. 1468), 27n.
 —, Roger (d. 1436), 27n.
 —, Hamo, 24, 26.
 Strange of Knockin, John, lord, 77, 90.
 Styward, Jeffrey, sheriff of Norwich, 55.
 Sulyard, John, lawyer, 38, 40n., 43.
 Sussex, earl of, 17.
 Swanley, Kent, 15.
 Swanne, Thomas, 35n.
 Swathyng, Edmund, of Letton, 33n.
 table of ivory of Salutation of Our Lady, 30n.
 Talbot, John, earl of Shrewsbury, 72.
 tapestry, *Siege of Jerusalem*, 83.
 Tewkesbury abbey, 4; battle (1471), 5, 23, 30, 32, 45.
 Théroutanne, 71; bishop, 69; cathedral, 70.
 Thinkell, Thomas, burgess of Cambridge, 43.
 Tilbury, East and West, Essex, 26, 27n., 36n.
 Timperley, John, junior, 35n., 36.
 —, Roger, 34n.
 Toddington, Beds., 16.
 Toft, Henry, informer under Henry VII, 53.
 Tolleshunt Darcy, Essex, manor of, 33.
 Towton, battle (1461), 80.
 Tudor, Henry, 12; at Bosworth, 7; and see Henry VII.
 —, house of, 1, 13, 47, 89.
 —, Owen, 73.
 Tunstall, St John the Baptist church, 5.
 Turmine, Mr, 4.
 Turnour, Henry, esq., 40n., 43.
 Tutbury, Staff., 2.
 Tyrell, Alice (d. 1460), married (1) Hamo(?) Strange; (2) William Skrene; (3) Thomas Pigot, 24, 26 and n., 28n, 37; her dower, 27; her death 28.
 —, Edward, son of William, 24, 27, 31, 32, 33.
 —, family, 24, 32n.
 —, Humphrey, 44n.
 —, Sir James, son of William, 24, 27, 31, 32, 33, 35, 38, 45.
 —, John, speaker of the Commons (d. 1437), 24, 26–27; his 1st wife Alice Coggeshall, 26.
 —, Margaret, born Darcy, wife of William Tyrell of Gipping, 32 and n.
 —, Robert, 37n.
 —, Sir Thomas, of Heron, East Horndon (d. 1477), 24, 27, 28n., 33, 36.
 —, William of Beeches (d. 1471?), 32.
 —, William, of Gipping (ex. 1462), 24, 27, 31.
 universities, Oxford and Cambridge, 61.
 Valerius Maximus, 64.

- Vere, John de, 13th earl of Oxford, 32, 43 and n., 47–55, 57; rights as overlord, see Olmstead Hall manor.
- Veysy, John, precentor of Exeter cathedral, 65.
- Wafyn, William, of Hedingham, 50–54, 57.
- Wake, Thomas, squire of Richard Neville, earl of Warwick, 85.
- Waldegrave, Sir William, 49.
- Walsingham, Sir Thomas, 17.
- Waltham Holy Cross, abbot of, 36.
- Warden, Kent, 15.
- Ware, Herts., 28n., 36.
- Wavrin, Jean de, Burgundian chronicler, 81.
- Weever, John, his *Ancient Funeral Monuments*, 3, 7, 14, 18, 19.
- Wells, 63; bishop of Bath and Wells, see Stafford, John; cathedral, canon, see Austell, John; Halyburton, Patrick; chapel of the Holy Ghost, 63, 64; library, 62, 64, 65; prebend, 63; vicars choral, 64.
- Westhorpe, Suff., 33, 34.
- Westminster, abbot of, 26, 36, 37n.
- West Thurrock, Essex, 74.
- Wilkinson, Thomas, president of Queens' College, 43.
- Willingale, Essex, 26n.
- Winford, Som., rectory, 63.
- Wingfield, Suff., 32, 34.
- Wollesby, Robert, monk at Shouldham, 58–59.
- Wolston, Richard, 34.
- Woodhouse, Sir Edward, of Kimberley, Norf., 32, 33, 35.
- , Sir Henry, 33.
- Woodville, see Wydeville.
- Woolpit, Suff., 35.
- Worcester, John of, see Scotus, Marianus.
- Worcester, William, 79.
- Writtle, Essex, 25, 26n., 36n., 37n., 38; church of All Saints, 26, 34, 39; Stane chantry, 34 and n.
- Wydeville, Anne, 75, 90.
- , Ant(h)ony, lord Rivers, 45, 67, 75, 77, 79, 80, 81, 87, 88, 90, 91; his wife, Elizabeth Scales, 77.
- , Elizabeth, 75, 90.
- , family, 67–91.
- , Jacquetta, duchess of Bedford, wife of Richard Wydeville, 67–91; her children and their spouses, 90.
- , Jacquetta, 77, 90.
- , Sir John, 85, 86, 89, 90.
- , Margaret, 75, 90.
- , Richard, lord Rivers, 67–91; his father, 72, 73.
- York, 2; house of, 5, 13, 48.
- York, Anne of, duchess of Exeter, 76.
- , Cecily Neville, duchess of, 32, 80, 84, 88.
- , Margaret of, duchess of Burgundy, 81.
- , Richard, duke of York (d. 1460), 35, 78.
- , Richard, duke of York, son of Edward IV, 20.
- Young, Sir John, mayor of London, 14.
- Younge, Geoffrey, attorney, 37n., 40n.
- Zeeland, 69.

Index

- Agge, Augustine, physician of The Hague, 88.
- Agnes, servant of Agnes Don-Bretton, 80, and see Wheeler, Agnes.
- Arches, court of, dean, see Hawarden, Humphrey.
- alabaster workshops, 12-13.
- Alcock, John, bishop of Worcester, 39, 40; register, 39, 44-45.
- Aldrich, Elizabeth, of Norwich, 86 n. 146.
- Alwyn, Elizabeth (born Mustell) last wife of Nicholas, senior, 84.
- , Francis, son of Nicholas, 84 n. 137.
- , Margaret (born Thomas), wife of Richard, 84 n. 137.
- , Nicholas, mercer of London and stapler, 84-85.
- , Nicholas, son of Richard, 84 n. 137.
- , Richard, son of Nicholas, 84 n. 137.
- Alybon, Richard, 87.
- Anne, Neville, queen of Richard III, 22.
- Antwerp, Brabant, 87.
- Argassonne, John, ironmonger of London, 76 n. 91.
- Arslok, Peter, in household of George Neville, 56-58.
- Ashwellthorpe, Norf., 2, 3, 4-7; bailiff, see Herward, William; manor, 5, 6, 7.
- Askew, Anne, martyr, 99.
- Astry, Sir Ralph, 64 n. 30.
- Atherstone, Leics, 4.
- Audley, Edmund, bishop of Rochester, 38.
- Aunsham, Elizabeth, 86 n. 146.
- Aylmer, Juliana (born Bretton), wife of Sir Laurence, 80, 84, 86, 91.
- , Margery (born Langrige) 1st wife of Laurence, 83 n. 129.
- , Sir Laurence, draper and mayor of London, 83 and n. 129, 90, 91-92.
- Bale, Robert, scrivener, 70 n. 58.
- Bardsey, Robert, scrivener(?), 68 n. 50.
- Barford St Martin, Wilts., parson of, see Harwarden, William.
- Barley, John, 71.
- Barker, Anne, cousin of Angel Don, 86.
- Barnard Castle, Co. Durham, 52.
- Barnet, battle of, 5, 57.
- Barowe, John, master of rolls, 49, 50, 102.
- Barton, Henry, mayor of London, 127.
- Basset, William, ironmonger of London, 91.
- Bath and Wells, bishop of, see Stillington, Robert.
- Batte, John, ironmonger of London 76 n. 91.
- Baxter, James, 2.
- Beauchamp, Elizabeth, daughter of 1st earl of Worcester, 11, 17.
- , Richard, 13th earl of Warwick, 11.
- , Thomas, 12th earl of Warwick, 11.
- , William, 1st baron Bergavenny, 11.
- Beaufort, Edmund, 2nd duke of Somerset, 19.
- , Joan, wife of Ralph, 1st earl of Westmorland, 11.
- Beccles, Suff., school, 131.
- Bennington, John, grocer of London, stapler, 72.
- Bergh-Apton, Norf., 26.
- Berkeley Castle, 21.
- Berkeley, Thomas, 21 n., 26.
- Billesdon, John, 83.
- , Robert, haberdasher and mayor of London, 73, 76.
- Birchanger, Essex, 75 n. 83.
- Birling, Kent, 11, 22, 27, 28, 31, 32.
- Blackheath rebels, 83.
- Blaxhall, Suff., 22, 26.
- Bledlowe, Thomas, grocer of London, 69 n. 56.
- Blomefield, Francis, Norfolk antiquary, 1, 4.
- Bodley, Elizabeth/ Isabel, daughter of Richard, 1st wife of William Butler, grocer, 86 n. 145.
- , Richard, grocer of London, 86 n. 145.
- , Thomas, tailor of London, 86 n. 145.
- Bonner, Edmund, bishop of London, 93.
- books, use of, 133.

- Borromei Bank, 96.
 Boston, Lincs., mayor of, see Dymoke, Sir Robert.
 Bosworth, battle of, 1, 3, 4, 6, 22, 50, 78, 110, 111; campaign, 1-6.
 Boteler, William, carter, 61.
 Bothe, Robert, dean of York, 49, 50.
 Bouchier/ Bourghier, Sir Humphrey (d. 1471), 5.
 —, Henry, earl of Essex, 95.
 —, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 18, 37, 38, 39, 44-45; his register, 37, 41.
 Brent, Devon, 91.
 Brentford, Guild and Chapel of All Angels, 75-76.
 Breton, William, woolpacker, 63 n. 26.
 Bretton, Anne, daughter of William the publisher, 91.
 —, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, wife of William Jenny, 74 n. 81, 80, 83.
 —, Henry, son of Thomas, died young, 80, 84.
 —, Joan, daughter of Robert and Maud, 63.
 —, Joan, daughter of Thomas by 1st wife, 68, 80; wife of (?) John Stork, 71.
 —, Joan, daughter of Thomas by 2nd wife, wife of William Essington, 80, 82-83.
 —, Juliana, daughter of Thomas, wife of Laurence Aylmer, 80, 83, 84, 91.
 —, John, son of Thomas, died young, 80, 84.
 —, Margaret, daughter of Thomas, died young, 80, 84.
 —, Matilda, daughter of Thomas, 80, 83.
 —, Peter, son of Thomas, died young, 80, 84.
 —, Robert, bowyer, 62-63; wife, Maud (born Curlet), married 2nd Thomas Dorchester, 62-63, 68 and n. 52.
 —, Thomas, ironmonger and alderman of London, 59, 62-79, 80, 90; attended coronation of Richard III, 73; alderman, 73-79; estate, 81; grant of arms, 74, 88; sheriff, 76-78; will, 78-79; for 2nd wife see Don-Bretton, Agnes.
 —, Thomas, son of Thomas, died young, 80, 84.
 —, William, son of Robert, 63.
 —, William, grocer, 64n.
 —, William, son of Thomas, publisher, 59, 75, 80-84, 86-91; will, 89, 91.
 Breun, Hawise (born Hilton), wife of Laurence, gentleman, 48n.
 Breymonger, Joan, wife of John, 80.
 —, John, 80; his estate, 80.
 Brittany, canvas trade, 70.
 Broke, John, grocer of London and stapler, 71, 72 n. 72, 80, 82.
 Brooke, Edward, 6th lord Cobham, 18.
 —, Sir John, 7th lord Cobham, 18.
 Brown, William, mayor of London (d. 1508), 83.
 Buckfast abbey, Devon, 92, 93; abbot, see Don, Gabriel.
 Buckingham rebellion, 1, 73.
 Bulkie, fellow of Balliol College, Oxford, 55.
 Bullesdon, Thomas, skinner of London, 80.
 Burgh Ash, Suff., 22.
 Burgo, John de, *Pupilla oculi*, 88, 89.
 Burgundy, Anthony, Bastard of, 5.
 —, army and wars, 117; dukes, 124.
 Burley, Anthony, grocer of London, 87 n. 147, 91.
 —, Christopher, 87.
 —, Emma, wife of John, 87 n. 147.
 — family, of Walbrook London, 87 n. 147.
 —, John, saddler, 87 m. 147.
 Burne, John, 47; wife, Margery, widow of Godfrey Hilton, 47, 48.
 Burscough Priory, Lancs., 15.
 Burton, Emmota, stapler, 82.
 Bury St Edmunds, Suff., 3, 6.
 Butler, William, grocer and alderman of London, 74 n. 82, 82, 83 n. 128, 84, 85 n. 139, 86 n. 145 (his wives), 87 and n. 149 (daughter).
 Button, Agnes, stapler, 82.
 Calais, 5, 58, 77, 81, 85; Hammes Castle, 58, 111; merchants of Calais, company of the staple, 59, 70, 71; bonds and pardon 1505, 82; arms, 84, 86; chapel of St Thomas of the Staple, 86; conductor, 71; and see Alwyn, Nicholas,

- Bennington, John, Billesdon, Robert,
Bretton, Thomas, Bretton, William,
Broke, John, Burton, Emmota,
Butler, William, Button, Agnes,
Crull/ Curle, Thomas, Dalton,
Katherine, Don-Bretton, Agnes,
Don, Angel, Goodrik, Agnes, Grace,
Ellen, Horne, William, Johnson,
Ellen, Lyndesey, Elizabeth, Mone,
Margery, Pope, Agnes, Stork, John,
Tate, John II, Tate, Margery, Waryn,
Agnes; and see wool trade.
- Cambridge University, 57, 58, 88, 102;
King's College, 102; Queens' College,
102; Trinity College, 93; university
preacher, see Hutchyn, John.
- Campbell, Colen, architect, 10.
- Castelowe, Henry, mercer of London, 84
n. 137, 85 n. 139.
- Canterbury, archbishop see Bourghier,
Thomas, Cranmer, Thomas,
Warham, William, Winchelsey,
Robert; cathedral priory and chronicle,
116-17, 127; convocations, 36, 37;
observantine friars, 86.
- Catesby, Sir John, 66-67.
- Carlisle, bishop of, see Story, Edward.
- cathedrals and charity, 130.
- Caxton, William, printer, 88; exemplar for
Chronicles of England, 133-34.
- chancery, clerk embellishing charter, 68 n.
50.
- Charles V, Holy Roman Emperor, 29.
— VII of France, 20.
- Chaucer's parson and pardoner, 97-98.
- Chaworth family, 107.
—, Sir Thomas (d. 1459), 107.
- Chester, attorney general of earldom, see
Essington, William; bishop of, see
Hales, John.
- Chesterfield, Derbys., 51.
- Chichester, bishop of, see Story, Edward;
Cathedral, 25.
- Chirk Castle, Welsh Marches, 51.
- Clark, Linda, 95-97.
- Clerk, John, Edward IV's apothecary, 66
n. 43.
- Clifford, Sir William, 124.
- cloth industry, 71, 76-77 (riots in
London), 119-20, 130-31.
- Codyngton, Margery, co-heiress of
Hokley estate, 70 n. 58.
- Colbroke, Robert, ironmonger, 64;
daughter, Idonia, wife of Arthur
Ormsby, 64.
- Colet, John, dean of St Paul's, 85, 86, 87;
refounded guild of Holy Name of
Jesus, 86.
- common-profit book charity, 67.
- convocations, 35-45; see under name of
king.
- Cook, Thomas, mayor of London, 56-57.
- Corbet, William, ironmonger of London,
66, 68.
- Corfe, Castle, Dorset, 51.
- Cornborough, Yorks., 50.
- Cornburgh, Avery, servant of Yorkist
kings, 65, 66, 75 n. 87.
- Cornwall, duchy of, attorney general, see
Empson, Richard, Essington,
William; trade in tin, 61-62.
- Cotwille, William, of London, 63.
- Coventry, Warks., White Friars, 17n.
- Covert, Richard, 26.
- Cranmer, Thomas, archbishop of
Canterbury, 93.
- Cromwell, Oliver, 59, 93.
— family of Huntingdonshire, 93.
— alias Williams, Richard, nephew of
Thomas, m. Elizabeth Mirfyn, 92, 93.
- , Thomas, minister of Henry VIII, 25,
30, 92.
- Crosby, Sir John, grocer of London, 69-
70, 72 n. 72.
- Crowland Chronicle, 50.
- Crull, see Curle.
- Cumin, use of, 129.
- Curle, Anthony, servant of William
Bretton the publisher, 91.
- Curle / Crull family, 62 and n. 17, 63, 68
n. 52.
—, Joan, 72.
—, John, 72.
—, Robert, bowyer of London, 63,
—, Thomas, ironmonger of London, 68,
69, 71-72 and n. 68, 78 n. 101.

- Curle / Crull family (*cont.*):
 —, Thomas, bowyer, his wife's daughter, Anneys, 69, 71 n. 68.
 —, Thomas, warden of London Bridge (1537–38), 63 n. 23, 82(?).
 — /Crull, William, 72.
 —, William, grocer of London, 78 and n. 101, 80, 82; m. Matilda Bretton (?), 83, 86.
- Dalton, Katherine, stapler, 82.
 D'Amboise, Emery, grand master of Rhodes, 28.
 Damlett, Hugh, rector of St Peter Cornhill, London, 67 n. 46.
 Danzig, 61.
 Dartford, Kent, 81 n. 114.
 Dartmouth, Devon, *Nicholas of Dartmouth*, 66.
 Daubeney, Henry, 9th lord Daubeney, 28.
 Denys family, of Devon, 93.
 —, Sir Robert, son of Sir Thomas, 92 n. 172.
 —, Sir Thomas, m. Elizabeth Don-Dymoke, 92 and n. 172, 93.
 Deptford, Trinity House, 91.
 Derby, John, alderman of London, chantry, 74, 90, 91.
 Devereux, Elizabeth, Lady Ferrers, 15.
 Devon, church, 131; trade in tin, 61–62.
Disce mori on rings with Wounds of Christ, 86.
 Dobbys, William, 2.
 Dodford, Northants., 95.
 Docket, Andrew, president of Queens' College, Cambridge, 102.
 Don, Angel, son of John and Agnes, alderman of London, 59, 60, 61, 80–81, 82, 84–87, 90, 92; arms, 60, 86, 88; will, 85–87.
 —, Anne (born Sparrow), wife of Angel, m. 2nd Sir Robert Dymoke, 81, 84, 87, 89 and n. 158, 91, 92.
 —, Edward, son of Angel, died young, 85, 89, 92.
 —, Elizabeth, daughter of Angel, m. 1st Thomas Mirfyn, m. 2nd Sir Thomas Denys, 85, 86 n. 144, 87 n. 148, 90, 92, 93; descendants, 93.
 — family, arms, 86, 88.
 —, Francis, son of Angel, died young, 85, 89, 90 n. 160, 92.
 —, Gabriel, son of Angel, abbot of Buckfast, 85, 87, 90, 92–93.
 —, John, mayor of Southampton (1461–62), 59–62, 84; Don fortune, 70; care of his soul, 86; descendants, 93.
 —, Thomas, of Sherborne, Dorset, 60.
 Don-Bretton, Agnes, m. 1st John Don, 2nd Thomas Bretton, merchant stapler, 59–62, 70–81, 82 (shipments of wool); first marriage, 59–62; 2nd marriage, 62, 70–79; birth of last child, 79; gift to St Mary at Hill, 80; overseer to Thomas Philip, 80; children, 80–81; executor to Bretton, 80–81; bequest from Alwyn, 85; ring from Angel Don, 86; overseer to Angel Don, 87; will, 90.
 Doncaster, Yorks., bailiff of, see Hunter, John.
 Donne family of Kidwelly, 59–60.
 —, John, mercer of London, 60 and n. 4, 67 n. 49, 84.
 —, John, poet, 99.
 Dorchester, Constance, 68 n. 52.
 —, Maud, daughter of Thomas, nun at Syon, 67.
 —, Maud (born Curle?), wife of Thomas (m. 1st Robert Bretton), 62–63, 68, 69.
 —, Thomas, ironmonger of London, 63, 64–68, 69; daughter Cecily m. John Marshall, 67, 68, 69.
 drama in East Anglia and Northamptonshire, 130.
 Dudley, Edmund, servant of Henry VII, 83.
 —, William, bishop of Durham, 38.
 Dunthorne, William, common clerk of London, 77.
 Durham, bishop of, see Dudley, William, Shirwood, John; cathedral, mortuary rolls, 132.
 Dymoke, Edward, son of Sir Robert, 90.
 — family, 90 n. 159.

- , Sir Robert, of Lincs., 81, 86 n. 144, 89 and n. 158, 90, 92, 93; chantry, 90; wife see Don, Anne (born Sparrow).
- Edgcote, battle of, 118.
- Eborall, Katherine, 63, n. 24, 67.
- , Thomas, rector All Hallows Honey Lane, London, 63 n. 24, 67.
- Edward I, 36.
- IV, 18, 22, 35, 48, 50, 57, 58, 60, 66, 68, 96; apothecary, see Clerk, John; convocation (1481), 37; convocation (under writ 3 Feb. 1483), 35, 38–41, 42, 44–45; convocations 1460–85, 37; death and illness, 35, 39, 40, 73; funeral 35; hunting party for leading citizens of London, 72; loan to fight Scots, 72; marriage, 42; parliament 1483, 35, 38; physician, see Marshall, Roger; and de Vere family, 110–11.
- V, 35, 40; convocation, 35, 41–44; coronation, 41; parliament, 35, 43; deposition, 35, 43.
- Elford, Staffs., 15.
- Elizabeth I, 93.
- Woodville, queen, 35, 40, 42, 67, 71 n. 68; confessor, see Story, Edward.
- of York, queen of Henry VII, 24.
- Ely, bishop of, see Morton, John.
- Empson, Richard, attorney general of duchy of Lancaster, 82, 83.
- England, Englishness, 113–15.
- English, Michael, mercer of London, 85, 86 n. 146.
- Essex, 74.
- Essington, Joan (born Bretton) wife of William, 82–83, 86.
- , William, attorney general of duchy of Lancaster, 82–83.
- Ewen, Margaret, wife of Thomas, widow of John William and John Gooderiche, 81 n. 114.
- , Thomas, grocer of London, 81 and n. 114.
- exchequer, chamberlain, see Pilkington, John; chancellor, see Somerset, John, Witham. Thomas; king's remembrancer's memoranda roll, 49; teller, see Fitzherbert, John; and see Fenne, Hugh.
- Exeter, bishop of see Neville, George.
- Fane, Sir Francis, 6th earl of Westmorland, 10.
- , John, 7th earl of Westmorland, 9.
- , Sir Thomas, of Badsell, Kent, 10.
- Farleigh Hungerford, Somers., 51.
- Farmer, Richard, grocer (?) of London, 86 n. 146.
- 'Farncham', Essex, 75 n. 83.
- Fasciculus morum*, 68.
- Fayrey, John, mercer of London and stapler, 85 n. 139, 86 n. 145, 87 and n. 149.
- , Mary (born Butler), wife of John, 87 n. 149.
- Fenkyll, John, draper of London, 72, 79.
- Fenne, Hugh, official of Exchequer, 21, 26, 28.
- , Margaret, daughter of Hugh, 21, 22.
- field systems, 128.
- Fitzherbert, John, teller of exchequer, 48.
- FitzWilliam, Richard, 49.
- Fleming, Richard, ironmonger of London, 65 n. 37, 68.
- Flete, William, builder of the More, Rickmansworth, 56.
- Florence, 125.
- Forster, John, 58.
- Fox, Richard, bishop of Winchester, 85.
- Framlingham, Suff., 3.
- Frampton, Richard, scribe, 127.
- Fuller, William, ironmonger of London, 66 n. 43, 70 n. 58.
- Gardner, Arthur, historian, 12.
- Gentry class, 100–01.
- Genoa, merchants in London, 66.
- George, duke of Clarence, 51.
- gilds/ guilds, in East Anglia, 102; shooting gilds, 117; see Stamford.
- Goldwell, James, bishop of Norwich, 38.
- Gooderiche, John, 81 n. 114.
- Goodrik, Agnes, stapler, 82.
- Grace, Ellen, stapler, 82.
- gradual, 88.

- Grandson, battle of, 117.
 Great Stanmore, Middx., 57, 58; rector of, see Singlyton, William.
 Green, John, clerk of the mayor's court, London, 76.
 Greenwich Observantine friars, 86, 91.
 Gregory, William, mayor of London, 127.
 Grey, Sir Thomas, of Durham, 17.
 Hales, John, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, also called of Chester, 38.
 Halliwell Priory, Middx., 83 n. 133.
 Hampton, William E., 12.
 Hardwick family, of Derbys., 132.
 Harrington, James, 49.
 Harris, John, antiquary of Kent, 12.
 harvests 1481-83, 71.
 Harvey, Henry, executor of Gabriel Don, 93.
 Hastings, Sir Hugh, 49.
 —, William, Lord Hastings, 43.
 Hatfield, Yorks., 51.
 Haugh, John, lawyer, 77.
 Haunsard, Thomas, fishmonger of London, 70 n. 58.
 Hawarden, Humphrey, dean of Arches, 81, 88, 89.
 —, William, parson of Barford St Martin, Wilts., 81.
 Helmsley, Yorks., 51.
 Henry IV, court of, 123-24.
 — VI, 57, 96; bureaucracy, 123; physician, see Somerset, John; policy of disinformation, 129.
 — VII, 28, 83, 85, 96; bonds from staplers, 82; his champion, 89.
 — VIII, 28; his champion, 89; queens' households, 89.
 Hertfordshire, 51.
 Herward, William, executor of Thomas Longe, 3, 6, 7.
 Heryot, William draper and mayor of London, 72, 84 n. 137.
 Hicks, Michael, 49, 51-52.
 Hill Hall, Theydon Mount, Essex, 21-22.
 —, Thomas, grocer and mayor of London, 71, 76, 78 n. 99, 83.
 Hilton family, Yorks., 47.
 —, Godfrey, 47, 48; wife Margey, 47, 48; daughters, 48 and n.
 —, Godfrey, son of Godfrey, 47.
 Hokley, Elizabeth, wife of Nicholas Marshall, 66, 69; sister and co-heiress, Margery Codynghon, 70 n. 58; estate, 67, 70 n. 58, 74.
 —, John, 70 n. 58.
 Holkham, Norf., 26.
 Hooton Pagnell, Yorks., 47-53; bailiff, see Lilly, Richard.
 Hopyl, Wolfgang, printer of Paris, 88.
 Horne, Jane, wife of William, 84 and n. 134.
 —, William, salter of London, stapler, 71, 78 n. 99, 82, 83-84 and n. 134.
 hours, book of, 88; with Hymnal, 88.
 Howard, Elizabeth, wife of 12th earl of Oxford, 52.
 — family, 102, 111.
 —, Henry (d. 1446), 95.
 —, John, 1st duke of Norfolk, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 17, 51, 70, 73; retinue, 5, 6.
 —, Katherine, sister of John 1st duke of Norfolk, 17.
 —, Thomas, earl of Surrey, 1-6; wife Elizabeth Tilney, 5; receiver, see Wyatte, Walter; retinue, 5, 6.
 Hunter, John, yeoman of Middleham, of Hatfield, Yorks., 49.
 —, Joseph, antiquary of Yorks., 47, 48.
 Huntingdonshire, 83.
 Huse(c), William, serjeant at law, 49, 50.
 Hussey, Edmund, 29.
 Hutchyn, John, chaplain of Derby chantry, vicar of Over, Cambs., 90.
 indulgences, 133.
 Inglowe, Henry, soldier of East Anglia, 95.
 Ipswich, Suff., economy, 108-10.
 Isabel, servant of Agnes Don-Bretton, 80.
 Isleworth, Middx., 75.
 Iwardby, John, 17.
 James III, of Scotland, 35, 38.
 Jamys, John, 61.
 Jenny, Sir Edmund of Knodishall, Suff. (d. 1510), 83.

- , Elizabeth (born Bretton), wife of William, 74 n. 80, 81, 83, 86.
 — family of Suffolk, 93.
 —, Francis (1510–90), 83.
 —, William, of Knoddishall, Suff. (d. 1519), heir of Sir Edmund, 74 n. 81, 83.
 —, William, justice of king's bench (d. 1483), 83.
 Jesus Christ, Wounds on rings with *disce mori*, 86.
 John, William, 81 n. 114.
 Johnson, Ellen, stapler, 82.
 Judd, Andrew, 92 n. 172.
 Katherine of Aragon, entry to London, 84.
 Kempe, Margery, 114.
 —, Thomas, bishop of London, 38, 39.
 Kendale, John, secretary, attorney of Richard of Gloucester, 49, 50.
 Kent, rebels, 73.
 Kerver, Thielmannus, printer of Paris, 88.
 Kidwelly, Wales, 59, 60.
 Kilburn, Richard, antiquarian, 12.
 king's bench, filacer, see Luyt, Thomas; justice, see Jenny, William.
 Lancaster, duchy of, attorney general, see Empson, Richard, Essington, William.
 —, John of Gaunt, duke of, 11.
 —, Nicholas, common clerk of York, 128.
 Langrige, John, draper of London, 83 n. 129.
 Langtree, Devon, 93.
 Lawdys, Alice, servant of William Bretton the publisher, 91 n. 167.
 Leicester, Leics., 3, 68.
 Leventhorp, Nicholas, receiver-general of duchy of Lancaster, 49, 50–51.
 Leo X, pope, 28.
 Leveson, Nicholas, mercer of London, 86 n. 145.
 Lewes, Sussex, 24, 25, 26.
 Lichfield, Cathedral, Staffs, 25.
 Lilly, Richard, bailiff of Hooton Pagnell, 48, 50.
 Lincoln, 81; and see Sparrow, John; bishop of, see Russell, John.
 Lockington, Leics., 15–16.
 Lollardy, 97–100.
 London, 2, 120; aldermen, 65, 72, 78 (six dead 1485), 91, 133, and see Alwyn, Nicholas, Aylmer, Laurence, Bretton, Thomas, Broke, John, Derby, John, Don, Angel, Fenkyll, John, Marshall, Nicholas, Rawson, Richard, Tate, John, Tate, Robert, Yonge, John; anti-Italian party, 60; attack by Fauconberg, 117; auditor, see Marshall, Nicholas; bishop of, see Bonner, Edmund, Kempe, Thomas; civic chivalry, 96; commissary court, 63; common clerk, see Dunthorne, William; common council, 73 n. 77 (at coronation of Richard III), 78, and see Bretton, Thomas, Dorchester, Thomas, Marshall, Nicholas, Peke, John; great beam, 64; Letter Book L, 65; mayor of, see Billesdon, Robert, Butler, William, Cook, Thomas, Heryot, William, Marowe, Thomas, Mirlyn, Thomas, Shaa, Sir Edmund, Tate, Sir John; mayor's court, 76 n. 91, clerk of, see Green, John; Midsummer watch 1485, 77–78; Northerners march through city, 73; trade in iron, pewter and tin, 61–62, 64–66; wharves, 61–62, 64.
 —: companies, 65, 73, 74, 77 (trained bands), 96 (clerks); Bowyers' Company, 62, 63, 64, see Atwode, William, Bretton, Robert, Curle, Thomas; Clothworkers, see shearmen etc, 77; Drapers, 83, 91, and see Aylmer, Laurence, Fenkyll, John, Heryot, William, Langrige, John, Starkey, Piers, Stokker, John; Fishmongers, p. 64 n. 29, and see Haunsard, Thomas; Goldsmiths, see Shaa, Sir Edmund; Grocers' Company, 63, 64 and n. 29, 70, 76 (Hall), 83, 86 (arms), and see Bennington, John, Bledlowe, Thomas, Broke, John, Bodley,

London (*cont.*):

Richard, Burley, Anthony, Crosby, Sir
John, Curle, Thomas, Ewen,
William, Hill, Sir Thomas, Maldon,
John, Marowe, William, Northland,
Thomas, Smert, John, Sparrow, John,
Stork, John, Yonge, John;
Ironmongers' Company, 62, 64–66
(incl. charter and arms), 68 and n. 50,
69, 74–79 and see Argastonne, John,
Basset, William, Barre, John, Bretton,
Thomas, Curle, Thomas, Dorchester,
Thomas, Fleming, Richard, Fuller,
William, Lully, Robert, Neville,
Henry, Neville, John, Nykke,
Thomas, Oliver, Humphrey, Parker,
Thomas, Peke, John, Portelowthe,
William, Savery, John, Tenterden,
John, Toke, Robert, Warbulton,
Richard, Wilkinson, Robert; Mercers'
Company, 77 (clerk), 89, and see
Alwyn, Nicholas, Donne, John,
English, Michael, Fayrey, John,
Leveson, Nicholas, Mustell, John,
Rawson, Richard, Tate, John II and
III, Tate, Robert, Thomas, John;
Parish Clerks / fraternity of St
Nicholas, 72, 79, 83 n. 129, 91 n. 166;
Pewterers' Company, 65, 66, see
Cornburgh, Avery; Salters, 84 (arms),
and see Horne, William; shearmen,
fullers and tuckers, 77; Skinners'
Company, see Bullesdon, Thomas,
Mirfyn, Thomas; Vintners, 129, and
see More, John.

—: parishes and places: Aldersgate ward,
73, 79; All Hallows the Great, 67; All
Hallows Honey Lane, 67, 87, parsons
see Eborall, Thomas, Young, John;
Austin Friars, 77; Bassishaw ward, 72,
85; Billingsgate ward, 72 and n. 75,
75; Billingsgate Wharf, 63; Bowyers'
Row, 70 n. 58; Bread Street ward, 83;
Cardinal's Hat, Gracechurch Street,
66 n. 42; Charterhouse, 68, 75 n. 87,
95; Childs/ Payne's Wharf, 64;
Churchyard Alley, 81; Colbroke's Key,
64; Cornhill Conduit, 84; Fenchurch

Street, 65; Fleet Street, 70 n. 58;
Galley Wharf, 64; Guildhall, 63, 77;
Lime Street, 65 n. 36; London Bridge,
63; Ludgate, 67–68, 91; Newgate, 67–
68; Peke's Garden, 75 n. 87; St
Anthony's Hospital and School, 81; St
Botolph Aldersgate, 75 n. 87; St
Botolph Billingsgate, 64, 81; St
Dionis Backchurch, 59, 72, 73, 74,
79, 90 (Derby chantry/ chapel of St
John the Evangelist), 93; St Dunstan
in the East, 64; St Helen Bishopsgate,
65, and priory of same, 69; St
Katherine's Creechurch, 66 n. 43; St
Leonard Foster Lane, 64n; St Magnus
Martyr, 66 n. 42, 81; St Margaret
Pattens, 59 (and chapel of Jesus), 85–
86 (and chapel of Jesus), 86 (parish
hearse); St Mary Colechurch, 65; St
Mary at Hill, 59, 62–65, 67, 68, 70,
74, 75, 78, 79–80 (rebuilding;
Cambridge chantry); St Mary le Bow,
91 n. 165; St Mary Wolnoth, 87 n.
147; St Olave Hart Street, 90 n. 162;
St Paul's Cathedral, 39, 44, 45, 73, 81
and n. 116, 86 (Guild of Holy Name
of Jesus and Crowds), 93, 120–22
(chantries), 128, canon see Don,
Gabriel, dean, see Colet, John,
Worsley, William; St Paul's
Churchyard, printers, 87, 88; St Peter
Cornhill, 67 n. 46; St Stephen
Walbrook, 87 n. 147, 91; St Thomas
of Acre, 87, master, see Young, John;
St Thomas the Apostle, 84 (and
bells); the Swan, 68; Thames Street,
64; Three Legs, West Cheap, 60 n. 4;
Tower Hill, 75 n. 87; Tower of
London, 57, 58, 69 n. 56;
Whittington College, 67.

—, William, spy, mercer of Norwich, 2.
Longe families of Hingham, Spixworth,
Norf., 4.

—, Joan, wife of Thomas, 3, 6, 7.

—, Thomas, of Ashwellthorpe, 3, 4–7.

—, William, 5.

Long Melford, Suff., 16.

Louis XI, of France, 35, 38.

- Louvain, university of, 92.
 Lovell, Sir Thomas, minister of Henry VII, 83; chantry, 83 n. 133.
 Low Countries, 85.
 Lully, Robert, ironmonger of London, 72, 76.
 Luyt, Thomas, filacer of king's bench, 75-76.
 Lyndesey, Elizabeth, stapler, 82.
 Lyndewood, William, *Constitutiones provinciales*, 88.
 Maldon, John, grocer, 67 n. 49.
 Malta, 29.
 manuscripts: London, British Library, Cotton MS Cleopatra E III, 40; Harleian MS 433, 41.
 Maple Durham, Oxon., 17.
 Margery, servant of Agnes Don-Bretton, 80.
 Market Bosworth, Leics., 4; and see Bosworth.
 Marlborough, Wilts., 119.
 Marowe, William, grocer and mayor (1455-56) of London, 63, 67.
 Martin, Robert, squire of Yorks., 6.
 Marshall, Cecily (born Dorchester), wife of John, 67, 68.
 —, Elizabeth, daughter of John and Cecily, wife of John Tate III, 69-70, 74.
 —, John, son of Nicholas, 67, 68-69.
 —, Nicholas, ironmonger of London, 65-70, 72; wife heiress Elizabeth Hokley, 66; estates, 74-75 and n. 83.
 —, Roger, physician to Edward IV, 66-67, 70, 75 n. 85.
 Mary, queen of England, 93.
 Medici, 61.
 Meekings, C.A.F., 47.
 Melour, Robert, notary, 90.
 Memling, Hans, 61.
 Merchant Adventurers' Company of England, 85.
 Mereworth, Kent, castle, 10; church of St Lawrence, 9, 27, 31, 32, 33; manor, 11, 12.
 —, John de, 10n.
 Middleham, Yorks, 51; College, 102.
 Mildenhall, Suff., 126-27.
 Milford Haven, 3.
 Milton, John, poet, 100.
 Mints, 126, 128.
 Mirfyn, Edward, son of Thomas, 92 n. 170.
 —, Frances, daughter of Thomas, m. Richard Williams alias Cromwell, 92-93.
 —, Thomas, skinner and mayor of London, 86 n. 144; m. lastly Elizabeth, daughter of Angel Don, 92; will, 90 n. 160, 92 and n. 172.
 Mone, Margery, stapler, 82.
 Montgomery, Sir Thomas, 16.
 More, John, vintner of London, 84.
 —, Thomas, 95.
 Morison, Richard, 96.
 Morton, John, bishop of Ely, 38.
 Mottoes, 96.
 Mustell, Alice, daughter of John, wife of Thomas Shripley, 85 n. 138.
 —, Elizabeth, daughter of John, wife of Nicholas Alwyn, 85 n. 138.
 —, Joan, daughter of John, 85 n. 138.
 —, John, mercer of London, 60 n. 4, 67 n. 49, 84.
 Nevill/ Neville:
 —, Anne, daughter of 1st baron Bergavenny, 18.
 —, Anne, daughter of 2nd baron Bergavenny, 22.
 —, Cecily, 16.
 —, Charles, 6th earl of Westmorland, 10.
 —, Christopher, 6th marquess of Abergavenny, 33.
 —, Edmund, 10n.
 —, Edward, 1st baron Bergavenny, 10, 11, 16-18, 29-30.
 —, Edward, 5th baron Bergavenny, 10.
 —, Edward, son of 1st baron Bergavenny, 18.
 —, Elizabeth, daughter of 1st baron Bergavenny, 21.
 —, Elizabeth, daughter of 2nd baron Bergavenny, 21.

- Nevill/ Neville (*cont.*):
- , George, 2nd baron Bergavenny, 16, 20–25, 30, 31.
 - , George, 3rd baron Bergavenny, 21, 22, 23, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30.
 - , George, baron Latimer, 16.
 - , George, bishop of Exeter, archbishop of York, 55, 56; arrest of, 57; his household, 55–58; house of the More, Rickmansworth, 55, 56–57.
 - , Henry, 4th baron Bergavenny, 10, 30, 32.
 - , Henry, ironmonger of London, 64 and n. 30, 75, 76 n. 89.
 - , John, son of 2nd baron Bergavenny, 22, 26, 27, 28, 30.
 - , Katherine, daughter of 1st baron Bergavenny, 17, 18.
 - , Margaret, daughter of 1st baron Bergavenny, 18.
 - , Mary, baroness Despenser, 10.
 - , John, ironmonger of London, 76 n. 88.
 - , Ralph, 1st earl of Westmorland, 10, 11.
 - , Ralph, son of 1st baron Bergavenny, 18.
 - , Richard, son of 1st baron Bergavenny, 17, 19–20 n.
 - , Richard, son of 2nd baron Bergavenny, 22, 26, 28–29, 30.
 - , Richard, earl of Warwick, 18, 55, 57, 66.
 - , Thomas, son of 2nd baron Bergavenny, 20 fig. 4, 22, 26, 27, 28, 30, 31.
 - , William, lord Fauconberg, 16, 18.
 - , William, priest, son of 2nd baron Bergavenny, 22, 26, 28, 30.
- Newcastle Observantine friars, 86.
- Norfolk, 1, 2, 3; Norfolk Record Office, 2, 5, 7.
- Normandy, 124.
- Northland, Thomas, grocer of London, 78 n. 99.
- Norwich, 1–2, 112; bishop see Goldwell, James; bishop's consistory court, 2, 3; city chamberlains, 2; records 1; defences and guns, 1; worsted, 131.
- Norwood, Middx, 75 n. 87.
- Nottingham, 2, 3.
- Nykke, Thomas, ironmonger of London, 63.
- Observantine friars, houses in England (Canterbury, Greenwich, Newcastle, Richmond, Southampton), 85, 86.
- Oldcastle, Hugh, notary, 90 and n. 162.
- , Sir John, 98–99.
- Oliver, Humphrey, ironmonger of London, 76.
- Ormsby, Arthur, and wife Idonia Colbroke, 64 and n.
- Ormskirk, Lancs, church of Sts Peter and Paul, 15.
- Otley, Suff., 26.
- Over, Cambs., 90; vicar see Hutchyn, John.
- Oxford University, 57, 127; Balliol College, fellow of, see Bulkic; St Bernard's/ St John's College, 90, 93; stationers, 87, 88.
- parliament, 77; elections of East Anglia 1461, 95; and the people, 96; petitions, 96; and see under kings.
- pardons, to Agnes Don-Bretton and others, 81–82; to staplers 1505.
- Paris, 87, 88, printers, see Hopyl, Wolfgang, Kerver, Thielmannus.
- Parker, Thomas, ironmonger of London, 76.
- Partryk, Richard, of Ashwellthorpe, 3, 6, 7.
- , William, of Ashwellthorpe, 3, 6, 7.
- Paston, John, 3, 58.
- , Sir John, 57, 58.
- Letters, 57.
- Payne, John, grocer of London and Southampton, 64.
- Peke, John, ironmonger of London, 75 and n. 87.
- Pelgrim, Joyce, stationer in London and Oxford, 87.
- Percy, Henry, earl of Northumberland (d. 1489), 3–4, 16.
- Pettaugh, Suff., 22.
- Philip, Thomas, Morrow Mass priest, St Mary at Hill, 80, 90.

- Philipot, Thomas, antiquarian, 12.
 Pigot (Pygot), Richard, serjeant at law, 49, 50.
 Pilkington, Sir John, 49, 50.
 Pinchbeck, Robert, servant of William Bretton the publisher, 91 n. 167.
 Plumpton, Sir William, 50.
 Pole, Edmund, de la, earl of Suffolk, 102.
 Pontefract, honour of, 123.
 Pope, Dame Agnes, stapler, 82.
 Portelowthe, William, ironmonger of London, 69, 76.
 Portinari, Giovanni, 25.
 Primer, 69.
 Poyntell, Aunt, 87.
 Raby Castle, Co. Durham, 16.
 Rawson, Richard, mercer of London, 72, 78 n. 99.
 Reigate, Surey, 19.
 Richard III: as duke of Gloucester, 38, 47–53; finances, 51–53; land-holding, 51–52; Old Testament stories, 128, 130; protector, 35, 41, 73; steward of duchy of Lancaster north of Trent, 51; his chancellor see Barowe, Thomas; York Corpus Christi guild and play, 128.
 —, as king: 1, 2, 3, 4, 22; Cambridge, 102; claim to throne, 74; cloth workers' wages, 77; commissions of array, 1; coronation, 43, 73, 89; convocation, 43, 44; court of claims, 73 and n. 77; Epiphany banquet, 73; loans from bishops, 43; National Portrait Gallery, Exhibition 'Richard III', 41; taxes (clerical and lay), 1, 43; master of the rolls, see Barowe, Thomas; mints and output, 128; parliament, 74; Southwark, proposals for defence, 73; and de Vere family, 110–11.
 Rhodes, 28–29, and see St John of Jerusalem.
 Rickmansworth, Herts., the More, 55, 56–57.
 Richmond, Surrey, Observant Friars, 85.
 Richmond, Yorks., 51.
 Risley, Sir John, 52.
 Robyns, John, 86 n. 146.
 Rolle, Richard, *Emendatio vite*, 88.
 Rochester, bishop of, see Audley, Edmund.
 Roos, Margaret, of Aswellthorpe, 6.
 Ross, Charles, 51.
 Rotherham, Thomas, archbishop of York, 38.
 Rowland, Daniel, antiquarian, 28, 29.
 Russell, John, bishop of Lincoln, 38; register, 39, 43–44.
 Rye, Walter, antiquary of Norfolk, 4.
 St Albans, archdeaconry (Walyngford register), 56, 57, 58; abbey chronicles, 57.
 St Anne, 112.
 St Bridget of Sweden, 112.
 St Christopher, 132.
 St Denis, 78.
 St James, Robes, Westminster, 76.
 St John the Baptist, 68.
 St John of Jerusalem, Order of, 28–29; brother, see Weston, William.
 St Margaret of Antioch, 112, 124.
 St Mary the Virgin, altar of Gabriel's Salutation, 92.
 St Mary Magdalen, 112.
 Salisbury, Wilts., 119–20.
 Sandwich, Kent, 126.
 Savery, John, ironmonger of London, 75.
 Savile, John, 49.
 Savonarola, Friar, 87.
 Scarborough, Yorks., 51.
 Scotland, war against, 72.
 Scribes and scribes, 127.
 Scrivelsby, Lincs., 89.
 Scoulton Burdeleys, Norf., 21, 22, 24.
 Sea, the, 113–15.
 Selers, Thomas, 2.
 Shaa, Sir Edmund, goldsmith and mayor of London, 73, 77.
 Sheep murrains (1480, 1481), 71, 76.
 Sherborne, Dorset, 60.
 Sheriff Hutton, Yorks., 50.
 Ships: *Nicholas of Dartmouth*, 66.
 Shirwood, John, bishop of Durham, 55.
 Shorthouse, Thomas, of household of George Neville, 56–58.

- Shripley, Thomas, 85 n. 138.
 Singleton, William, chaplain to George Neville, 56, 57, 58.
 Skipton, Yorks., 51.
 Smert, John, grocer of London, 70.
 Smith, William, confessor to Agnes Don-Bretton, 90.
 Smyth, John, of Wrenningham, Norf., 4.
 Smythe, Isabella (d. 1516), 15.
 Soldiers and armies, 117-18; bowmen, 122; battlefield display, 102-04; image, 96.
 Southampton, 59, 60, 71; bailiff, see Don, John; Bargate, 61; Bugle or Bull Street, 60; charter and pardon of 1461, 60; English Street, 61; French Street, 60; God's House (hospital of St Julian), 61; Italian community, 60, and see Tani, Angelo; mayor, see Don, John; Observantine house, 86; parish of Holy Rood, 59, 60; parish of St John the Baptist, 59, 60, 86; sheriff, see Don, John; trade in iron, pewter and tin, 61-62, 65; Vyse Lane, 60.
 Somerset, John, physician to Henry VI, 75, 95.
 Southwark, Richard III's proposal for its government and defence, 73.
 Southwell, Robert, 30.
 Spain, iron trade with England, 61, 64-65; yew, 64.
 Spalding, Lincs., 84.
Speculum spiritualium, 88, 89.
 Staindrop, Co. Durham, 19n.
 Starkey, Piers, draper of London, 87 and n. 148, 92.
 Sparrow, Alice wife of John, married 2nd [-] Stamford, 81 and n. 115, 86 and n. 144.
 —, Anne, daughter of John, married 1st Angel Don, 2nd Sir Robert Dymock, see Don, Anne.
 —, John, grocer of London, from Lincoln, 81.
 Spawnton, Nicholas, of Ashwellthorpe, 4.
 Stamford, Lincs., St Katherine's Guild, 115-16.
 Stannaries, 65, 66.
 Stansted, Essex, 75 n. 83.
 Stepney, Middx., 93.
 Stillington, Robert, bishop of Bath and Wells, 38.
 Stokker, Elizabeth, widow of John, wife of George, 2nd baron Bergavenny, 23, 31n.
 —, John, draper of London, 72, 78 n. 99.
 —, Sir William, 78 n. 99.
 Stone, John, monk of Canterbury Cathedral Priory, 116-17.
 Stork, John, grocer of London; wife, Joan daughter of Thomas Bretton (?), 71, 78, 80, 82-84 and n. 134.
 Stortford, Herts., 75 n. 83.
 Story, Edward, bishop of Chichester, 38, 67, 68.
 Strange, John, 8th baron Strange of Knockin, 18.
 Stanley, Thomas 1st earl of Derby, 15.
 Stratford Langthorne abbey, 85.
 Strelley, Sir John, 15.
 Sudeley Castle, Glos., 51.
 Suffolk, 2.
 Suleyman the Magnificent, sultan, 29.
 Sutton Cheney, Leics., 4.
 Sweating sickness 1485, 78.
 Syon Abbey, 67, 75.
 Tanfield, Robert, of Gayton, Northants., 18.
 Tani, Angelo, employee of Medici, 61.
 tapestries, 126.
 Taster, Peter de, Gascon, 129.
 Tate, Magdalen, wife of John II, 74 n. 82, 75.
 —, Dame Margery, wife of Robert, 82.
 —, Sir John, II, mercer of London and stapler, 73, 74, 75, 81, 82, 83.
 —, John III, papermaker, 74, 75; wife, Elizabeth Marshall, 74.
 —, Robert, mercer of London and stapler, 82.
 Templecombe, Som., 29.
 Tendring Hall, Suff., 15n.
 Tenterden, John, ironmonger of London, 65 and n. 37; son-in-law, see Tyndale, William.
 Tewkesbury, battle of, 19.

- Tewson, Thomas, clerk, 56, 57, 57.
 The Hague, 88.
 Thomas, John, mercer of London, 84 n. 137.
 Tilney, Elizabeth, widow of Sir Humphrey Bourchier, wife of Thomas Howard, earl of Surrey, 5.
 Thorpe, John, senior, 11, 13, 29, 30.
 Thymolby, Elizabeth (born Hilton), wife of Richard, esquire, 48n.
 Thorpe family, of Ashwellthorpe, 5.
 Toke, Robert, ironmonger of London, 68.
 Towton, battle of, 104–05, campaign, 66.
 Trotter, Hugh, fellow of Queens' College, Cambridge, 102.
 Troyes, Champagne, 126.
 Tudor, misuse of this surname, 129.
 —, Henry, earl of Richmond, 3, 4.
 —, Jasper, duke of Bedford, 24.
 Tyndale, William, Lancaster Herald, 66, n. 37.
 —, —, translator of Bible, 92.
 Udall, Nicholas, playwright, 99.
 Vere, Elizabeth de (born Howard), wife of 12th earl of Oxford, 102.
 —, John, de, 12th earl of Oxford, 110.
 —, John, de, 13th earl of Oxford, 4, 58, 110–12.
 Vernon, Sir Henry, 100–01.
 Walpole, Sir Horace, antiquarian, 12.
 Waltham Forest, 72.
 Warbulton, Elena, wife of Richard, 63 n. 24, 64, 67.
 —, Richard, ironmonger of London, 63, 64, 67.
 Warham, William, archbishop of Canterbury, 85.
 Warner, 'Yong', armourer, 77.
 Warenne, Gundrada, de, wife of William, 25.
 —, William de, 1st earl of Surrey, 25.
 Waryn, Dame Agnes, stapler, 82.
 Watford, Herts., 56.
 Waynflete, William, bishop of Winchester, 38.
 Weever, John, antiquarian, 12.
 Weiss, Roberto, 55, 58.
 Westminster, 74; Abbey, 38, 73; court of common pleas, 47; Great Hall, 73; White Hall, 73.
 Weston, William, brother of order of St John, 28.
 Wheeler, Agnes, servant of Agnes Don-Bretton, 90.
 Wiche, Dame Alice, 74.
 Wilcocks, Joseph, bishop of Rochester, 9.
 Wilkins, D., 39.
 Wilkinson, Robert, ironmonger of London, 75.
 Williams alias Cromwell, Richard, 92, 93.
 Willoughby family of Wollaton, Notts., 106–08.
 —, Henry (d. 1528), 107.
 —, Richard (d. 1471), 107.
 Willoughton, Lincs., 29.
 wills, 2–3, 7, 57; intestacy, 56.
 Wiltshire, economy and cloth industry, 118–20.
 Winchelsey, Robert, archbishop of Canterbury (d. 1313), 36.
 Winchester, bishop of, see Fox, Richard, Waynflete, William.
 Windsor, St George's chapel, 38.
 Witham, Thomas, chancellor of the exchequer, 49, 50.
 Wivenhoe, Essex, 51.
 Woderoue, John, esquire, 49.
 Wollaton, Notts., see Willoughby family; antiphonal, 107.
 Wolsey, Thomas, minister of Henry VIII, 92.
 Women, refusing to marry, 99; piety, 112; wet nurses, 125.
 Wood Lane, Middx., 75.
 —, Oliver, 84 n. 137.
 wool trade, 65, 70–71, 76–77, 93; mur-rains (1480, 1481), 71, 76; woolfells, 71; see under Calais.
 Worcester, bishop of, see Alcock, John.
 Worfield, Shrops., 26.
 Worsley, William, dean of St Paul's cathedral, 55.
 Wrangwish, Thomas, mayor of York, 128.

Wyautte, Walter, receiver of Thomas, earl of Surrey, 6.
 Wyke Green, Middx., 75.
 Yonge, John, grocer of London, 72.
 —, Thomas, freeman of the Tower of London, 69 n. 56.
 Young, John, parson of All Hallows Honey Lane, master of St Thomas of Acre, 87, 88.

York, 39; convocation, 36, 37; archbishop of, see Neville, George, Rotherham, Thomas; common clerk, see Lancaster, Richard; Corpus Christi Guild and play, 128; dean of, see Bothe, Robert; mayor, see Wrangwish, Thomas.
 —, Richard, duke of York, 16.
 Yorkshire, feet of fines, 47.

With grateful thanks to Marcus Herbert for indexing his own article.

Vol 22

Index

Rulers and their consorts and children are under their first names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage and the episcopate are under their family names.

- Aleyn, Dr John, 82.
 Alverton, Somerset, 34n.
 André, Bernard, *Historia Regis Henrici Septimi*, 68.
 Andrewes, John, 77, 84
 Annaghdown, bishop, see Barrett, Thomas.
 Anon., *The True Tragedy of Richard III*, Stationers' Register 1594, 62.
 Arderne, John, bridgeman of Henley-on-Thames, 26.
 Arundel, John, incumbent of All Saints Huntspill (1416–54), 33–34.
 Ashton, Somerset, 35n.
 Athelney abbey, Somerset, 32.
 Atherstone, Leics., 48, 55.
 Audley, Edmund, bishop of Rochester, 26.
 Aveland wapentake, Kesteven, Lincs., 29–30.
 Axe, River, Somerset, 35.
 Bacon, Sir Nicholas, 72.
 Banaster, Henry, of Upton, Leics., 48.
 Banaster, John, of Bosworth, 48.
 Banaster, Thomas (d. 1550), son of John, wives and family, 48.
 Bancroft, Richard, archbishop of Canterbury, 71.
 Baptest, Mr, of household of Elizabeth I, 61.
 Baretti, Giuseppe, *The Italian Library*, 71.
 Barnstaple bridge, 21, 22.
 Barrett, Thomas, parson of Brean, bishop of Annaghdown, 34 and n, 35.
 Basle, Switzerland, 11; Historical Museum, Fig. 2.
 Beaufort, John, duke of Somerset, father of Margaret, countess of Richmond, 65.
 Beaufort, Lady Margaret, countess of Richmond, 59, 63, 64, 65; husband, see Stanley, Thomas.
 Belinus, son of Tonwenna, 63, 68.
 Bempstone hundred, Somerset, 35.
 Benet, John, chronicle, 82.
 Bennett, H.S., his *The Pastons and Their England*, 79.
 Berkeley estate 1281–1417, 105–06.
 Bewdley, Worcs., 23; bridge, 27–29; chapel of St Anne with Yorkist armorial glass in windows, 28–29; ferry, 28; incorporation, 28; manor, lords of, 27, 28, and see York, Richard, duke of, Edward IV and Richard III; parish church see Ribbesford St Leonard; receiver, 27, and see Croft, Richard; steward, 27n, and see Hampton, John; Tickenhill, 28; toll-house and gaol, 28; warden of bridge, 27, 28, and see Rode, Walter.
 Bird, George, controller of customs of Newcastle, 23 and n.
 Bishopsthorpe, Yorks., 21n.
 Boccaccio, Giovanni (1313–75), *De mulieribus claris*, 63; editions and translations in Europe 1528–96, 63.
 Boece, Hector, *Historia gentis Scotorum*, 60.
 Bona of Savoy, proposed wife for Edward IV, 64, 68.
 Bonville, Cecily (d. 1529), wife of Thomas Grey, marquess Dorset (d. 1501), 33.
 Border defence on Scottish marches, 23.
 Boswell?, William, 85.
 Bosworth, Leics., 48; battle of: Ambion Hill, 51, 54, 55; archaeology, 52–55; artefacts, 40, 48, 52–4; artillery (use of), pieces, shot, and weapons, 41, 48 and n, 52–54; Ashby Canal 1804, pre-canal map 1793, 37, 38 and n, 43; Battlefields Trust Survey 2005–09, 37, 44n, 45, 52; Bodleian Library, Ashmole MS 1448 (account of battle), 41–42; the 'brown heath', 38, 41–42, 46, 51, 55; burials, 49; Burton (William, 1575–1645), family, lands and his *Description*, 47–48, 55; *Calais Chronicle*, 46; Carpet Lane, 38; Commynes', *Memoires*, 53n; Crown

Bosworth (*cont.*):

- Hill, 37, 38, 49; demesne terrier of Leicester abbey, 37–42, 43, 49; Fabyan's *Chronicle*, annotated copy, 46; 'Fennes Hole', 40, 56; Fenn Lane Farm, 53, 54; Fenn Lanes, 40, 43, 44, 51, 53, 54, 56; Fen Meadows, 39, 40, 44, 49; field names, 37–42; the 'Fomers', 41, 44, 56; Foxcover Farm, 42; geology and soil, 39–40, 42–52; Hinkley-Lyre agreement, 42, 44n; Holinshed's *Chronicle*, 50n, 55; the 'hollow', 38, 40, 49, 51, 54; location of battle, 37–57; map, 51; Molinet, *Chroniques*, 53n, 56; Nichols' *History of Hinckley*, 49; Ordnance Survey 1835, 38, 39, 41; participants in battle, 48; peat, pits, bog, wetland, 38–40, 42–52, 55–57; railway 1870s, 38, 43; the 'Redemore', 42–46, 51, 55, 57; 'Sandeford', 56; scenario of battle, 42, 51, 55–57; Sence River and tributaries, 40–41, 44, 46, 51; slaughter, 57; Vergil, Polydore, 56, 57; York House Books, 42; and see Dadlington, Fenny Drayton, Higham-on-the-Hill, Stoke Golding, Sutton Cheney, Upton.
- Boteler, Ralph, lord Sudeley, 1.
- Bourchier, Elizabeth (born Dynham), wife of Fulk, lord Fitzwarin, married (2) John Sapcote, 33, 34.
- Bourchier, Fulk, lord Fitzwarin (d. 1479), 33.
- Bourchier, Henry, earl of Essex, 1.
- Bourchier, John, incumbent of All Saints Hunstpill (1454–67), 34.
- Bourchier, John, lord Berners, 1.
- Bourchier, John, lord Fitzwarin (d. 1539), 33.
- Bourchier, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 34.
- Bourchier, William, Lord Fitzwarin (d. 1469), 34.
- Brackley, Friar John, Franciscan, 75–86.
- Brandon, Cambs., causeway, 22.
- Bray, Reynold, servant of Margaret Beaufort, 65.
- Brean in Brentmarsh, Somerset, floods, 31, 34–35; parson, see Barrett, Thomas.
- Brennus, victor of battle of Allia against Rome, 63, 67, 68; see his mother Tonwenna.
- Bridgend, Lincs., 29–31; causeway of 16–30 bridges, 29–31; Gilbertine priory of St Saviour, 29–31; licences to ask for alms, 29, 30.
- bridges, 21–25; endowments, 22.
- Bridgnorth, Salop., 27.
- Bristol Channel, 32, 35.
- Britnell, Richard, essays in his honour, 110–12.
- Brown, John, goldsmith of London, 6.
- Brown(e), William, stapler of Stamford, Lincs., 25, 123–24; his daughter, 25.
- Brue River, Somerset, 32, 33.
- Bruges, church of Our Lady, 1.
- Buckingham's rebellion, 33; floods, 27.
- Burgundy, Anglo-Burgundian alliances, 4, 5; Anthony, the Great Bastard of, 2; Charles the Bold, duke of, 1–19, 66; his wedding to Margaret of York, 1, 2; his painter, see Coustain, Pierre; his goldsmith, see Loyset, Gerard; his jewels lost at the battle of Grandson, Fig. 2, 11, 13; coat of arms and badge, 14–16; his death, 16; garters and Garter membership, Figs 1 and 2, 1–19; Garter stallplate, Fig. 3; Mary, duchess of, 21–22; Philip the Good, duke of, 15.
- Burnham, Somerset, lord of Huish in, 32.
- Burton, William, of Lindley (1575–1645), *Description of Leicestershire*, and family, 47–48, 55.
- Butler, earls of Ormond, 31, 33, 35.
- Butler, James, 5th earl of Ormond, 1st earl of Wiltshire, treasurer of England, 80.
- Caister, castle, 76, 77, 78, 80, 85.
- Calais, flooding as defence, 21; lieutenant, see Dynham Lord; *Calais Chronicle*, 46.
- Cambridge, 30, 65; Emmanuel College, 69, 71; university, 76.
- Canterbury, 80.
- Carent, Nicholas, incumbent of All Saints Hunstpill (1454–67), 34.
- Carpenter, John, bishop of Worcester, 27.

- causeways, 22; hermits or keepers, 22; and see bridges.
- Caversham, Oxon, 26.
- Cawood, Yorks., 21n.
- Chaucer, Alice, dowager duchess of Suffolk, 81, 83.
- Chembrigia, daughter of Gurguntius, 72.
- Chokke, Sir Richard, justice of common pleas, 35n.
- Clarence, George, duke of, 1, 5, 33, 63, 64, 65, 66; prophecy of G, 64, 69–70.
- Clotilde, queen of France, 61.
- Colchester, 84.
- Colvin, Sir Howard, 49–50.
- Colwych, Robert, tailor of London, 7.
- Commynes, Philippe de, *Memoires*, 53n.
- Cordelia, youngest daughter of King Lear, 67, 68.
- Cornwall, landing of Warbeck, 68.
- Cosyn, Robert, mercer of London, clerk of the Great Wardrobe, 7.
- Coustain, Pierre, painter of Charles, duke of Burgundy, 14.
- Coventry, parliament (1459), 75, 79, 81, 82.
- Cox, Professor Barrie, 37.
- Créquy, Jean, lord of, 3.
- Crewkerne, Somerset, 33 and n.
- Croft, Richard, receiver of manor of Bewdley, 27, 29.
- Croft, Sir James, 59–60.
- crusade, 4.
- Dadlington, Leics., 38, 39, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 48, 51; chantry, 50, 52; church and burials, 49–50, 52; court rolls, 39n, 40n, 42, 43n; 'Fennes Hole', 40, 56; manor of, 48; tithe map 1843, 39.
- Daniel, John, 86.
- Daniel, Thomas, 77.
- Davis, Norman, 75.
- Donington, Lincs., 30.
- Dorchester, 25.
- Douglas, James, earl Douglas, 1.
- Dudley, Robert, earl of Leicester, 60.
- Dunwich, Franciscan friary, 84.
- Durfort, Gaillard de, lord of Duras, 1.
- Dynham, John, lord, lieutenant of Calais, 22, 32; his steward, see Sapcote, John.
- Earith, Hunts., causeway, 22.
- East Anglia, 75–76.
- Edgecote, battle (1469), 5.
- Edith, daughter of Earl Godwin, queen of Edward the Confessor, 63.
- Edmund, earl of Rutland (d. 1460), 65.
- Edward III, 30.
- Edward IV, king of England, 21, 25, 28, 29, 31, 33, 59, 63, 64, 65, 66, 68 (secret marriage), 69 (children); two sons, 64; and the order of the Garter, 1–19; his additions to the statutes of the Garter, 17–19; and the order of the Golden Fleece, 1–19; acknowledged king, 84; as earl of March, 78, 80, 81, 83; Towton Battlefield chapel, 52.
- Edward the Confessor, 63.
- Edward V, 25, 64, 66; as prince of Wales, 28, 69.
- Edward VI, 59, 71.
- Edward, prince of Wales, son of Henry VI, 64, 65, 80.
- Elam, John, of Henley-on-Thames, 23, 24.
- Elizabeth I, 59, 60–61, 62, 63, 64, 72; New Year's gifts to queen, 60–61; the Queen's Men, 62; her mother, 64.
- Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII, 59, 63, 64, 65, 69.
- Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 28, 59, 63, 64, 68–70; secret marriage, 68; devotion to the Virgin, 17.
- Elmes John, senior, of Henley-on-Thames, 25, 26n.
- Elmes, John, husband of daughter of William Brown of Stamford, 25.
- Ely, bishop of, 22.
- Eton, W., 78.
- Exchequer, Issue Rolls, 6; Tellers' Rolls, 6, 7.
- Fabyan, Robert, *The New Cronycles of England* (1516), 68; *Chronicle*, annotated copy, 46.
- Fastolf, Sir John, his death and will, 75–86.
- Felbrigg, 82.
- Felmingham, Master Clement, Augustinian friar, 76, 77, 78, 84, 86.

- Fenne, Hugh atte, supervisor of Sir John Fastolf's will, 75.
 Fenny Drayton, Leics., 41, 42, 51, 55.
 Fens, the, Lincs, 29–31.
 Ferdinand, king of Naples, 10.
 Ferrex and Porrex, their mother, 72; and see Sackville, Thomas.
 Filongley, Henry, nephew by marriage to Sir John Fastolf, 80.
 Fisher, Richard, secretary to Richard Neville, earl of Warwick, 77.
 FitzAlan, Henry, 12th earl of Arundel, 60, 71.
 Fitzjames, John of Redlinch, Somerset, 31.
 Fitzwalter, John, lord, 78.
 Fleece, Golden, order of, 1, 2; chapters, 1, 2, 4; collar, 2, 3, 4; oath, 4; statutes, 2, 4; secretary, see Steenberg, Martin; Toison d'or / Golden Fleece King of Arms, see Gobet, Gilles.
 floods, 21–35; defence against enemies, 21.
 Florence, Italy, 59, 71.
 Fortescue, Sir John, 82.
 Foscarini, Doge Marco, 71.
 Foss, Peter J., *The Field of Redemore*, 40, 41, 42, 47 and n, 51, 52, 55.
 France, 2.
 France, 64, 65; king, see Louis XI.
 Frederick III, emperor, 6, 11–12.
 friars, orders of, 75–76, 77, 79, 84.
 Fugger, Jacob, 11.
 Gairdner, James, 75.
 Gamage, John, parish priest of Henley-on-Thames, 26 and n.
 Garter, order of, 1–19; achievements (banner, sword, stall plate), 13–16; insignia (garter, mantle), Fig. 2, 6, 7, 8, 9; motto, 9, 11, 12; patron saints, 8, 17–19; statutes, 2, 3, 17–19.
 Geoffrey of Monmouth, *Historia Regum Britanniae*, 63, 67; abridgment by Ludovico Pontico Virunio (1585), 67.
 Ghent, 4, 6.
 Gibbes, David, parson of St Leonard Ribbesford, 29; his parents, 29.
 Glastonbury abbey, 32.
 Gloucester, bridge and causeway, 23.
 Gobet, Gilles, Toison d'or King of Arms, 3.
 Goddard, Dr [...], 83.
 Godwin the Rich of Lincoln, 30.
 Goldyng, Thomas, bridgeman of Henley-on-Thames, 24.
 Gordon, Alexander, earl of Huntley, father of Katherine, 63, 66.
 Gordon, Katherine, daughter of earl of Huntley, wife of Perkin Warbeck, 59, 64, 66, 68.
 Gorhambury, lord keeper's gallery, 71–72.
 Grandson, battle (1476), 11, 13.
 Gresham, James, 84.
 Grey, Edward, viscount Lisle, 29; husband of Elizabeth Talbot, baroness Lisle in own right, 29.
 Grey, Thomas, marquess Dorset, 33.
 Gunthorpe, John, dean of Wells, keeper of privy seal, 34.
 Gurney, [...], 76.
 Gwentolena, wife of Lotrynus, 68.
 Gyldone, Godfrey, of Henley-on-Thames, 23, 24.
 Haddington Castle on Scots Border, 60.
 Hall, Edward, *Union of the Two Noble and Illustre Families* (1548), 67, 68.
 Hampton, John, steward of Bewdley, 27n.
 Harcourt, Sir Robert, 1; fought at Bosworth, 48; his steward, see Banaster, John.
 Hardyng, John, *Chronicle* (1543), 67, 70.
 Harris, Oliver, 50.
 Hastings, Edward, son of William, Lord Hastings, 26.
 Hatton, Sir Christopher, 60.
 Hayes, John, Richard III's receiver in west parties, 31 and n, 33, 35.
 Helen, daughter of King Coel, mother of Constantine, 67, 68.
 Henley-on-Thames, Oxon., 23–27; assembly books, 23; bridge, 23–27; bridge chapel of St Anne, 25; bridgemen, 23, 24, and see Arderne, Robert, Goldyng, Thomas, Richmond, John, Wryghte, John; Clappers way, 23, 24 and n; church of St Mary and bells, 25, 26;

- court and steward, 26; curate, 26, and see Vazor, Peter; grain trade, 25; grants, 24, 25; guild, 25; guildhall, 25; manor, lady of, 26, 27 and see Hungerford and Botreaux, Mary, Lady; quays, 25; pardon 1496, 24, 25; parish priest, 26, and see Gamage, John; town clerk, 25; warden, 24, 26 and n, and see Elmes, John, Russell, John, Wagge, Nicholas, Willes, John; wool trade, 25.
- Henry IV, 30.
- Henry VI, king of England, 17, 27, 59, 64, 65, 80, 81, 82.
- Henry VII (and as earl of Richmond), 10, 17, 25, 37, 41, 51, 55, 57, 59, 64, 65, 66, 72.
- Henry VIII, 59, 68; his wives, 64.
- Herbert, William, earl of Pembroke, 29.
- Herdwick, John, of Lindley (c. 1537) and family, 48.
- Hereford, earldom, 78.
- Hervy, John, squire, 34.
- Hesdin, France, castle, 2.
- Heydon, John, 77, 79, 81, 82, 83, 84, 86.
- Higham-on-the-Hill, Leics, 38, 41, 42, 51; Higham Rough, 47; and see Burton, William, of Lindley.
- Highbridge, Somerset, across River Brue, 31–35; sluice, 32; survey 32.
- Holinshed, Raphael, *Chronicles of England* (1577), 50n, 55, 62, 67.
- Holland, Lincs, Holland Bridge, causeway, see Bridgend.
- Honywood, Michael, dean of Lincoln Cathedral, 71.
- Horbling, Lincs., 29; church of St Andrew, 31; patron see Russell, John, bishop of Lincoln.
- Howard, Charles, 2nd baron Howard of Effingham, 60, 62.
- Howes, Thomas, rector of Blofield, 76, 78, 84.
- Hoyle, Jon, map of battle of Bosworth, 51.
- Huizinga, Johan, Dutch historian, 13.
- Hungerford, Botreaux and Moleyns, Mary, baroness, (d. 1533), 26 and n, 27; great grandmother Margaret Lady Botreaux, 26; use of same motto as Richard III, 26n.
- Huntingdon, Hunts., 30.
- Huntspill Delahayes, manor of, Somerset, 33; lady of, see Bonville, Cecily, wife of Thomas Grey, marquess Dorset.
- Huntspill Marys, manor of, Somerset, 32, 33, 35; holder of advowson, see Talbot, Elizabeth, baroness Lisle.
- Huntspill, Somerset, 33; manor of, lord see Bourchier, Fulk, Lord Fitzwarin; parish of All Saints, 33; incumbents, see Arundel, John, Bourchier, John, Carent, Nicholas.
- Inquisitions Post Mortem, fifteenth century, 90–93.
- Ireland, 34; Spanish-Italian invasion of County Kerry, 60;
- James IV, king of Scotland, 66.
- Joy, John, of Henley-on-Thames, 24n.
- Jurgurtha, King, and Numidians, defeated by Romans, 57.
- Jutha (or Judith), daughter of Emperor Otho II, 61.
- Kemnat, Matthias von, chronicler, 11.
- Kidwelly, Morgan, Richard III's attorney, 31 and n.
- Kingston upon Thames, bridge, 22.
- Knevet, Thomas, of household of Elizabeth I, 61.
- Kyrry, Dr [...], 83.
- Lancaster, duchy of, 31.
- Lannoy, Guillebert de, lord of Willerval, 2.
- Legge, Thomas, *Richardus Tertius*, performed 1579, 62.
- Legh, Alexander, councillor of Richard III, 23 and n.
- Leicester, abbey of St Mary Pratis, demesne terrier, 37–42; Records Office, 42.
- Leland, John, itinerary, 28.
- Lille, France, Archives départementales du Nord, 17–19.
- Lincoln, 30; and see Godwin the Rich of Lincoln; bishop, see Russell, John.

- Lincolnshire Fens, 23, 29–31.
 Lindley, Leics., see Upton.
 London, 84; bridge, 22; Burgundian ambassadors at, 5; friars, 79; grain trade, 25; mayor and people of, in 1469, 5; goldsmith, see Brown, John; Ludgate, 79; mercer, see Cosyn, Robert; tailor, see Colwych, Robert; Newgate, 83; St Paul's, 76, 79, 82, 84; Tower, 64, 83
 Louis XI, king of France, 9; invasion of lands of duchess of Burgundy, 21.
 Lovel, Francis, Lord, 27.
 Loyet, Gerard, goldsmith of Charles, Duke of Burgundy, 9.
 Ludford, battle (1459), 78.
 Lumley, lady, book commissioned for her by Sir Nicholas Bacon 1577, 72.
 Luton, Guild of the Holy Trinity, accounts 1526–1547, 116–17.
 Lyhert, Walter, bishop of Norwich, 77, 83, 86.
 Lyre abbey, Leics., 42; Hinckley-Lyre agreement, 42 and n.
 MacFarlane, K.B., 75.
 manuscripts: London, British Library, Cotton Galba E iii, 37–42, 43; Royal 14 A xix, 61; Oxford, Bodleian Library, Ashmole 1128, 'the French Register', 17; Ashmole 1448, 41; Sheffield Library, Baxter Archive, 37.
 Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 79, 80, 83, 86.
 Margaret of York, wife of Charles, duke of Burgundy, 59, 64, 66; and see Burgundy.
 Maximilian I, emperor, his garter, 10.
 merchants, alien, in England 1440–44, 96–98.
 Middleham, castle, 5.
 Middleham, John, squire, 34.
 Milan, ambassador, 9.
 Minster Lovel, Oxon., 27.
 Misterton, Somerset, 33 and n.
 Molinet, *Chroniques*, 53n, 56.
 Montedorisio, Inigo d'Avalos, count of, his garter, 10.
 More, Sir Thomas, *Life of Richard III*, 67.
 Morton, Dr John, 82.
 Mowbray, John, duke of Norfolk, 80.
 Mowth, Friar John, confessor of John Paston, 85.
 Muchelney abbey, Somerset, 32.
Myrroure for Magistrates (1559), 57, 70.
 Neville, Anne, queen of Richard III, 59, 63, 65.
 Neville, Cecily, duchess of York, 59, 63, 65.
 Neville, Isabel, wife of George, duke of Clarence, 59, 63, 65, 66.
 Neville, John, bishop of Exeter, chancellor of England, 81, 82.
 Neville, Richard, earl of Salisbury, 78, 80, 81; death 83.
 Neville, Richard, earl of Warwick (d. 1471), 1, 5, 64, 65, 66, 68, 77, 80, 81, 82, 83, 86; Garter stall, 16.
 New Carthage, 66.
 Newcastle, charter, bridge and walls, 23.
 Newman, Colin, servant of Sir John Fastolf, 76, 78, 80.
 Newstead-on-Ancholme, priory, of Gilbertine order, 31.
 Nichols, John, *History and Antiquities of Hinckley* (1782), 49.
 Northampton, battle (1460), 80.
 Norwich, Franciscan convent, 77; bishop of, see Lyhert, Walter; cathedral priory, 112–14.
 Nottingham, 29.
 Old, Dr Robin, 43n, 44.
 Ouse River, Cambs., 22.
 Oxford, 26, 27.
 Oxfordshire, Binfield hundred, 23.
 Page, Dr Mark, 45.
 parliament, Commons, 81; Lords, 81; at Coventry (1459), 75, 79, 81, 82; short history of, 89–90.
 Parrett River, Somerset, 32.
 Parry, Blanche, of household of Elizabeth I, 61.
 Parry, Tim (1960–2006), 49n, 50n, 57.
 Paston letters, 75–86.
 Paston, Clement, 83.

- Paston, John, 75–86.
 Paston, Margaret, 76, 80–81, 84.
 Paston, William, 75–86.
 Payne, John, squire, 34.
 Pepys, Samuel, book collector, 71.
Perceforest, Arthurian romance, 98–100.
 Playter, Thomas, 85.
 Pole, John de la, 2nd duke of Suffolk, 81, 83.
 Pole, William de la, 1st duke of Suffolk, 86.
 pope, Sixtus IV, 17.
 Prophecy of G, 64, 69–70.
- Radcliffe, John, 79.
 Ratcliffe, Sir Richard, 33 and n.
 Reading, Berks., 26.
 Redemore, battle, see Bosworth, battle of.
 Redlinch, Somerset, 31.
 Ribbesford, St Leonard, Worcs., 29, 35;
 parson see Gibbs David; manor, lady
 of, see Talbot, Elizabeth, viscountess
 Lisle; patron see Herbert, William, earl
 of Pembroke,
 Richard II, 30.
 Richard III, as duke of Gloucester, 1, 59,
 63, 64, 65, 70; as king, 65, 66; attorney,
 see Kidwelly, Morgan; Bewdley, grant
 to, 27, 29; biography, 95–96; boar
 badge, 40; Bosworth, battle of, 37–57;
 Brean, orders concerning floods, 34–35;
 Bridgend, licence to collect alms, 29, 31;
 bridges, 21–35; chancellor, see Russell,
 John; clerk of the market, 24; corona-
 tion, 33; floods, 21–35; Henley-on-
 Thames, gift to, 24, 25; Highbridge,
 survey and maintenance, 31–32; keeper
 of privy seal, see Gunthorpe, John;
 Newcastle charter, bridge and walls, 23
 and n; press releases 2009–10, 47n;
 progress after coronation, 24, 26;
 serjeants at law, see Tremayle, Thomas;
 sixteenth-century plays about
 Richard III, 62; Towton Battlefield
 Chapel, 52.
 Richmond, John, bridgeman of Henley-
 on-Thames, 24.
 ‘Redesdale, Robin of’, 5.
- Rochester, bishop, 26, and see Audley,
 Edmund; bridge, 22.
 Rode, Walter, warden of Bewdley Bridge,
 27.
 Rotherfield Greys, Oxon., 27.
 Rous, John, *Historia regum Angliae*, 68.
 Rowden, Leics., 47–48.
 Rowena, daughter of Hengist, 67.
 Russell, Dr John, bishop of Lincoln, 31;
 his *Propositio*, 8.
 Russell, John, warden of Henley-on-
 Thames, 26 and n.
 Rutland, Edmund, earl of, brother of
 Edward IV, 81, 83.
- Sackville, Thomas, earl of Dorset,
 Gorboduc by Thomas Norton and
 Sackville, 72 and n.
 St Albans, 2nd battle (1461), 83.
 St Elizabeth, 17.
 St George, 8, 17–19.
 St Gilbert of Sempringham, 30; his order,
 30–31.
 St John Hope, W., historian, 16.
 St Mary the Virgin, her feasts, 17–19.
 St Paul, 82.
 Salisbury, bridge, 22.
 Sancroft, William, archbishop of
 Canterbury, 69, 71 and n.
 Sapcote, John, royal official, 2nd husband
 of Elizabeth lady Fitzwarin, 33, 34.
 Scipio Africanus, Roman general, 66.
 Scotland, biographies of ladies and
 queens, 59–73; defence of border, 60;
 historians, see Boece, Hector; kings, see
 James IV.
 Scrooby, Notts., 21n.
 Scrope, John, lord Scrope of Bolton, 1.
 sea, and medieval England, 100–02.
 Sempringham priory, Lincs, 30; its cell,
 see Bridgend.
 Seneca, Roman philosopher, 64.
 Severn, River, 27.
 Sewers, commissioners of (ditches and
 walls), 21.
 Seymour, Edward, earl of Hertford, 59.
 Shaa, Ralph, preacher of sermon in favour
 of Richard III’s accession, 65.

- Shakespeare, William, history plays, 62, 67, 72; *Henry VI*, pts 1–3, 67, 68; *Richard III*, 62, 67, 70.
- Shenton, Leics., 41, 44, 46, 48, 51, 52; Robert Cushee's map 1727, 45.
- Sibson chapelry, see Upton, Leics.
- Sixhills priory of Gilbertine order, Lincs., 31; prior see Wakefield, Richard.
- Soham St Andrew, Cambs., causeway, 22.
- Somerset Levels, 23, 32.
- Spanish Armada, 60, 61, 62; *A discourse concerning the Spanishe fleete inuadinge Englande* by Petruccio Ubaldini 1590, 62.
- Stafford, Henry, duke of Buckingham (d. 1483), 65.
- Stamford, Lincs., 30; merchant of, see Brown, William; title deeds, 124–25.
- Stanley, Thomas, lord Stanley, 65.
- Stapleton, Sir Miles, 82.
- Steenberg, Martin, secretary of the order of the Golden Fleece, 3.
- Stillington, Robert, bishop of Bath and Wells, 34, 35.
- Stoke Golding, Leics., 37–39, 41, 42–46, 47, 48, 51, 52, 55; Harrington estate, 37; Station Road, 41n; tithe award 1845, 37–38; Trimnell survey, 1637, 37 and n, 41n.
- Stow, John, *The Chronicles of England from Brute ... 1580*, 68; *A Summarie of Englyshe Chronicles* (1565), 68.
- Stowe, Thomas, archdeacon of Wells (1484–85), 33.
- Stuntney, Cambs., causeway, 22.
- Suanhuita, queen of Sweden, 61.
- Susannah, book of Daniel, 81.
- Sutton Cheney, Leics., 48, 51, 54, 55.
- Swarkestone, Derbys., 22.
- Swiss, their victory at Grandson and the 'Burgundian booty', Fig. 2, 10–12, 15.
- Talbot, Elizabeth, baroness Lisle, in own right, wife of Edward Grey, viscount Lisle, 29, 35.
- Testament, Old, 76; Daniel, 81; Ecclesiasticus, 82; Ezra, 81; Jeremiah 8:8, 82.
- Thames, River, 21, 22, 23–27.
- Thorpe, [...], 83.
- Thorpe, Thomas, 82.
- Toison d'or, see Fleece, Golden.
- Tonwenna, mother of Brennus and Belinus, 63, 67, 68.
- Towton, battle (1461), 84; burials, 52; Battlefield Chapel, 52; Towton Hall, 52.
- Tremayle, Thomas, serjeant at law, 31 and n.
- Trent River, 22.
- Trier, meeting of Frederick III and Charles, duke of Burgundy, at, 6, 11–12.
- Trimnell, William, map and survey of Stoke Golding etc 1637, 37 and n, 41n.
- Tuddenham, Sir Thomas, 77, 79, 83, 84, 85, 86.
- Tyne River, 23.
- Ubaldini, Petruccio, life and other works, 59–60, 71; his *Le vite delle donne illustri*, 59–73; full list of 75 biographies, 73; New Year's gifts to Elizabeth I, 60–61; sources, 67–70; views of the past in his lifetime, 61–62; interest in work after death, 70–72; works in Cotton and King's Libraries, 72.
- Upton, Leics., 42, 44, 46–52, 55; Banaster family, 48; Farnham's *Medieval Village Notes*, 47; Netherhall manor, 48; Wollaston estate records, 47.
- Upton, Thomas, clerk of the kitchen, 78.
- Urbino, Federigo da Montefeltro, duke of, his garter, 10.
- Vale, Malcolm, essays in his honour, 87–89.
- Vasor, Peter, curate of Henley-on-Thames, 26 and n.
- Vaughan, Thomas, master of the king's jewels to Edward IV, 2, 6.
- Vegetius, *De re militari*, 55, 119–21; version by Christine de Pisan, *Faytes of Arms*, 56, 57.
- Venda (or Wanda), queen of Poland, 61.
- Venice, 71.
- Vere, John de, 13th earl of Oxford, 56.
- Vergeant, Master [...], friar, 79, 83.

- Vergil, Polydore, *Anglica Historia* (1534), 56, 57.
- Wagge, Nicholas, warden of Henley-on-Thames, 26n.
- Wainflete, William, 78.
- Wake family, 53.
- Wakefield, battle (1460), 84.
- Wakefield, Richard, prior of Sixhills, 31.
- Wales, council of, 28.
- walls and ditches, commissioners of, 21
- Walpole, Horace, 72; *Anecdotes of Painting*, 71.
- Walsingham, 79, 80, 85; prior, 83; shrine of the Virgin, 79.
- Walsingham, Sir Francis, 60.
- war, in the Middle Ages, 93–94; war and reading, 117–19; Vegetius, *De re militari*, 119–21.
- Warbeck, Perkin, 59, 64, 66, 68.
- Wardrobe, Great, accounts *temp.* Henry VII and Henry VIII, 114–16; clerk of, see Cosyn, Robert.
- Warwick, castle, 5.
- Waxham, 80.
- weather, harvests and murrains 1480s, 23n.
- Wells, archdeacon, see Stowe, Thomas; bishop, see Stillington, Robert; cathedral dean and chapter, 32; dean, see Carent, Nicholas, Gunthorpe, John; suffragan bishop, see Barrett, Thomas;
- Wenlock, John, lord Wenlock, 1.
- Wentworth, Philip, 84.
- Westminster, 80; abbey muniments, 121–23; bridge, 83; palace, 1, 3; sanctuary, 64.
- Willes, John, warden of Henley-on-Thames, 24.
- Williams, D.T., 43.
- Windham, John, 82, 83.
- Windsor, Berks., 26; castle, 1; Albert Memorial Chapel, 16; St George's Chapel, Fig. 3, 13–16.
- Woodstock, Oxon., 27.
- Woodville, Anthony, earl Rivers, 1.
- Worcester, William, secretary to Sir John Fastolf, 75, 78, 80, 85, 86; itinerary, 28.
- Worcester, Worcs., 27–28, bishop of, 27 and see Carpenter, John; bridge, 22, 27; Holy Trinity Guild, 22; walls, 27.
- Worstead, priest and curate, 76.
- Wryghte, John, bridgeman of Henley-on-Thames, 26.
- Yelverton, Judge William, 76, 77, 79, 80, 82, 84, 85; his wife, 85.
- York, bridge, 22.
- York, Elizabeth of, duchess of Suffolk, 81.
- York, Richard, duke of (d. 1460), 27, 77, 81; death, 83; lord of the manor of Bewdley, 27, 28; exile in Ireland, 81.
- York, Richard, duke of York, son of Edward IV, 66, 69.
- Zarina, queen of the Sacae, 61.
- Zenobia, queen of Palmyra, 61.

Index

Rulers and their consorts and children are under their first names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage are under their family names

- Adam, John, mercer of London, 61.
 Agincourt, battle, 109.
 Agmondesham, John, attorney, 31, 42, 43, 47, 62.
 Alcom, John, 54.
 Aldersey, John, 57n.
 Alfonso V, king of Aragon, 95.
 aliens, and anti-alien acts, 17, 19, 21-25, 29; regulations concerning, 9, 19; and see trade.
 alum trade, 4.
 d'Ange, Guy, earl of Huntingdon, tutor to Richard II, 68.
 Anne Neville, duchess of Gloucester, queen of Richard III, 34, 35, 38, 58, 97, 100, 110; death, 111.
 Anne, daughter of Edward IV, 35.
 Antwerp, 1, 2, 4, 10, 16, 26; cloth finishing industry, 4, 29; fair, 3; London-Antwerp axis, 3-5, 10-11, 12, 30; residence of Adventurers, 10.
 Appulby, Robert, keeper of privy palace at Westminster, 50.
 art and imagery in medieval England, 160-62.
 Arthur, prince of Wales, 56, household, 56.
 Arundel, Sir Thomas, lands forfeit, 39-40.
 Ashmole, Elias, Windsor herald, antiquary, 97, 98, 104.
 assignments, 51, and see Calais.
 Aston family, 57 and n.
 Baltic, 11.
 Bardesey, abbot, 56-57.
 Barker, Nicholas, 58.
 Barlichway Hundred, Warw., 57.
 Barnard Castle, lordship of, Durham, 58.
 Barnett, battle of, 37, 93, 99, 103, 106, 109, 117.
 Barowe, Richard, brother of Thomas, stapler, 56n.
 Barowe, Thomas, archdeacon of Colchester, servant of Richard III, 55; his will, 55-56.
 Barron, Caroline, 14.
 battery ware (brass or latten), 22, 26, 27-28, 29.
 Beaudesert, (also Henley-in-Arden), Warw., 57.
 Beaufort, Margaret, countess of Richmond, Henry VII's mother, 34-35, 67, 68, 106, 108.
 Bedfordshire, commissions, 53.
 beer, 11.
 Benolt, Thomas, herald, 64, 65, 72, 73.
 Bergen op Zoom, Brabant, 16; fair, 3; residence of Adventurers, 10.
 Berkeley, Sir William, 53.
 Berwick, siege (1481-82), 100, 101, 106.
 Betson, Thomas, William Stonor's partner in wool trade, 115.
 Billesden, Robert, haberdasher of London, mayor 1483-84, 13.
 Black Death, 129-30.
 Blackhall, Saunder, of Watlington, 116, 118.
 blacksmiths, 21.
 Blore Heath, battle, 105, 108.
 Blount, Walter, lord Mountjoy, 64.
 Bolton, Jim, 8, 10.
 books, exempted from anti-alien act 1484, 19.
 Borough or Burgh, Thomas, lord, 102-04, 111, 112; his wife and family, 102-03.
 Bosworth, battle of, 31, 34, 40, 41, 53, 54, 55, 58, 59, 78, 80, 85, 86, 90, 93, 98, 99, 101, 102, 104, 108, 111; *Ballad of Bosworth Field*, 110; study of the battlefield, 149-51; and the advent of the Tudors, 143-45.
 bottlemakers, 21.
 Bour(g)chier, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 102.

- Bour(g)chier, William, 87.
bowstaves, act concerning their import of, 17.
Brabant, cloth industry, 4; fairs (Antwerp and Bergen op Zoom), 3.
Brackenbury, John, 59.
Brackenbury, Robert, esquire of king's body, 31-32, 43-45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 58-59, 61; his son, 56.
Bray, Reginald, 56n.
Braybrooke, Elizabeth, Lady St Amand, 53; her 2nd husband, see Tocotes, Sir Roger; her son, Richard Beauchamp.
Brecknock, lordship of, Wales, 39.
Brent, Devon, 114.
Breton, John, vicar of St Peter Cornhill, 56n.
Bridget, daughter of Edward IV, 35.
Bristol, 27; lead seals for cloth, 6.
Brittany, trade, 1, 4, 11, 18.
Bromholm Priory, Norf., 66.
Brown, Hugh, mercer of London, 61.
Bruges, Flanders, 3, 11, 12; goods, 27.
Brussels, goods, 27.
Buck, Sir George, his *History of the Life and Reigne of Richard the Third*, 75-86.
bullion, credit, interest, and money supply, 8-9; export, 16.
Burgundy, state of, 3; Charles, duke of, 50, 103.
Burscough Priory, Lancs., 67.
Caerleon, 38.
Calais, 105; castle, 97, 110; Staple, 4; assignment on revenue, 32, 45 and n, 49; bullion ordinances, 4, 8-9; captain of Calais, see Plantagenet, John; Cely family of staplers, 9; garrison and crew, 52; lieutenant of Calais, see Dinham, John, lord; Thomas Lynom in Calais over finances, 52; siege, 93; Staplers' Company and trade, 10, 12, 52; staplers, see Barowe, Richard, Cely, Richard, Whetecroft, Richard; wool see under trade.
Canute, 83.
Cardigan, castle and lordship, Wales, 39, 70.
cardmakers, 21.
Carmarthan, castle and lordship, Wales, 39, 70.
Carmeliano, Petro, *Life of St Katherine*, 59.
Carre, Robert, 53.
Catesby, William, 53, 101.
Caxton, William, mercer of London, printer, 10.
Cecily, daughter of Edward IV, 35; marriage to Ralph Scrope of Upsall, 35.
Cely family, 9; *Margaret Cely of London*, 26.
Cely, Richard, stapler, 60.
Champernoun, William, 114.
chancery, court of, 9; case between Nicholas Redford and Thomas Tremayne (1439), 163-64.
chapmen, 12.
Charles VIII, king of France, 111.
Cheshire, 56, 57; clerks of exchequer of palatinate of, 57, and see Faryngton, Nicholas, Lynom, Thomas, Tatton, John.
chivalry, court of, 93; and see Lull, Ramon.
Clarence, George, duke of, 91; rebellion, 103; buried at Tewkesbury, 107.
Clinton, William de, earl of Huntingdon, 68.
cloth industry of England, 5-8, 9, 20, 28-30; alnagers, 6, 7; clothiers, clothmakers, 6, 7, 8, 12; frauds and quality control, 6-8; provincial trade, 8, 12; types of cloth and prices, 6-8; and see under parliament and trade.
clothing accessories (haberdashery, mercery), 21, 22, 23, 27-28.
Cobb, Harry, 25.
coinage of England, 8-9; quality control by Goldsmiths of London, 11.
Colchester, archdeacon of, see Barowe, Thomas.
Colmworth, Beds., 53.
Cologne, 15; hemp, 27.
Colymbourne, Richard, 56 and n.
Colymbourne, William, 56n., 101.
Common Pleas, court of, 31, 62; lawsuit, 31-32; officers, see Agmondesham, John, Jenour, John.

- convoys, naval and commercial, 15.
 Conyers, John, career, 97-98, 111, 112.
 Conyers, William, 98.
 copper, 13, 26; coppersmiths, 21.
 Cornwall, 40.
 Cottingham, East Riding, Yorks., 54, 56;
 receiver of, see Lynom, Thomas; and
 see Barowe, Thomas.
 Courtenay, Edward, earl of Devon, lands
 forfeit, 39-40.
 Courteys, Peter, keeper of the Great
 Wardrobe of Richard III, lawsuit 1495-
 1501, 31-32, 34, 42-50, 52, 59; work as
 keeper, 32-33, 60, 61; biography, 50-51;
 wife, see Skerne, Annes.
 Courtney, family, of Plympton, 114.
 Courtney, Sir Philip, 114.
 Crécy, battle, 93.
 credit and barter networks, 9.
 Croft, Sir Richard, 38, 56.
 Croyland Chronicle, 85; chronicler, 35.
 customs on imports and exports, see
 under trade.
 cutlers, 21; cutlery, 22-24.
- Davy, Henry, king's tailor, tailor of
 London, 31-32, 33, 35, 43-45, 47, 48,
 59-60.
 Delaward, Robert, gentleman, 31, 42, 43.
 Devereux family, 40.
 Devereux, Anne, daughter of Sir Walter,
 wife of William Herbert, 1st earl of
 Pembroke, 35, 41.
 Devereux, family, 70.
 Devereux, Walter, lord Ferrers of Chartley
 (d. 1485), 36, 37, 40.
 Devereux, Walter, of Bodenham, 35.
 Devon, 40.
 Digby, Symond, of Leics., 51.
 Dinham, John, lord, lieutenant of Calais,
 35.
 Dorset, 38, 40.
 drugs and spices, 29.
 Dunmow, Essex, 62.
 Dunster, lordship of, 36; lord Dunster,
 see Herbert, William, earl of
 Huntingdon.
- Durham, 58; bishop of, see Fox, Richard.
 Dutch in London, 17.
 Dyer, Christopher, 28.
 dyes, 5, 29; galls for dyeing, 27.
 Dymoke, Sir Robert, 56 and n.
- East Anglian cloth industry, 6.
 Edward III, 68, 91, 94; founds order of
 the Garter, 93.
 Edward IV, 59, 63, 79; as earl of March,
 105; and council of Wales, 36; death,
 95; debts, 62; economic legislation, 19,
 21; exile and return, 99, 106, 109; and
 order of the Garter, 94; his invasion of
 France (1475), 69, 89, 99, 103, 106, 110;
 as merchant, 15; great wardrobe, 62;
 groom of robes, see Courteys, Peter;
 jewels, 62; keeper of beds and cloths
 and of privy palace at Westminster, see
 Courteys, Peter; loan from London, 61;
 purchase of Beaudesert, 57; restoration,
 50; support of London, 15; his
 patronage of the Woodvilles, 87, 88, 89.
 Edward V, 35, 68, 89, 90, 95; as prince of
 Wales, made knight of the Garter, 94;
 his council of Wales, 36-37; and see
 'Princes in the Tower'.
 Edward the Confessor, 63.
 Edward of Westminster, prince of Wales,
 son of Henry VI, 105.
 Edward of Middleham, prince of Wales,
 son of Richard III, 32, 34, 39, 70; death,
 111; created prince of Wales, 107.
 Edward, earl of Warwick, son of George,
 duke of Clarence, 31; clothes provided,
 32, 44, 48; age and career, 34, 35.
 Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV,
 35, 36, 69, 87; coronation, 105;
 biography, 134-35; her receiver general,
 see Forster, John.
 Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII,
 35, 70, 87, 91; coronation, 41.
 England, see under trade 1-30.
 epitaphs, of King Arthur, 85; of Katherine
 Plantagenet, 72; of Richard III, 75-86;
 of (English) kings, 82-85.
 Ermington, Devon, manor of the Stonor
 family, 113.

- Essex, 59; commissions, 53; escheator, see Lynom, Thomas.
 Ethelred the 'Unready', 83, 84, 85.
 Ewyas Lacy, Herefords., 38.
- fairs, 12; attempt to control access to fairs by certain London companies, 12-13.
 Faryngton, Nicholas, clerk of exchequer of palatinate of Cheshire, 67.
 fashion in clothes of 1480s, 33.
 Ferrante, king of Naples, 95.
 Fielding, Everard, of Leics., 51.
 Fisher, John, mercer of London, 32, 44, 48, 60-61.
 Fitzherbert, John, 53.
 Fitz-Roy, Henry, duke of Richmond, illegit. son of Henry VIII, 63.
 Flanders, 25; cloth industry and towns, 3-4; goods, 27.
 Flodden, battle, 100.
 Florence, trade with England, 4, 18.
 foodstuffs, 29.
 Forster, John, receiver general of Elizabeth Woodville, 59.
 Forrescu, Richard, lawyer, enemy of Thomas Stonor II, 113-14, 119; his wife, 113.
 founders, 21.
 Fowell, William, 114
 Fox, Richard, bishop of Durham, 56n.
 France, 11, 16; French expedition 1475, 37, 50.
 Frank, Geoffrey, receiver of Middleham, 56.
 Fryston by the Water, Yorks., 60.
 Furnariis, Gabriel de (Fornari), merchant of Genoa, 32, 45, 49, 62.
 furs, 29, and see leather.
 fustian and trade, 12, 25, 27, 28-29.
- Garret, Richard, gentleman, 31, 42, 43.
 Garter, order of the, knights created by Richard III, 93-112.
 Gascony, 11.
 Genoa, trade with England, 4, 18; merchant, see Furnariis, Gabriel de.
- Germany, trade with England, 4; fustian industry, 4, and see under fustian; linen industry, 4, and see under linen.
- Ghent, linen, 27.
 girdlers, 21; girdles, 23, 27.
 Glastonbury Abbey, King Arthur's epitaph, 85.
 Gloucester, Humphrey, duke of, 90.
 glovers, 21; gloves, 23, 28.
 Goddesland, John, footman to John of Gloucester, 35.
 Godmanchester, Hunts., 61.
 Golborne, Thomas, 57n.
 gold, 29; goldbeaters, 21.
 Grantham, Lincs., 38.
 Grey, Cecily, née Bonville, marchioness of Dorset, 117-18.
 Grey of Ruthin, Anthony, 87.
 Grey, John, lord Powis, 56.
 Grey, Richard, executed, 102.
 Grey, Thomas, marquess of Dorset, 57, 68; degraded from the order of the Garter, 97; his 1st wife, Anne Holland, 68, and see Grey, Cecily, his 2nd wife.
 grocery (spices, dyes), 11, 12 and see under London companies.
- haberdashery (clothing accessories; also called mercery), 11, 14, 21, 22, 23, 27-28, and see under London companies.
 Hampshire, 53.
 Hanse and trade with England, 1, 3, 4, 11, 15-16, 18, 19, 20, 25-26, 30; wax, 20.
 Harbrowne, George, lawyer, 57n.
 Harlech, castle, 109.
 Hastings Castle, St Mary's College, 90.
 Hastings, William, lord, 37, 59, death, 106-07.
 Haverfordwest, 70.
 Haverfordwest, lordship of, Wales, 36, 39.
 Hay, lordship of, Wales, 39.
 headware (hats, caps etc), 21, 22.
 Henley, 115-16; George Inn, 115 and n.
 Henry I, 94.
 Henry III, 94.

- Henry V, 109.
 Henry VI, 15, 109; capture, 105, 109; minority, 90; restoration, 106, 109.
 Henry VII, 34-35, 41, 50, 51, 53-54, 55, 60, 63; his invasion, 70, 90, 101, 108, and see Bosworth; monument for Richard III, 75-86; act of attander against Richard III, 82; coronation, 61; first parliament, 19; great wardrobe, 60; king's chamber, yeoman, see Pole, Richard.
 Henry VIII, 99, 100; his illegit. son, 63.
 heralds: Gloucester herald, 93; Windsor herald, see Ashmole, Elias; Blanc Sanglier Pursuivant, 93; see Benolt, Thomas; London, College of Arms; Machado, Ruy.
 Herbert, barony, 68.
 Herbert, Elizabeth, daughter of William, earl of Huntingdon, wife of Sir Charles Somerset, 41 and n.
 Herbert, family, 70.
 Herbert, Richard, exec. 1469, 36.
 Herbert, Walter, brother of William, earl of Huntingdon, 40, 41n.
 Herbert, William, 1st earl of Pembroke, exec. 1469, 35, 36.
 Herbert, William, 2nd earl of Pembroke, earl of Huntingdon, 31, 32-33, 34, 68-69, 70, 71; adverse attitude of historians, 36, 37 and n.; biographies, 35n.; his house in London, 72-73; chamberlain to prince of Wales, 38; his first wife, Mary Woodville, 36, 37, 38, 41, 69, 71, 72, 87; their daughter Elizabeth, 41 and n., 70, 72; their monument, 70-72; clothes from Richard III, 32, 44, 48; lands from Edward IV and Richard III, 38, 39-40 and nn.; marriage to Katherine, illegit. da. of Richard III, 31, 35-41; at Barnet, 37; Welsh offices, 37, 38, 41; to France 1475, 37; his house in London, 72-73; loss of father's title and offices, 38; pilgrimage, 38; will 1483, 38; death, 41.
 Hertford, 57.
 Hertfordshire, commissions, 53; escheator, see Lynom, Thomas; Maudelyns manor, 59.
 Heryot, Sir William, and sons, 4.
 Heywood, Thomas, playwright, 51.
 Hicks, Michael, 88.
 Hinxworth, Hertfords., 52, 54, manor of Pulters, 52 and n., 55; St Nicholas, 54.
 Holland, Christopher, servant of Sir William Stonor, 114-16, 119.
 Holland, John, earl of Huntingdon, duke of Exeter, 68; his son, John, 68; his grandson, Henry, 68.
 Hollar, Wenceslas, his print of Old St Paul's, 83.
 Holy Land, 69.
 hops, 29.
 Hornby, castle, siege, 106.
 Hornchurch, Gobyons near, 61.
 horners, 21.
 horsegear, accessories, 23, 24, 27.
 Hoton, John, 53.
 Howard, family, 63.
 Howard, John, duke of Norfolk, 99, 111, 112.
 Howard, Thomas, earl of Surrey, 98-100, 112; his wife, Elizabeth, 99.
 Hungerford, Walter, 53.
 Hunsdon, Peter, associate of the chief justice of Common Pleas, 46, 47, 50.
 Huntingdon, earldom, 68; Waltheof, first earl, 68.
 Huntley, Hugh, chief justice and chamberlain of South Wales, 69.
 hurers, 21.
 Iceland, 11.
 Idley, Anne, mistress of the nursery of Richard of Gloucester, 34.
 iron, 5, 13.
 Isabel de Aragón y Castilla, infanta of Spain, 111.
 Italy, 'anti-Italian' act 1484 and response, 17, 19; banks in London, 9; men in London, 17; trade with England, 4, 15, 16, 30.

- Janes III, king of Scotland, 100.
 Jenour, John, attorney, 32, 49, 62.
 Jenour, William, of Stonham Aspall, Suff., 62.
 Joana, da. of the king of Portugal, 111.
 João II, king of Portugal, 95.
 John, 84, 85.
- Katherine of Aragon, 62; her attorney see Jenour, John.
 Kelsale, Roger, 53.
 Kendall, John, secretary of Richard III, 56; his son, 56.
 Kent, 59.
 Kidwelly, Morgan, attorney of Richard III, 38, 53.
 Kincaid, A.N., editor of Sir George Buck's *History of the Life and Reigne of Richard the Third*, 75.
 Kingsford, C.L., 113, 114.
 Kingston upon Thames, 50, 51.
 Kirby, Leics., 50.
 kitchen equipment, 28; and see battery ware, metal goods.
- Lambert, Amy, née Marshall, wife of John, 54, 55; will, 55.
 Lambert, John, alderman of London, father of Elizabeth Shore, 52-55.
 Lambert, John, son of John and Amy, of order of St John of Jerusalem, 55n.
 Lambert, Robert, son of John and Amy, 55n.
 Lambert, William, parson of All Hallows Honey Lane, 55n.
 Lambert, William, parson of St Leonard Foster Lane, 55 and n.
 Lancaster, duchy of, 40, 50; council, reprimand to William Herbert, 37.
 Lander, J.R., 87.
 Lathell, Nicholas, clerk of the pipe, 61.
 lead, 13, 26.
 leather and goods, 21, 23, 26-28, 29, and see London, companies, leathersellers.
 Leatherhead, Surrey, 62.
 Leicester, 50; bailiff, MP, and mayor, see Courteys, Peter; Our Lady Newark, 51.
 Leighton Buzzard, Beds., 89.
- Lemyng, John, 55n.
 Lincoln, cathedral, 89.
 linen and its trade, 11, 12, 16, 25-26, 27, 28-29.
 living standards, 28-29.
- London, adventurers, 61; aldermen, court of, 10-11, 14, 19; aldermen, see Fisher, John; Rawson, Richard; alien workers, 13-14, 16-17, 19; centre of cloth export, 5-6, 9; centre for lead seals for cloth, 6; commercial community, 3, 6-8, 14, 29; common council, 12-13, 14, 19; debts between Londoners and provincial merchants, 9; defences 1483, 59; distribution networks, 25; financial centre, 8-9; government, 14-15; Holy Trinity, prior of (alderman), 14; journeymen class, 14; literacy, 10; mayor and aldermen, 10-11; mayor's court, 9; merchant class, 14, 29; retail trade, 19; self-government, 14; share of national trade 1-30; support from and to Yorkist kings, 15; wholesale trade, 25-31.
- London companies (crafts and merchants), 14, 17, 19; drapers, 6-7, 12-13, 14; dyers', 7, 14, their charter and ordinances 1482, 7; fishmongers, 11, 14; fullers, 8, frauds of craft, 14, their Hall, 7; glaziers, 14; goldsmiths, 10, 11, 13, 14; grocers, 11, 12, 14, grocers' goods (grocery), 11; haberdashers, 11, 14, 19, and see Billesden, Robert; haberdashery, 11, 21, 22, 23; ironmongers, 11; leathersellers, 14, and see Skirwith, John; mercers, 10, 12-13, 14, 19, 25-26, loan to Edward IV, 61, and see Adam, John; Brown, Hugh; Fisher, John; Olney, John; Rawson, Richard; their regulations, 10, and goods (mercery), 11, 12, 17; pewterers, 13; pinners in decline, 13; salters, 11, 14; scribes, 9; scrivener's account book, 9; shearmen and ordinances, 7, frauds of craft, 14; skippers (fur trade), 11, 12, 14; tailors, 6, 7, 9, 11, 12-13, 14; vintners, 11; wiremongers and wiresellers, 13.

- London, parishes and places: All Hallows Honey Lane, 60, 61; Blackfriars, 51; Cheap cross, 61; College of Arms, 64, 65; Farringdon Without ward, 32, 61; Fleet Prison, 31; Fullers' Hall, 7; house of Elizabeth Stonor in Friday Street, 115, 116; Great Fire (1666), 64; Great Wardrobe, 19, 31, 32, 33, 34, 42, 43, 50-51, keeper, see Courteys, Peter, Lytton, Robert, king's tailor, see Davy, Henry; Lovekyn, George; Grey Friars convent, 64; Guildhall, 75; Herberts' house (Wiltshire House), 40, 41; Inner Temple, 51; king's mint, 59; Leadenhall, 7; Lincoln's Inn, 36, 62; Middle Temple, 62; St Andrew's Baynard Castle, 32, 33, 44, 45, 49; St Bartholemew's Hospital, Smithfield, 62; St James Garlickhithe, 41, 63-73; St Laurence Old Jewry, 55; St Leonard Foster Lane, 55; St Martin le Grand, 46, 47, 50; St Mary Magdalen, Milk Street, 60; St Olave Silver Street, 54, 55; St Paul's, 33, 61, 64; Old St Paul's, 83; St Peter Cornhill, 56n.; St Sepulchre, 32, 44; St Thomas of Acre, 61; steelyard, 30; Tower, 34, 59, 60, 97, 99, constable of, see Brackenbury, Robert; Worcester House or Place, formerly Herbert Inn or House, 72-73.
- Long, Hugh, clerk, 55n.
- lorimers, 21.
- Louis XI, king of France, 110.
- Lovell, Francis, viscount, 100-01, 111, 112.
- Lovell, Henry, lord Morley, 33.
- Low Countries, industries and trade, 1, 3, 10, 11, 15-16, 26, 30; export of luxuries, 5, 29; southern Netherlands, 11; war with France, 16.
- Lowe, John, bishop of Rochester, 88.
- Ludford Bridge, battle, 98, 105.
- Ludlow, 57, 96.
- Lull, Ramon, his *Book of the Order of Chivalry*, 142-43.
- luxury, definition and goods, 28-29.
- Lydgate, John, his poetry, 164-66.
- Lynom, Thomas, solicitor of Richard III, lawsuit, 31-32, 34, 42-50; biography, 51-58, 61; daughter, Julyane, 54; pardons, 55, 57, 58n.; problem of namesakes, 52n, 55, 58n; servant Isabella Thomson, 54; wife, see Shore, Elizabeth.
- Lytton, Robert, keeper of Great Wardrobe, of Exchequer, 51.
- Machado, Ruy, Leicester Herald, 62.
- Malmesbury, William of, 84.
- manufactured goods, 25-30, and see under individual crafts and materials.
- manuscripts, Cardiff Library, MS 5.7, *Herbertorum Prosapia*, 70n, 71 (ill.); Eton College, MS 213, 85; London, British Library, Add. 45131, 75-86, Egerton 2216, 75n; London, College of Arms, MS I.3, 75-86, MS CGY 647, 64n, 65 (ill.).
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 105, 109.
- Margaret, countess of Salisbury, daughter of George, duke of Clarence, 31; clothes provided, 32, 45; age and marriage to Sir Richard Pole, 34-35, later career, 35.
- Marullus, Michael, his epitaph of Germanicus, 85.
- Mediterranean, 4.
- mercery (linen, fustian, silk, small goods, haberdashery), 11, 12, 27-28, and see under London, companies.
- Merchant Adventurers' Company of England, 3, 10; governor, 10-11, and see Pickering, John; permanent residences at Antwerp and Bergen op Zoom, 10; restraint of trade in Low Countries, 16.
- metal goods and working (industrial and household), increase of, and act against imports, 13, 15, 21, 22, 23-25, 26, 28-29.
- Middleham, Yorks., castle, 96; lordship, 98; receiver, see Frank, Geoffrey and Lynom, Thomas (?); steward, see Conyers, John.

- Middlesex, 53; escheator, see Lynom, Thomas.
 Milan, 18.
 Mistlebrook, William, 38.
 money supply, 8-9.
 Montford, de, family, 57.
 More, Sir Thomas, 58.
 Mowbray, Anne, heiress, wife of Richard of Shrewbury, duke of York, 36.
- Neville, Katherine, 87, 88.
 Neville, Richard, earl of Salisbury, 98, 104, 105.
 Neville, Richard, earl of Warwick, 36, 64, 91, 105, 117; rebellion, 99, 100, 103, 106.
 Newport, lordship of, Wales, 39.
 Nightingale, Pamela, 8.
 Norbury, Sir John, 54.
 Normandy, 18.
 Nottingham, Notts., 39.
 nuns, English, and the law, 145-47.
- oil for cloth industry, 5.
 Olney, John, mercer of London, 60.
 Osbern, his *Life of St Dunstan*, 83, 84.
 Oudenaarde thread, 27.
 Ovedale, William, 53.
 Oxford, business education, 10.
 Oxford, university, 90.
- painters, 21; painted goods, 24.
 Parker, John, scrivener, 61.
 Parliament, access to fairs, 13; cloth acts 1464, 1467, 1477, 6, 7; at Coventry (1459), 98; of 1483, 103; of 1484, 1, 4, 10, 13, 15-17, 19, 103; 'cloth act' of 1484, 5-8; suspension of 'cloth act' Nov. 1484, 7; act against import of small goods 1464 and 1484, 13, 17, 21-25; anti-Italian act, 17, 19; petition of Pewterers and Leathersellers of London 1484, 14, 19; 1485 parliament, 19; 1486 cloth act, 8; of 1487, 104; 1514 cloth act, 7-8.
- Parr, William, grandfather of Queen Catherine Parr, 95, 97.
 Paston, John I, 66; his wife Margaret, 66.
 Paston, John, II, 66.
 Philippa, da. of Lionel, duke of Clarence, 91.
 Pickering, John, Governor of Merchant Adventurers, 10.
 pins, 13, 23; import of, 13; pinners, 21, and see London companies, pinners.
 Plantagenet, John, called of Gloucester/ of Pomfret, illegit. son of Richard III, 35, 60; his footman, see Goddesland, John.
 Plantagenet, Katherine, illegit. da. of Richard III, 31, 63-73; clothes provided, 32, 33, 45, 48; burial, 31.
 playing cards, 21, 23.
 Plympton, Devon, 114
 pointmakers and points, 21, 26-27; and see Skirwith, John, leatherseller of London,
 Pole, Richard, husband of Margaret, future countess of Salisbury, 34-35, 56.
 Pole, Richard, yeoman of Henry VII's chamber, 54, 58.
 Pontefract, Yorks., 32, 39, 40; castle, 96, 102; St John's monastery, 60.
 Portugal, 11, 18; spices, 12.
 Potyer, Richard, 56.
 preaching, 153-56.
 'Princes in the Tower', 131-32.
 pursers, 21; purses, 23, 27-28.
- Raleigh, Walter, 114.
 Ratcliffe, Richard, 97, 111, 112; career, 101-02.
 Rawson, Alvered, son of Richard, 60.
 Rawson, Isabel, née Crafford, 60.
 Rawson, Richard, mercer and alderman of London, 32, 44, 48, 60-61.
 Richard II, 68; minority, 90.

- Richard III, 35, 53-54, 90, 93-112; as duke of Gloucester, 37, 51, 55; obtained custody of Stonor children, 117; arbitrator while duke, 62; chamberlain while duke, see Brackenbury, Robert; household while duke, 55; Scots campaign (1482), 101, 106, 111; secretary, see Kendall, John, Lynom, Thomas; attorney, see Kidwelly, Morgan; Calais Staple finances, 52; clothing of children, 31-34, 39, 40; coronation, 32, 38, 59, 60, 61, 97, 99, 102, 110; council, 19; death and grave, 132-34; economic legislation, 15-16; Edward IV's debts, 62; esquire of body, see Tunstall, William; and the order of the Garter, 93-112; Great Wardrobe, keeper of, see Courteys, Peter; his herald and pursuivant, 93; household at Sandal Castle, 33-35; illegit. da., see Plantagenet, Katherine, and her marriage, 39-40; illegit. son, see Plantagenet, John; itinerary 1484, 39, 107; knight of the body, see Brackenbury, Robert; ladies and gentlewomen of Northern household, 32, 33, 45; loans and gifts, 53; mistress of his nursery, see Idley, Anne; his monument and epitaph, 75-86; motto, 93, 112; offer of Southwark to London, 15; permission for Lynom to marry Elizabeth Shore, 52; presentation of Carmeliano's *Life of St Katherine*, 59; secretary, see Kendall, John; and Shakespeare, 147-48; solicitor, see Lynom, Thomas; trade of London, 1-30; see parliament 1484; support from London, 15; support to London, 1-30 passim; search for a new wife, 111.
- Richard of Shrewsbury, duke of York, son of Edward IV, 36, 89; made knight of the Garter, 94; and see 'Princes in the Tower'.
- Riplingham, John, 55n.
- Rivers, earldom, 89.
- Rochester, Kent, bridge, 61.
- Rogers, John, 53.
- Ross, Charles, 87.
- Rotherham, Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, 90.
- Rutland, Edmund of, earl of, brother of Edward IV, 105.
- Sackville, Isabella, countess of Northampton, 83, 84.
- saddlers, 21.
- St Albans, first battle, 104; second battle, 109.
- Saint-Aubin-du-Cormier, Brittany, 90.
- St Dunstan, archbishop of Canterbury, 83.
- St Edward the Confessor, 94.
- St George, patron of the order of the Garter, 94; feastday, 96, 111.
- St John of Jerusalem, order of, 89. 91; see Lambert, John.
- St Mary the Virgin, patron of the order of the Garter, 94.
- Sts Mary Magdalen and Martha, stained cloth, 54.
- Salisbury Cathedral, 90.
- Sandal Castle, northern household of Richard III and Council of North, 33-35.
- Sandes, Sir William, 53.
- Sandford, Francis, his *Genealogical History of the Kings of England*, 75-86.
- Scarborough, Yorks., 39; castle, constable of, see Tunstall, William.
- schools, 1420-1530, 139-41.
- Scrope, Ralph, of Upsall, 9th lord Scrope, husband of Cecily, daughter of Edward IV, 35 and n.
- Scrope, Thomas, of Upsall, 6th lord Scrope, 35.
- Sebba, or Sebbi, king of the East Saxons, 83.
- Selaby, manor, county Durham, 59.
- Shakespeare, and Richard III, 147-48.
- shears (shearmen's, tailors'), 23, 25.
- Shelton, Thomas, 55n.
- Shene, charterhouse, 61; king's manor and park, 60.

- Shore, Elizabeth, née Lambert, mistress of Edward IV, see Lynom, Thomas, her 2nd husband, 31, 51-58; called Jane by Thomas Heywood, 51.
- Shore, William, mercer, 1st husband of Elizabeth, 51; called Matthew by Thomas Heywood, 51.
- Shropshire, 56.
- silks (damask, satin velvet, cloth of gold), 32, 33, 44, 46, 48, 49, 54, 60, 61, 62; silk small goods, 17, 21, 27.
- Skerne, Annes, widow of Kingston upon Thames, wife of Peter Courteys, 50.
- Skirwith, John, leatherseller of London, 12; his trade and inventory, 12, 26-28.
- small wares, see under parliament and trade.
- Snedde, John, gentleman, 31, 42, 43.
- soldiers, in late medieval England, 158-60.
- Somerset, 38, 39, 40.
- Somerset, Charles, earl of Worcester, illegit. son of Henry Beaufort, duke of Somerset, 70, 73; his grandson, Charles, 73.
- Southampton, 4, 53, 62; courts, 152-53; mayor, 53; trade figures, 18.
- Southwark, Surrey, aliens, 14, 17; dyers, 7; borough offered to London by Richard III, 15; Tooley Street, 7.
- Southworth, Nicholas, 38
- Spain, 90; trade, 1, 4, 5, 11, 15, 16, 18; its exports, 5, 11, 18.
- spurriers, 21.
- Stafford, Edward, 3rd duke of Buckingham, 61.
- Stafford, Henry, 2nd duke of Buckingham, 37, 38, 87, 91, 107; rebellion, 96, 101, 104, 107, 108.
- Stanley, Edward (d. 1523), lord Mounteagle, 107.
- Stanley, Eleanor, née Neville, 64, 66, 67, 68, 72, 104; death, 106.
- Stanley, Elizabeth, née Tiptoft, countess of Worcester, 66, 67.
- Stanley, family, 66, 73, 104; family tree, 67; burial place, 68, 73.
- Stanley, George, lord Strange, 64, 66, 67, 107, 108; his wife, Joan, 67.
- Stanley, John, 66, 67.
- Stanley, Thomas, lord, 1st earl of Derby, 64, 66, 67.
- Stanley, Thomas, lord, 2nd earl of Derby, 67, 110, 111; his wife, Anne, 67; career, 104-09.
- Stanley, William, 66, 67, 105, 106, 107.
- Staverton, Devon, 114.
- Steer, Christian, 31, 38, 41.
- Stoke, battle (1487), 101.
- Stonham Aspull, Suff., 62.
- Stonor, Agnes, previously Wydeslade née Wynard, 117.
- Stonor, Anne, née Neville, da. of John Neville, marquess Montagu, 116, 117, 119.
- Stonor, Elizabeth, née Croke, 114-17, 119; death 115.
- Stonor, family, their accounts, 113-19; house in London, 115; foodstuffs bought, 116-19.
- Stonor, Jane née de la Pole, 117.
- Stonor, Thomas II, 113-14.
- Stonor, Sir William, lands forfeit, 39-40; accounts, 114-19.
- Stony Stratford, 96, 102.
- Stow, John, 72.
- Suffolk, Elizabeth, duchess of, sister of Richard III, 33.
- Surrey, 59.
- Sutton-on-Derwent, East Riding, Yorks., Cathwayte, 53, 58 and n.
- sweating sickness (1486), 70.
- Sweyn, 83.
- Talbot, Sir Humphrey, 110.
- tapestry, 27.
- Tatton, Thomas, clerk of exchequer of palatinate of Cheshire, 57.
- Taunton, castle, 118.
- tennis balls, 21, 23.
- tenter frames, 7.
- Tewkesbury, 107; battle, 37, 93, 99, 103, 106, 109.

- Thaxsted knives, 27.
 Thetford Priory, 63.
 tin, English, 13, 15, 26.
 Tintern Abbey, 38, 41, 70, 71, 72, 73.
 Tocotes, Sir Roger, 53.
 towns, popular protest in late medieval, 137-39.
 Towton, battle, 102, 109.
 trade, 1-30; alien trade with England, 1, 4-5, 9, 11, 15-25, 28, 29-30; cloth industry and exports of England, 1-9, 11, 12, 15, 16, 30; coinage and credit, 8; customs (petty, poundage, etc), 2, 4, 5, 15, 21, 25; depression of mid 15th century, 1, 8; economic legislation of Richard III, 16-17; general merchandise, 5, 18, 20, 21; imports and exports, 25, 26-30; overseas 1-30; provincial, 12; wine, 2, 11; wholesale versus retail, 12; wholesale trade, 25, 30; wool and wool trade, 2, 4, 5-6, 8-9, 15, 29, 52.
 Trelleck, Wales, 38.
Tres sunt Ricardi, 86.
 Tudor, family, rise of, 143-45.
 Tudor, Jasper, earl of Pembroke, duke of Bedford, 41, 90.
 Tunstall, Richard, 97, 112; career, 109-11; wife and family, 109.
 Tunstall, William, esquire of king's body, 56 and n., 110.
 Tyrell, Sir James, 38, 56; his confession to the murder of the Princes, 82.
 Usk, 38.
 Utrecht, 1.
 Vaughan Thomas, executed, 102.
 Vaughans of Tretower, 40.
 Veere, Zeeland, 4.
 Venice, 18, galleys, 4.
 Wakefield, battle, 105, 109.
 Wales, 37, 40, 41, 58n; council of, 36-37; marches, 40, 54.
 Waltheof, 1st earl of Huntingdon, 68.
 Walton, John, bishop of Dublin, 90.
 Warbeck, Perkin, 35.
 'Wars of the Roses', short history, 134-37.
 weavers, 21.
 Welles, Richard, lord, 103.
 Wendover, Roger of, 84.
 Westminster, abbey, 63, 64, 68, 107; coronation chair, 156-58; hall, 107; office of beds and cloths, 50; palace, 50, 95, keeper, see Appulby, Robert; Courteys, Peter; sanctuary, 10.
 Whetecroft, Richard, stapler, 56n.
 White, Robert, gentleman, 31, 42, 43.
 Williams, Richard, administrator, 38.
 Wiltshire, 53.
 Windsor, 107, 111; St George's Chapel, 63, 70, 72, 94.
 wine, 29; size of malmsey butt and control of prices, 17.
 wiremongers, 21.
 Wode, Thomas, chief justice of Common Pleas, 46, 47, 50.
 Woodville, Anne, 87.
 Woodville, Anthony, lord Scales, earl Rivers, 37, 88, 89; knight of the Garter, 96; executed, 102.
 Woodville, Edward, 87-91.
 Woodville, family, 87-91, 106.
 Woodville, Jacquetta, née de Luxembourg, duchess of Bedford, 88.
 Woodville, John, 87, 88.
 Woodville, Katherine, duchess of Buckingham, 87, 90.
 Woodville, Lionel, 88, 89, 91.
 Woodville, Margaret, betrothed to Lord Maltravers, 87.
 Woodville, Mary, see Herbert, William, 2nd earl of Pembroke.
 Woodville, Richard, earl Rivers, 36, 91.
 Woodville, Richard, last earl Rivers, 88, 89, 90.
 Worcester, Pseudo-William, his *Annals*, 87, 89, 91.
 worsted goods, 27.
 Wydeville, see Woodville.
 Wynslade, John, 114.
 Yeme, John, man of affairs of Thomas Stonor, 113.
 York, city, 39, 40, 107.

Index

York, house of, 91, 93.

York, Margaret of, duchess of Burgundy,
103.

York, Richard, duke of (died 1460), 98,
104, 105, 109.

zinc (calamine), 26.

Vol 24

Index

Rulers and their consorts and their children are under first names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage are under their family names. Second references on a page and in notes are not always noted.

- de Albini/d'Aubigny, William, earl of Arundel (1138/9-76), 36; descendants 36 n. 70.
- Alcas, William, keeper of Kettle Mill, Lynn, 43.
- Amfleys, Richard, mayor of Lynn (1494-95), chamberlain, 39, 46n.
- Anjou, René, duke of, defeated at Bulgnéville (1431), 67.
- Anne Neville, queen, household, 23; her lion and its keeper, 43.
- Antwerp, diet 1491, 32.
- Aragon, knight from, 73.
- Archer, Thomas, serjeant at mace, of Lynn, 43, 46.
- artillery, gunpowder weapons, 61-70; fowlers, serpentines, organ guns, culverins, 62, 64, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70; bombards, *Goodgrace*, *Henry*, *the Crown*, 63-64; and see under Lynn.
- Aspeland, John, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- Astley, Sir John, 73-74, 77, 79; his wife, Elisabeth Harcourt, 73; his commonplace book, 73-74.
- Astry/ Estry, Ralph, alderman, fishmonger of London, 17.
- Axel, town in Zeeland, 6.
- Aylmere, Elizabeth (Thoresby), widow of Robert, 53 n.
- Aylmere, Richard, executor of Thomas Thoresby, 52, 53 n.
- Baenst, Guy de, mayor of Sluis, 8.
- Baker, William, serjeant at mace of Lynn, 39.
- Bale, Robert, chronicler, 121.
- Baltic Sea, trade, 19, 20, 21, 22, 25-32, 40.
- Barker, Thomas, of Lynn, 29.
- Barnet, battle (1471), 68.
- Barwell, Thomas, executor of Robert Pylly, 48.
- Barwell, William, executor of Robert Pylly, 48.
- Bath, order of the, 58.
- Baxter, Simon, chamberlain of Lynn, 39.
- Baxter, Simon, mayor (1462-63), 39n.
- Beauchamp, Richard, bishop of Salisbury, 3, 5, 9; his house on Fleet Street, 5.
- Beaufort, Edmund, duke of Somerset (d. 1455), 64, 67, 75, 78; constable of England, 72, 79.
- Bee, Thomas, painter, 75, 77.
- Belys, John, of Lynn, 31 and nn.
- Bergen, Norway, 21, 22, 23-24, 31, 33; fish staple and Hanse steelyard, 23-24; English and Hollander communities, 23-24, 31 and n.
- Berry, Charles, duke of, 3.
- Berwick, 13, 59.
- Bewesey, Thomas, chamberlain of Lynn, 43.
- Bilney, John, of Lynn, 27.
- Birmingham, Henry, merchant of Lynn, 24, n. 23.
- Bishop's Lynn, see Lynn.
- Blackborough priory, 45 n. 114, 50; prioress, see Fincham, Margery.
- Blakeney, Norf., 23.
- Bledlowe, Thomas, grocer and stapler of London, 25, 28-29.
- Blijde Inkomste*, Joyous Entry, 2, 7.
- Blower, William, junior, of Lynn, 45 n. 113, 47.
- Boothe, Robert, 24 n. 23.
- Bordeaux, Gascony, 22, 23; fall of, 63.
- Boston, Lincs., 21, 24, 31; *George of Boston*, 25; steelyard, 21.
- Bosworth, battle, 32, 74; artillery at, 61.
- Boulogne, 14.
- Bourchier, Sir Humphrey, lord Cromwell, 38, 42.
- Bowman, Peter, clerk of the king's ships 1464, 14.

- bows, longbows, 62; arrows, 62;
crossbows, 62.
- Bowsey, Edmund, of Lynn, 47.
- Brampton, Thomas, controller of great
and petty customs, Lynn, 36 n. 72.
- Braybroke, John, customs official, 36, 37
and n.
- Braybroke, Robert, customs official, 36,
37 and n., 39, 44, 47.
- brigandines, 62.
- Bristol, 66.
- Brittany, war 1483-84, 16, 45, 46.
- Bromer, John, merchant of London, 25.
- Bromer, Nicholas, merchant of Lynn, 44.
- Bromfield/Bronfeld, Edward, esquire
from Southwark, 74.
- Brown, Stephen, grocer, mayor of
London (born Newcastle), 27-29 and
nn; Brown's Quay, 28-29; widow
married Peter Pekham, clerk of
chancery, 28 n. 41.
- Bruges, 1, 2, 4, 7, 8, 9, 11; *beguines*, 11.
- Burbage, John, common clerk or recorder
of Lynn (1457-78), 34, 35, 39 and n. 89,
41n, 42n, 44, 47; 'alderman' of a
constabulary, 35 n. 64; Beatrice his wife,
39n.; joint coroner, 37 n. 75.
- Burdy, John, merchant of Lynn, 53.
- Burgh, Thomas, merchant of Lynn,
alderman of Holy Trinity Guild, 40.
- Burgundy, Anthony, Great Bastard of, 5;
Charles the Bold, duke of, 1-12; his
garter achievements, 10-11; Elizabeth
(Isabel) of Bourbon, Charles the Bold's
2nd wife, 2; Isabel of Portugal, duchess
of, 1, 7-8; Margaret of York, duchess
of, 1-12; her device, 9; her motto, 8;
Philip the Fair, duke of, 2; Philip the
Good, duke of, 2, 4, 5, 7.
- Burnham, Norf., 20.
- Burton, John, constable of Lynn, 47.
- Burton, William, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- Bylney, John, of Lynn, 47.
- Cade, John, 'captain of Kent', 62, 67.
- Calabria, Jean, duke of, 3.
- Calais, 11, 13; garrison, 62.
- Calbot, Thomas, mayor (1463-65),
merchant of Lynn, 25n.; 40 n. 92.
- Cambridge, King's College, 41.
- Carisbrooke, castle, 62.
- Carre, Nicholas, of Lynn, 47.
- Carter, Thomas, chamberlain, merchant
of Lynn, 25 and n., 31, 46.
- Castillon, battle (1453), 78.
- Castle Rising, Norf., lordship, 36, 37, 46 n.
121; bailiff, see Getyns, John, Parker,
John.
- Caus, William, merchant of Lynn, 40 n. 94.
- Caxton, William, printer, 123.
- chariots, *chariots branlants*, 9-11.
- Charlton, Kent, 17.
- Childs, Prof. Wendy, 19, 22 n. 11, 30 n. 45.
- Christian I of Denmark (d. 1481), 30.
- Chronicle of Flanders, *Cronijcke van
Vlaenderen*, 1-4, 6, 7-9, 11.
- chronograms, 1.
- Cilgerran, Pembrokeshire, lordship, 75.
- Clarencieux king at arms, see Holme, Sir
Thomas.
- Clarence, George, duke of, 37.
- Clarendon, 78.
- Claxton, Hamond, merchant of Norwich,
25.
- Clenchwarton, Norf., 38 n. 83.
- clergy, parish clergy of Lincolnshire, 109-
11.
- Cleves, Mary of, duchess of Orleans
(1426-87), 4.
- Cliderowe, Clement, common clerk of
Lynn, 39 n. 89.
- cloth trade, 23, 28.
- coal, see seacole.
- Cologne, 26; London steelyard, 26.
- Combersale, William, clerk of the king's
ships, 16.
- commissions, of array, 37, 45; of walls and
ditches, 37, 42.
- Compostella, pilgrims, 17.
- Coningsby, William, of Lynn, 52 and n.
146.
- constable of England, 71.
- Constantinople, 75.

- Cony, Walter, mayor (1460-61, etc),
 alderman of Holy Trinity Guild of
 Lynn, 19, 26, 39n., 41 and n. 42, 46, 52
 n. 148; house in Chequer, 41, 42;
 merchant's mark, 47; rebuilder of St
 Margaret's church, 19, 40-41;
 negotiator, 24 n. 23, 26.
 Copenhagen, Denmark, 25.
 court of chivalry, 71-79.
 Coustain, Pierre, painter, 10-11.
 Coventry, 71; artillery, 65.
 Crabhouse priory, Norf., 50.
 Crécy, battle (1346), artillery, 67.
 Cromer, Norf., 23.
 Cromwell, Lord, Ralph (1417-55), heirs of,
 36.
 Crottoy, English garrison, 62.
 Curraunt, Robert, common councilman of
 Lynn, 41.
 customs, see under Edward IV and Lynn.
 Damme, 7, 11; bailiff, 8; Koolkerk gate, 9;
 house 'St John', 9.
 Danzig, Poland, 14, 21, 25, 26-29, 30, 32,
 40, 45; English community, 23-24; *IHS*
of Danzig, 26 n. 35; relations and trade
 with England (esp. Lynn), 24-26, 30-33;
 seizure 1468, 25-26; smuggling with
 English, 30, 33 n. 56; source of grain,
 22, 28; stranded English in Danzig
 1483, 30; see Lynn, steelyard.
 Dartford, Kent, 63.
 Dartmouth, customers, 14; and see Gale,
 Thomas, Greyson, Thomas.
 defences, 1484-85, see under Lynn.
 Denmark, 21; Danish Sound, 21, 24-26,
 29-32; king of Denmark and Norway,
 23-24 and see Christian I and Hans I;
 pirates, 32; relations with England, 21,
 23, 24-26, 29-32; relations with subjects,
 23-24, 31; seizure of 1468, 24-26; treaty
 with England 1466, 24, 29, 33; treaty
 with England 1476, 24 n. 23, 29;
 negotiations with England 1477, 24 n.
 23, 31; truce ending 1482, 30; treaty
 and negotiations 1489-90, 26, 31-32
 and n., 37.
 Denny, Poor Clares, 50.
 Dersingham, Norf., 20, 23, 28.
 Dewer, William, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
 Dobson, Richard, chamberlain of Lynn,
 46.
 Dover, 14; castle, defence of, 66; Straits,
 14, 15.
 Drayton, Peter, priest, 53.
 Dullam, William, priest, 49.
 Dunne, Robert, gate keeper of Lynn, 39.
 Dyffrun bryn, Pembrokeshire, lordship,
 75.
 earl marshal of England, 71.
 East Greenwich, 17.
 East Winch, near Lynn, 36, 38 n. 83.
 Edington priory, Devon, 41.
 Edmund, earl of Rutland, d. 1460, 38.
 Edward II, 58; his daughter Joan of the
 Tower, 58.
 Edward III, use of artillery, 61.
 Edward IV, 2, 3, 5, 17, 20, 29, 31, 37, 59,
 74; French expedition, 74; funeral, 74;
 his ship *Antony*, 13, 14; charter to Lynn,
 34, 44; clerk of king's council, see Kent,
 Thomas; clerk of the king's ships, see
 Roger, Thomas; concern over grain
 supplies, 22; customs service overhaul,
 37; flight to Low Countries, 38; 'great
 voyage towards Scotland', 38; minstrels,
 42; prince of Wales' governor, see
 Woodville, Anthony; protection of
 fishermen by royal convoy 32, 33; visit
 to Walsingham, 38; wine fleet, 22-23;
 and see Denmark.
 Estry/Astry, Ralph, alderman and
 fishmonger of London, 17.
 Exeter, bishop, see Neville, George.
 Fastolf, Sir John, military advice, 67.
 Feltwell, Norf., 50.
 Fiennes, William, Lord Say (d. 1477), 38.
 fifteenth century, personalities and
 perspectives, 97-99; commemoration,
 administration, economy, 103-06.
 Fillastre, Guillaume, bishop of Tournai, 9.
 Fincham, Elizabeth, prioress of
 Shouldham, 50.

- Fincham, John of Outewell, Cambs., son of John Fincham (d. 1495), 49 n. 131, 52 and n. 146.
- Fincham, John, of Fincham St Martin (d. 1495), 37 and n., 41n., 43n., 45; family and manors, 45 n. 114; wife Beatrice Thoresby, 49.
- Fincham, Margery, prioress of Blackborough, 50.
- Fitz Alan, William, earl of Arundel (d. 1487), 42.
- Fitzwilliam, William, of Sprotborough, his invitation to the wedding of Richard of York and Anne Mowbray, 55-59; his father, William, 55; his mother, Elizabeth, 55; his sister, Margaret, 55; his wife, Elizabeth Conyers, 59; his son, John, 59.
- Flamborough, Yorks., ships attacked by Hanse 1485-90, 32.
- Flanders, 6; and see Chronicle of, and Low Countries.
- Formigny, battle (1450), 62, 67.
- Fox, William, gate keeper of Lynn, 39, 43.
- France, 23; loss of, 61.
- Freebridge Hundred, Norf., 46.
- Fysshier, John, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- Gagney, Thomas, chaplain, 25n.
- Gale, Thomas, customer of Dartmouth, 16.
- Garter, order of the, 74; poor knights, 75.
- Gascony, 3, 72; loss of, 78; wine trade, 21-22.
- Gavere, near Ghent, battle (1453), 67.
- Getyns, John, yeoman of Henry VII, 46 n. 121.
- Ghent, 67.
- Godwyn, Richard, ship owner, 25n.
- Goldwell, James, bishop of Norwich, 24 n. 23, 33-34, 58.
- Goyse, Joan, goddaughter to Thomas Roger, 17.
- grain trade and dearths of grain, 21, 22, 28, 39.
- Great Ouse River, Norf., 19, 46-47.
- Great Yarmouth, Norf., 20, 21; surveyor of customs, see Williamson, John.
- Greece, 75.
- Greyson, Thomas, customer of Dartmouth, 14.
- Grosvenor, Sir Robert, his arms, 71.
- Gryndell, John, chamberlain of Lynn, 43, 44, 45, 47; married Margery, daug. of Thomas Thoresby, 48, 52 and n.
- Gryndell, John, son of John, married daughter of Robert Pylly, 48, 52 and n.
- Guybon, Alice, wife of Gregory, 52.
- Guybon, Elizabeth (born Thoresby), wife of Thomas, 52.
- Guybon, Gregory, son of Stephen, 52 and n. 149.
- Guybon, Stephen, of North Lynn (d. 1433) 52 n. 149.
- Guybon, Thomas, son of Gregory, 52 and nn. 143, 146, 149
- Guyenne, 3.
- Hamburg, 21, 24 n. 25; 26, 29, 32, 46, 49; capture of English ship 1484, 32; *Criston of Hamburg*, 26 n. 35; pirates Pothorst and Theodoric Pynning, 32.
- Hanford, Sir John, lieutenant of the constable of England, 72, 79.
- Hans, king of Denmark (1481-1513), 30-31; charter of proposals concerning trade, 31.
- Hanse, confederation of German towns, 20, 22, 23, 25-29; attacks on English ships 1485-90, 32; confirmation of privileges, 29; ships (*Criston of Hamburg*, *IHS of Danzig*), 26 n. 35; steelyards, see under Boston, London and Lynn; treaty of Utrecht, 24; war with England 1468-74, 26; and see Cologne, Danzig, Hamburg, Lübeck.
- Harfleur, capture, 61.
- Hargille, Thomas, yeoman of Richard III, 22 n. 15.
- harvests 1480-83, 22.
- Harwich, defences, 46.
- Hastings, William, lord Hastings, 38.
- Hatcliffe, William, 24.
- Heacham, Norf., 20.
- health and healthcare in medieval towns, 92-93.

- Hedelam, James, yeoman of Richard III, 22 n. 15.
- Hedelam, Nicholas, yeoman of Richard III, 22 n. 15.
- Henry I, 36.
- Henry IV, as duke of Hereford, 71.
- Henry V, 13, 14; capture of Harfleur, 61.
- Henry VI, in prison, 5; armanent programme, 61-7; his coronation expedition to France, 61; his council, 71; his court of chivalry, 71-79; illness, 64; reputation, 72.
- Henry VII, 32, 74; clerk of his ships, see Combersale, William; confirms charter of Richard III to Lynn, 44n; pardons Holy Trinity Guild of Lynn, 44n.; his ship *Sovereign*, 13-14.
- Henry VIII, navy, 16.
- heralds and heraldry, in Shakespeare's England, 115-17.
- Heryot, William, draper of London, 25; owner of *George of London*, 14, 25.
- Hickling, William, master of the ordnance, 61, 63, 64, 65, 70.
- Hide, James, king's esquire, 76.
- Hingham, George, prior of Lynn, 50, 53.
- Holland, 21, 22; carrying trade, 22; men in Iceland, Norway and Baltic, 23, 29.
- Holme, Sir Thomas, Clarencieux king at arms, 24 n. 23, 31.
- Holt, William, mercer and stapler of London, 28.
- Holy Sepulchre, 41.
- Hornsea, Yorks., ships attacked by Hanse 1485-90, 32.
- hospitals, 96-97; 104-05.
- Howard family, origins in Lynn, 46.
- Howard, Elizabeth, wife of John de Vere, 12th earl of Oxford, estates as heiress, 38 and n., 43.
- Howard, John, Duke of Norfolk (d. 1485), 15, 36, 43, 45, 46, 49; as admiral, 43; as Sir John Howard, 42; death, 47; footman, 43; minstrels, 43; *Howard Household Books*, 15.
- Howard, Sir John (d. 1381), 36.
- Howard, Thomas, earl of Surrey, 44, 45.
- Howard, William, 36.
- Hull, Yorks., 21; Iceland trade, 32; losses at sea, 32.
- Hundred Years War, use of artillery, 61, 90-91.
- Hunt the fletcher, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- Iceland, 21, 22 and n. 15, 23; crisis of 1467-68, 25, 30; English trade under licence, 29-33; Iceland boy into Lynn service, 30 n. 45.
- Ipswich, Suff., surveyor of customs, see Williamson, John.
- Italy, 25.
- Janyn, Edmund, keeper of east gate and market of Lynn, 43.
- Jerusalem, knights of the Holy Sepulchre, 75.
- John, keeper of the queen's lion, 43.
- John, king of England, 33.
- Johnys/Jones, Sir Hugh, 75, 79.
- Judde, John, master of the ordnance, 65, 66, 69.
- Kempe, John, archbishop of Canterbury, 76.
- Kempe, Margery (born Brunham) and her Book, 19-20.
- Kenilworth, castle, 65, 66, 67, 69.
- Kent, Thomas, clerk of the king's council, 28 n. 37.
- Kerkeby, Thomas, chamberlain of Lynn, 46.
- Keyle, Thomas, 75.
- King's Lynn, see Lynn.
- Kingston Lacy, 78.
- Kleineke, Dr Hannes, 30 n. 47.
- Knolles, Thomas, grocer and mayor of London, 27n.
- Kyriell, Sir Thomas, 67; gives guns to Southampton, 62.
- Lakynghithe, John, mayor of Lynn (1414), 27.
- Lancaster, Lancastrian government armament programme, 61-70.
- Langworth, Ellis, 75.
- Lathe, Robert atte, of Lynn, 27.

- Lawney, John, grocer of London, 27.
 Leighton, Thomas, mayor, merchant of Lynn, 25 and nn., 26.
 Lisieux, Thomas, dean of St Paul's, 76.
 Lister, John, bellman of Lynn, 39.
 London: grain supplies, 22, 28; Iceland trade, 32; magnet of provincial trade, 21, 27; seacoal from Newcastle, 22; and see ships.
 London, churches: All Hallows the Less, 17; Blackfriars, 17 St Andrew Hubbard, 17; St Dunstan in the East, 28-29.
 London, people: aldermen, see Estrý, Ralph; Merlow, Richard; drapers, see Heryot, William; grocers, see Brown, Stephen, Knolles, Thomas, Lawney, John, Lovelich, Henry, Marowe, William; mayors, see Brown, Stephen, Knolles, Thomas, Tate, John; mercers, see Holt, William, Tate, John; merchants in Baltic trade, 25; see Bledlowe, Thomas, Bromer, John, Heryot, William; salters, see Mariner, William and Roger, Thomas; Vintners Company, 17, and see Estrý, Ralph; Mariner, William; Roger, Thomas; waxchandler, see March, William; soldiers from London, 74.
 London, places: Brown's Quay, 28-29; Fleet Street, 5; gate, 6; Great Wardrobe, 4; Smithfield, 73, 77, 78; Steelyard, 21, 26; Thames Street, 17; Tower, as arsenal, 61, 65, 66, 69, 75; Tower, menagerie, 4.
 Louis XI, king of France, 3, 4, 23.
 Lovelich, Henry, grocer of London, 27.
 Lovell, Henry, lord Morley (d. 1489), 49.
 Low Countries, 1-11, 13.
 Lübeck, head town of Hanse, 23, 26, 46.
 Ludford Bridge, battle (1459), 68.
 Lyalton, John, his case before the court of chivalry, 71-79.
 Lynn Episcopi (Bishop's Lynn), Norfolk, 19-59; Asshbourne's (William) Book, 21; attacks on ships by Hanse 1485-90, 32-33; Balle (le), 28 n. 38; Baltic trade, 21, 25-32; beacon, 45; Bergen trade and St William's Guild, 23, 30, 31; bishop of Norwich overlord of town, his fees, and campaign against him from 1473, 20, 33-34, 35-36, 44; bretaskes or forts see defences; charters, 33, 34, 44 and n.; Chequer (the) now King Street, 27-28, 41n, 42 and n., 47; cleaning of town, 36; cloth trade, 21; coastal trade, 20, 22, 23; common staithe, 27, 36, 46, 47; congregation, 34, 35, 39; constabularies (North End, Kettlewell, Paradise, Jews Lane, New Conduit, Chequer, Trinity Hall, Sedgeford Lane and Stonegate), 35 and n., 44; Corpus Christi, Guild, 44n; council of the twenty-four, 34-35, 37, 42, 44; council of the twenty-seven or common council, 34-35, 37, 44; customs accounts, 20-21, 37, and king's customs officials see Brampton, Thomas, Braybroke, John, Braybroke, Robert, Thurleby, John, Walton, John; Damgate, 25n; defence of town, 34, 44-47; diplomatic status and role in treaty negotiations, 20, 24 and n. 23, 26; excavations 20 n. 5; fairs, 34; fee-farm lease from bishop, 33; fishing fleet, 23; Fleet of Whitefriars, 47; friaries, 34, 47; gates, 35, 43, 46, 47; government, 33-38; grain trade, 21, 22; guns, 44, 46; Hall Books, 35, 38, 39 n. 89, 47, and *passim*; husting court, 34; Holy Trinity chapel, 25n; Holy Trinity Guild, 26, 34, 35, 36, 38, 39, 44n., for its alderman, 38, 51, and see Burgh, Thomas, Cony, Walter, Thoresby, Henry, Thoresby, Thomas, Westhorp, Edmund; Iceland trade, 30; Jesus Guild, 51; leet, 34; market tolls, 36; meterage of goods by meters/porters, 23, 35; military service for king, 45 and n.; Millfleet, 19; pavements, 39; port or haven, fees, toll, etc, 35-36, 46; Prioresswatergate, 27; priory of Lynn, 41, and priors see Hingham, George, Spynke, William; Purfleet River, 10, 42, 47; Red Mount Chapel, 41; refuse collection and 'muckhills', 39; St George's Guild, 37, 46n.; Sts Giles and Julian Guild, 37; St

- James Chapel, 46 and n. 47; St Margaret's church, 19, 27, 34, 51, and rebuilding 19, 40-41; St Nicholas chapel, 19; Saturday Market place, 19; Scots war contribution, 38-39; seacole trade, 23; ships, 22, 25, 28 n. 37, 30; soken (le), 47; steelyard (negotiations and site) 21, 26-29, 42, 51; taxes to king 1386, 1524, 21; taxes (local), 35, 44-45; Tuesday Market, 41; tolbooth, 34, 35-36, 39, 46; trade 20-33 (figures, 30 n. 47); trade of goods in Hanse ships (incl smuggling), 26 and n., 30; view of frankpledge, 34; walls, see under defences; watchmen, 47; water transport, 20; wine trade, 21-23; wool trade, 21; and see Danzig, Denmark.
- Lynn, officers: election and oath taking of officials, 34-35; bellman, 35, 39, 43, 46 and see Lister, John; chamberlains, 35, and see Amfleys, Richard, Baxter, Simon, Bewesey, Thomas, Braybroke, John, Carter, Thomas, Dobson, Richard, Gryndell, John, Kerkeby, Thomas, Meyke, John, Pepir, Edmund, Pylly, Robert, Simkynson, Thomas, Trotte, John, Waterman, John, Yates, William; common clerk or recorder, 34-35 and see Burbage, John, Cliderowe, Clement, Monk, William; common serjeant at mace, 35, 43, 46 and see Archer, Thomas, Baker, William, Ycher, Thomas; constables, 35 and n., 44, and see Burton, John, Gryndell, John, Massingham, John, Pepir, Edmund, Tego, John, Wright, Thomas; keepers of gates (East and le Gannock, South and Doucehill), 35, 43, 46, 47, and see Dunne, Robert, Fox, William, Sampson, Nicholas; keeper of Kettle Mill, 43, and see Alcas, William; keeper of the market, 35, 43, and see Janyn, Edmund; mayors, 34, 35, 39-47, and see Lakynghithe, John, Leighton, Thomas, Pilton, William, Pylly, Robert, Thoresby, Henry, Thoresby, John, Thoresby, Thomas, Waales, William, Westhorp, Edmund, Wright, Thomas; MPs, 35, 44, and see Birmingham, Henry, Braybroke, John, Carter, Thomas, Caus, William, Cony, Walter, March, William, Monk, William, Pilton, William, Thoresby, Henry, Thoresby, Robert.
- Lytton, 'Maistresse', 17.
- Maddock, Susan, 19, 36 n. 71.
- Malory, Thomas, his *Morte Darthur* and comparable continental texts, 94-95.
- manuscripts, Bruges, Town Library, 437, 2n; Brussels, Royal Library, 13073-74, 2n; Chantilly, Musée Condé 65 (*Tres Riches Heures du Duc de Berry*), 5; Douai, Town Library 1110, 2n; London, British Library, Add. 6113, 4n; Cotton Nero C ix, 4n; Harley 433, 16; Longleat, Financial Memoranda, 13-14; Louvain, Central Library, 1336, 7-9; New York, Pierpont Morgan Library M 435, 1, 2n, 9, 11n; M 775, 73-74
- March, William, mayor (1480-82) of Lynn, 'alderman' of a constabulary, 35 n. 64; MP, 44 and n.
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 65.
- Marham abbey, 50.
- Mariner, William, salter of London, 17.
- Marowe, William, grocer and stapler of London, 27.
- marriage, minimum age, 58.
- Masse, Pierre de, of Pontoise, 73.
- Massingham, John, constable of Lynn, 44.
- Mering, Thomas, of Tong, Shropshire, 75.
- Merlow, Richard, alderman of London, 27n.
- Meyke, John, chamberlain of Lynn, 46.
- Middleham College, 38 n. 83.
- minstrels, 42, 43.
- Mone, John, stepson to Thomas Roger, 17.
- Monk, William, recorder of Lynn, MP. 43 and n., 46, 47.
- Montgomery, Thomas, diplomat, knight of the body, 74, 75, 77.
- Moundeford, Francis, of Feltwell, 50, 52 and n. 145.

- Moundeford, Margaret (born Thoresby), wife of Francis, 51, 52.
Moundeford, Osbert, 52.
Moundeford, Thomas, 52 and n. 145.
Mowbray, Anne, daughter of John, duke of Norfolk (d. 1482), 43; her wedding, 55-59.
Mowbray, John, duke of Norfolk (d. 1476), 55, 56; his minstrels, 42; earl marshal, 72; his wife, 56.
Mowbray, Thomas, duke of Norfolk, 71, 79.
- Neville, George, bishop of Exeter, 37-38.
Neville, family, 68, 76, 78.
Neville, Richard, earl of Salisbury (d. 1460), 38, 64.
Neville, Richard, earl of Warwick, 3n., 4-6, 17, 37, 64, 78; his minstrels, 42; his fleet, 15; his ships *Christopher*, *Giles* and *Katherine Warwick*, 14.
Newcastle, Northumb., grain, 27; merchants, see Brown, Stephen; seacoal trade, 22.
Nicolasson, William, merchant of Lynn, 41n.
Norfolk Record Office, 19.
Normandy, 63; defence, 67; loss of, 62, 72, 74.
Norreys, Robert, his case before the court of chivalry, 71-79.
North Sea, 20, 21, 23, 29, 32.
Northampton, battle (1460), 66, 68.
Northcote, James, R.A., 58.
Northumberland, attacks by Hanse ships 1485-90, 32.
Norway, 21, 22; trade with England, 23.
Norwich, 21, 25; bishop as overlord of Lynn, 27; bishop, see Goldwell, James; cathedral priory, 41; trade with Iceland, 32.
- Owtlawe, Richard, ship owner of Lynn, 25n.
- Palmer, John, ship owner of Lynn, 33 n. 56.
- Parker, John, keeper of tollbooth, Lynn, 46.
Parker, Thomas, esquire to Henry VI, 74.
Parker, Thomas, of London, armorer, 75.
Paston, Sir John, 56.
Penketh, Richard, draper of London, 42n.; Alice his wife, widow of Tanner, Thomas, 42n.
Pepir, Edmund, fishmonger of Lynn, 41 and nn., 44, 46, 48, 49n.; merchant's mark, 47.
Pepir, Richard, merchant of Lynn, married daug. of Robert Pylly, 48-49 and n.
Percy, family, 78.
Percy, Henry, earl of Northumberland (d. 1489), minstrels, 43.
Peyke, William, porter, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
Pigott, John, mayor of Lynn (1446-47), 21 n. 10, 27 and n. 37, 28; his house, 27-28; Iceland trade, 28 n. 38, 30 n. 45.
Pigott, Simon, mayor of Lynn (1454), 28 and nn, 35, 47; Matilda his wife, 28 n. 37; ships, 28 n. 37; wool dealer, 28 n. 37; 'alderman' of a constabulary, 35 n. 64.
Pigott, Thomas, of Lynn area, 37 n.
pillion, riding pillion and/or sidesaddle, 4-6.
Pilly, John, merchant of Lynn, 42n.
Pilton John, merchant of Lynn, 28 n. 37, 52 n. 148.
Pilton, Cristine, wife of William, 52.
Pilton, William, mayor 4 times of Lynn, 42, 52 n. 148.
Plays, William, anchorite of Carmelites of Lynn, 50.
Plymouth, 23.
Poland, 25.
Pole, John de la, duke of Suffolk (d. 1491-92), minstrels, 43.
Poole, custom revenues, 14.
Portugal, wine trade, 21-22.
Pothorst, pirate, 32.
Powditch, Robert, merchant of Lynn, 44, 47.
Prussia, 21, 25, 30.
Pudsay family, 120.

- Pylly, Robert, mercer, mayor of Lynn (1483-84, 1487-88), 25 and n. 39, 42, 43-45, 47, 48-49; 'alderman' of a constabulary, 35 n. 64.
- Pylly, Margaret (born Barwell), wife of Robert, 48-49.
- Pylton Undele and Stokodele, Northants, 52.
- Pynning, Theodoric, pirate, 32.
- Rainford/Reynford, Laurence, 74-75
- Rede, John, merchant of Lynn, 31 n.
- Richard II, 21, 71
- Richard III, as king 36, 37, 38-47;
coronation, 74; diet and eating habits, 81-85; Breton war, 44; clerk of king's council, 32; clerk of king's ships, see Roger, Thomas; relations with Lynn, 19, 20, 32-33, 43 (letters), 44 and n. (charter); concern for grain supplies, 22; death, 47; discovery of his body, 99-100; use of artillery at Bosworth, 61; defences 1484-85 see under Lynn; footman and messengers, 43; heralds, see Holme, Sir Thomas; household, 23; Iceland trade, 25, 32; military service of Lynn, 45 and n.; piracy by Hamburg, 32, 46; protection of fishermen by royal convoy 32, 33, 46; rebellion of 1483, 39; relations with Denmark, 31-32; relations with France, 23; naval battle against Scots, 45; ships, 16; wine trade 1483, 23; yeomen, see Hargille, Thomas, Hedelam James, Hedelam, Nicholas.
- Richard III, as duke of Gloucester, 15, 36 n. 70, 37, 38; admiral of England, 38; constable of England, 71; created knights in Scotland, 58-59; council of, 38; flight to Low Countries, 38; manors in East Anglia, 38 and n.; Scots campaign, 38.
- Riden, John, of Wiggenhall, 48.
- Roger, Thomas, citizen, fishmonger and vintner of London, clerk of the king's ships, 13-18, 25; his wife, Joan, 17; his step-son, John Mone, 17.
- Roovere, Anthonis de, rhetorician, 1-2, 7.
- Ross, Dr James, 36 n. 70.
- Sage, Thomas, of Scarborough, attacks by Hanse ships 1485-90, 32.
- St Albans, first battle (1455), 64, 65, 68.
- sallets, 62.
- Sampson, Nicholas, gate keeper of Lynn, 39, 43.
- Sandwich, Kent, customs, 14; French attack on, 66.
- Say, lord, see Fiennes, William.
- Scales, lord, see Woodville, Anthony.
- Scales, Thomas, lord Scales (died 1460), 66.
- Scarborough, 45.
- Scotland, prince David of, 58; war 1481-82, 15; war 1484, 45, 46.
- Scotland, war against 1481/2, 15.
- Scoule, Richard, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- Scrope, Sir Richard, his arms, 71.
- seacole coastal trade 23; and see London, Lynn, Newcastle.
- Sheen, 78.
- Sherman, John, Chandler, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- Sherman, Thomas, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- ships, 13-18; balinger, 28 n. 37; clerk of the king's ships, see Bowman, Peter, Combersale, William, Roger, Thomas; *Anne* of John Palmer of Lynn, 33 n. 56; *Antony*, 13, 14; *Christopher of Lynn*, 45-46; *Christopher*, 14; *Criston of Hamburg*, 26 n. 35; dogger, 30 n. 45; *Falcon*, 16; *George of Boston*, 25; *George of London*, 14, 25; *Giles*, 14; *Grace Dieu*, 13, 15; *Great Portingale*, 13; hulk of 'Spruce', 28 n. 37; *IHS of Danzig*, 26 n. 35, 31; *James of Lynn*, 25; *Katherine Warwick*, 14; *Margaret*, 15; *Mary of Lynn*, 25, 39; *Mary Rose*, 18; *Sovereign*, 13; *Trinity*, 16.
- Shouldham priory, 45 n. 114, 50; prioress, see Fincham, Elizabeth.
- Simkynson, Thomas, chamberlain of Lynn, 43, 45.
- Simkynson, William, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- Skelton, John, poet, 111-13.
- Sluis (Écluse), 7, 8; mayor, 8.
- Snettisham, Norf., 20.

- Soome, John, merchant of Lynn, 47.
 Sound, 14, 15.
 Southampton, grain supplies, 22; guns, 62.
 Spain, wine trade, 21-22.
 Spelman, Henry, lawyer, 37 and n., 41n., 43n., 45 and n. 115.
 Sprotborough, church, 55.
 Spynke, William, prior of Lynn, 41.
 Stamford, Lincs., MP 1478, see Monk, William; Browne's Hospital, 96-97.
 Stanley, John/Jankyn, son of Sir William Stanley of Storeton, sergeant of the king's armory, 76.
 stockfish trade, 23, 29.
 Stoke Ferry bridge, Norf., 50.
 Suffolk, coast, 22.
 Swansea, St Mary's, 75.
 Sweden, 23-24.
- Talbot, John, earl of Shrewsbury, killed at Castillon, 63.
 Tanner, Thomas, and widow Alice, 42n.
 Tate I, John, mercer, stapler and mayor of London, executor of Stephen Brown, 28-29.
 T aylour, Thomas, of Lynn, fisherman, 25n.
 Tego (Tygo), John, draper of Lynn, 46n., 48n.
 Tego, John, tailor and shipowner of Lynn, 44, 45-46 and n.
 Tellers Rolls, 15.
 Tewkesbury, battle (1471), 68, 71.
 Thames, patrolling, 15.
 Thomson, Alan, ship owner, 25n.
 Thoresby chantry, 40, 52.
 Thoresby College, Lynn, 51.
 Thoresby, Beatrice, daughter of Thomas, wife of William Trewe and (2) William Coningsby, 51, 52.
 Thoresby, Beatrice, sister of Thomas, wife of John Fincham of Fincham, 49 and n.
 Thoresby, Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, wife of Thomas Guybon, 51, 52.
 Thoresby, Elizabeth, widow of Thomas, 49, 51.
 Thoresby, Elyn, daughter of Thomas, 51, 52.
- Thoresby, Henry (mayor 3 times), of Lynn, in Iceland trade, 28 n. 38, 30 n. 45, 40, 51, 52; merchant's mark, 33; began Thoresby Chapel, 40.
 Thoresby, Henry, (d. 1507-08), wife, Ellen, coheirress of John Doreward, 40 n. 94.
 Thoresby, John (mayor 1425) of Lynn, 27 and n., 40.
 Thoresby, John, junior, common councilman of Lynn, 40 n. 95.
 Thoresby, John, senior, merchant of Lynn, 40 n. 95.
 Thoresby, Margaret, daughter of Thomas, wife of Francis Moundeford, 51, 52.
 Thoresby, Margery, daughter of Thomas, wife of John Gryndell, 48, 51, 52.
 Thoresby, Ralph, searcher of ships, 40 n. 95.
 Thoresby, Robert, son of Henry, 39 n. 89, 40.
 Thoresby, Thomas, mayor of Lynn (1482-83), 39-41, 48-53; alderman of Holy Trinity Guild, 39, 46; 'alderman' of a constabulary, 35 n. 64; Baltic trade, 25n, 37n., 43n., 44, 45, 46, 49; benefactor, 49-53; college, 51; farmer of Castle Rising, 37, 39; grain trade, 22; house in Lynn, 51; lands, 51-52 and nn.; merchant's mark, 33; owned Pigott's house, 28, 51; wool-grower, 21, 49; servants, 51 n. 141; and see Fincham family.
 Thoresby, Thomas, son of Thomas, 51-52, and n. 146.
 Thornton, Robert, and his books, 101-03.
 Thurleby, John, controller of great and petty custom, etc., 36 n. 72.
 Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester, treasurer of England, 77, 79.
 Tolentis, Luca de, papal legate to the court of Burgundy, 9.
 Townshend, Roger, lawyer, 28 n. 37, 38 n. 83.
 Towton, battle (1461), 68, 74.
 trade and merchants, 87-90.
 Treherne, Philip, fishmonger of London, 75.
 Trewe, Robert, 52 n.

- Trewe, William, mayor of Lynn (1497) 52 and n. 144.
- Trotte, John, chamberlain of Lynn, 39.
- Turkey, 75.
- Utrecht, treaty of, 24, 26.
- Vaughan, Thomas, master of the ordnance, 62, 63, 67, 69.
- Vere, John de, 13th earl of Oxford, 36 n. 70, 38 n. 83, 49.
- Vorsterman, Willem printer of Antwerp, 2.
- Waales (Wales, Warles), William, mayor, merchant of Lynn, 25 and n., 26, 29.
- Wakefield, battle of 1460, 68; manor court roll, 113-15.
- Walsingham, Norf., 38, 41, 42.
- Walton, John, deputy butler, Lynn, 36 n. 72.
- Wars of the Roses, use of artillery, 61-70.
- Wash, the, Norf., 19, 20, 46.
- Wastell, John, mason, 41.
- Wavrin, Jean de, chronicler, 123.
- Waterman, John, merchant of Lynn, 31 n.; chamberlain, 43.
- Wells, Norf., 20.
- West Country, naval defence of, 14.
- Westthorp, Edmund, mayor, merchant of Lynn, 25 and n. 52 n. 148; alderman of Holy Trinity Guild, 39 n. 87.
- Westminster, 44, 45; abbey, 74; hall, 72; palace, 5, 56-58.
- Wey, William, pilgrim, 41.
- Wiggenhall, Norf., 38 n. 83, 50.
- Wight, Isle of, threatened by the French, 62.
- Wilgrys, Richard, of Lynn, 47.
- Williamson, John, surveyor of customs in Lynn, etc., 37.
- Wilson, William, porter, of Lynn, 45 n. 113.
- Windsor Castle, works at 1484, 23; St George's Chapel, 75.
- wine trade, 21-23; wine fleet 1483, 22-23.
- Woodville, Anthony, lord Rivers, 37 n 77, 38 and n. 83, 42-43; lord Scales in right of his wife, Elizabeth, lady Scales, 42 and n.
- Woodville, Richard, Earl Rivers, 71.
- Woodville, Sir Edward, 13, 16.
- wool trade, 21 and n. 10, and see Pigott, Simon; wool staplers, see Holt, William, Marowe, William, Tate, John.
- Wright, Margaret, wife of Thomas, 48 and n.
- Wright, Thomas, dyer, mayor (1484-85, 1492-93), merchant and ship owner, of Lynn, 25 and n., 29, 39, 41, 42n., 44, 45-47, 48 and n.
- Wycliffite bible, 106-08.
- Wyth, Eudo, son of Philip, 27.
- Wyth, Margaret, daughter of Philip, wife of John Lawney, 27.
- Wyth, Margaret, widow of Philip, wife of Henry Lovelich, 27.
- Wyth, Philip, of Lynn, 27.
- Wyts, Eustace, bailiff of Damme, 8.
- Yates, William, merchant of Lynn, 31 n, 39.
- Ycher, Thomas, serjeant at mace of Lynn, 39.
- Yne, William, weaver of Lynn, 48n.
- York, 21, 108-09; castle works 1484, 23; trade with Iceland, 32.
- York, Elizabeth of, daughter of Edward IV, 58.
- York, Margaret of, see Burgundy.
- York, Richard, duke of (d. 1460), 38, 63, 68, 75; protector, 64-65.
- York, Richard, duke of, son of Edward IV, 42; his wedding, 55-59
- Yorkshire, attacks by Hanse ships 1485-90, 32.
- Zeeland, 21, 22; carrying trade, 22.

Index

Rulers and their consorts and their children are under first names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage are under their family names. Second references on a page and in notes are not always noted.

- Accrington, Lancs., 60, 78.
 Achilles, 96, 98.
 Adam and Eve, 110.
 admiral of England, see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester.
 Albon, Edmund, physician to Edward IV, 121.
 Alcock, John, bishop of Ely, chancellor of England, 19, 25.
 Alverton, Corn., 49, 53, 64.
 Alwyke, Letyce, of Thetford, 36, 38.
 Amoundnesse Forest, Lancs., 60, 77; steward, see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester; Stanley, Thomas; deputy Harrington, Sir James.
 angel roofs, in East Anglia, 133-35.
 d'Angle, Guy, tutor to Richard II, 89.
 Anne of Brittany, queen of Louis XII of France, her tomb, 103.
 Anne, duchess of Exeter, sister of Edward IV, 116.
 Anstis, John, Garter king of arms, 115.
 architecture, see angel roofs.
 arms and armour, 131-33.
 Arnold, Thomas, receiver of bishop of Worcester, 59.
 Artois, 15.
 Arundel, Sir Thomas, lord Maltravers, his wife, Margaret Woodville, 70, 71.
 Ashdown-Hill, John, 115.
 Ashley, Wilts., 54.
 Astley, Sir John, 50 n. 33.
 Ath, Hainaut, 2.
 Audley, Sir John, 83.
 Austyn, Thomas, of Thetford, 37.
 Avon, river, 59.
 Axel, Zealand, 4.
 Baldeswell, Henry, apothecary and mercer, of Northampton, 124-26.
 banquets, 141-43.
 Barbour, John, churchwarden Ludlow 1469, 72 n. 130.
 Baret, John, of Bury St Edmunds, his tomb, 111.
 Barnet, battle (1471), 64 n. 92, 68, 87, 92, 96, 97; deaths at 87-98; chapel of St Blaise on battlefield, 92-93.
 Barney, servant of Richard of Gloucester, 61.
 Barnham, John, of Thetford, 37.
 Barnoldswick, Yorks., 45.
 Barowe, Thomas, master of the rolls, 21, 22, 24, 25.
 Barre, Sir John, of Clehongre, Here., 81, 83.
 Baskerville, Sir James, of Eardisley, Here., 67, 69, 81, 83; his wife, Sybil Devereux, 69 n. 117.
 Bauffremont, Antoinette de, 3; Pierre de, count of Charny, 3.
 Bavaria, Louis, duke of, 16.
 Baxter, Piers, confessor of Elizabeth, countess of Oxford, 60 n. 74.
 Beauchamp, Anne, countess of Warwick, Richard of Gloucester in her household, 42-43, 59.
 Beauchamp, Eleanor (d. 1467), widow of Edmund Beaufort, duke of Somerset, 49, 64 and n. 93.
 Beauchamp, Elizabeth, lady Latimer, 27; her daughter, Katherine Dudley, 27; her husband, Thomas Wake, 27.
 Beauchamp, Isabel (d. 1439), countess of Warwick, her brass, 109.
 Beauchamp, Richard, bishop of Salisbury, 55.
 Beaufort estates and family, 44, 47-49, 58.
 Beaufort, Henry, cardinal, 47.
 Beaufort, Edmund, duke of Somerset (d. 1455), 47, 48.
 Beaufort, Henry, duke of Somerset (d. 1464), 44, 47-49, 50, 64.
 Beaufort, John, duke of Somerset, (d. 1444), 48.
 Beaufort, lady Margaret, 29, 121.
 Beaufort, Margaret, heiress of John, duke of Somerset, 48.
 Beaumont, Philip, of Devon, 81.
 Beaupie, Piers, recorder and MP of Ludlow, 72.
 Bedford, archdeaconry, 27.
 Bedminster, Som., 49.
 Belyngham, Christopher, 29; his wife, Margaret, 29.
 Benolt, Thomas, Windsor Herald, 89, 91, 92, 97.
 Beresford, Thomas (d. 1473), 103; his wife, Agnes, 103.

- Bergen op Zoom, lords of, 17, 18.
 Berkeley of Beverstone, family, 47 n. 21; 67 n. 108.
 Berkeley, Eleanor (d. 1455), wife of (1) John Fitzalan, earl of Arundel (d. 1421), (3) Walter, 1st lord Hungerford, 47 and n. 21; her will, 47 n. 21; 50.
 Berkeley, Sir Maurice, of Beverstone, 47 n. 21, 81 and n. 175.
 Berkeley, Sir William, of Berkeley, 65, 69, 81.
 Berkshire, 63.
 Bermondsey, 113.
 Bernard, servant of Richard of Gloucester, 61.
 Berners family, arms, 95.
 Bewdley, Worcs., 59, 65 n. 101.
 Biddestone, Wilts., 54.
 Bille, William, 113.
 Birchington and Monckton, Isle of Thanet, Kent, manor of Broadgate, 48-49.
 Bisham Abbey, Berks., 87.
 Bishopston Hundred, Wilts., 56, 57.
 Blackburn Forest, 60.
 Bleasdale, Lancs., 60, 78.
 Blenkham, William, 113.
 Blore Heath, battle (1459), 67 n. 108, 69.
 Blount family, 67 n. 108.
 Blount, Walter, lord Mountjoy, 63, 81, 82, 88.
 Blount, Sir William, son of Walter, 88.
 Blythe, John, archdeacon of Huntingdon, 27.
 Bohun, Eleanor de, duchess of Gloucester (d. 1399), 98.
 Bohun, Humphrey de, earl of Hereford and Essex (d. 1275), 89.
 Boleyn family, 64 n. 92.
 Boleyn, Thomas, servant of Richard, duke of Gloucester, 64.
 Bolingbroke, Lincs, 45.
 Bonde, Dr William, 29, 30.
 Bonefaunt, Thomas, clerk, 64.
 Bonyngton, 29.
 Booth, William (d. 1464), archbishop of York, 107-08.
 Bosworth, battle (1485), 25, 27, 30, 65.
 Botreaux estates, 51, 52; and see Hungerford, Margaret, lady Hungerford and Botreaux.
 Botreaux, William lord Botreaux (d. 1462), 51; his 2nd wife Margaret married 2 Sir Thomas Burgh, 51.
 Bouchier arms, 95; knot, 95.
 Bouchier, Elizabeth wife and executor of Humphrey (d. 1471), remarried Thomas Howard, earl of Surrey, 96.
 Bouchier, Henry, earl of Essex, 63, 93, 98; tomb with wife, Little Easton, Essex, 95, 97.
 Bouchier, Sir Humphrey, son of lord Berners, 92, 93; epitaph, 95-96, 98; tomb, 94-95, 97; will, 96. Bouchier, Humphrey, lord Cromwell, 84, 87, 92, 97.
 Bouchier, Sir John, lord Berners (d. 1474), 93, 95, 96.
 Bouchier, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 42, 63, 93.
 Bouchier, William, count of Eu, 93; wife Anne Plantagenet, 93.
 Bowier, lower bailiff Ludlow 1469, 72.
 Bowland Forest, Lancs, 60, 75 nn. 141, 142, 78; forester, see Richard III as duke of Gloucester, 67 n. 109; deputy see Harrington, Sir James.
 Boxworth, Cambs., 29; manor of Overhall, 29.
 Brampton, Edward, 61.
 Brampton, Northhants., 27, 29.
 Bramshaw, Wilts./Hants., 56.
 Breckland, East Anglia, 31.
 Brentwood, 124.
 Bretaylles, Louis de, 61.
 Breynton/Berrington, Thomas, mayor of Hereford 1470, 71 n. 126.
 Brightmer, John, Margerie, Nicholas, of Thetford, 34.
 Bristol, 65; library established by John Carpenter, 59.
 Britford, Wilts., 56.
 Brittany, diplomatic mission to, 22, 24; Francis, duke of, 22.
 Brocas, Sir Bernard (d. 1395), 97.
 Brockman, John, of Kent, 49.
 Broom, servant of Richard of Gloucester, 61.
 Bruges, 2, 3, 4.
 Brugge/Brygges, Thomas, of Rosse, in service of Richard, duke of York, 67, 68 and n. 115.
 Brune, Pieter, from Ghent, 9.
 Buck, Sir George, 115.
 Buckingham's rebellion, 21.
 Bulth, on River Wye, 47 n. 20.
 Bull, White, of Bury St Edmunds, 5-13; white bull in folklore, 12.
 Burgh, Sir Thomas, 51, 84.
 Burgoyne family, 29.
 Burgundy, Anthony, Great Bastard of, 4; Charles the Bold, duke of, 1-18, 63; his heiress, Mary, 6, 13-18; poem about her, 17; Charles' secretary, see Molesmes, Jean de; Charles' meeting with Frederick III, 17; Isabel of Portugal, duchess of, 3; Margaret of York, duchess of, 1-18, 98; Philip the Bold, duke of, 2.

- Bury St Edmunds, 31, 32, 39, 61, 99; abbey, 5-13, 31; sacrist, see Swaffham, John.
- Bury St Edmunds, Cooks Row (now Abbeygate Street), 8; Guildhall Street, 8; Haberdon Manor, 8, 10; South Gate, 8; Southgate Street, 8; St Mary's, 111; uprising of 1327, 11, 31.
- Butler, Sir John, prob. of Badminton, Glos., 64 n. 91, 81 and n. 176.
- Butler, Sir Ralph, and wife, Alice, 64 and n. 91.
- cadaver tombs, 99-112.
- Cadbury, Som., 54 n. 53.
- Caerleon, Lewis, physician to Edward IV, 121.
- Calais, 3, 62, 123; deputy of, 115.
- Calthorpe, family, 62 n. 80.
- Calthorpe, William, servant of Richard of Gloucester, 61-62 and n. 80, 64.
- Cambrai, bishop of, see Glymes, Henri de; chapter of Notre Dame, 2.
- Cambridge, Borden Hostel, 26; Queens' College, 60 n. 74, 64 n. 92, 68; university, 19, 20, 22, 28.
- Canterbury, archbishops see Bouchier, Thomas; great council 1470, 83; tomb of St Thomas Becket, 35.
- Cardigan, South Wales, castle and town, 65-66, 82.
- Care, Henry (d. 1688), journalist, his *Weekly Pacquet*, 11, 12.
- Carlisle, bishop of, see Leyburne, Roger.
- Carmarthan, South Wales, castle and town, 65-66, 82, 83; great sessions June 1470, 65 n. 99, 66, 83.
- Carpenter, John, bishop of Worcester, 41, 55, 58-60, 63, 65 n. 101.
- Castle Rising, Norf., 62.
- 'Catesthorpe', Glos., 64.
- Catherine de Medici, queen of Henry II of France, her tomb, 103.
- Cautley, Henry Munro, 102.
- Cawood, residence of the archbishops of York, 114, 118, 119.
- Caxton, William, 98; his *Recnyell of the Histories of Troye*, 98.
- Cefnglasfryn near Abermarlais, Wales, 66.
- chancellor of England, see Alcock, John; Russell, John; Neville, George.
- Chancery, *corpus cum causa* files, 123.
- Charles VIII, king of France, 14.
- Chatburn, Lincs., 60, 78.
- Châtillon, battle (1453), 50.
- Chertsey, abbey, 93.
- Cheshire (palatinate), 60, 63; 'forests', 74-75; parks, 74-75; tour by Richard of Gloucester 1470, 72, 75-76.
- Cheverell Burnell, Wilts., 56.
- Cheverell Hales, Wilts., 56.
- Chichester, bishop of, see Fitzjames, Richard.
- Chippenham, Wilts., 56, 57; hundred, 56, 57.
- Chirk Castle, Chirkland, and lordship of Chirk, 47-48, 50, 63, 68, 71, 79; military resources, 63 n. 84, 65.
- Christchurch priory, Dorset, 43.
- Cirencester, 58, 59; and see Arnold, Thomas, Nottingham, William.
- Clarence, George, duke of, 41, 46, 47 n. 20, 48, 53, 60 n. 73, 62, 80-83; his daughter, Margaret, 60; as marriage candidate for Mary of Burgundy, 14-16.
- Clarke, Peter, 114.
- Claude of France, queen of Francis I, her tomb, 103.
- Clement VI, pope, 114.
- Cleves, duke John I of, 14.
- Cleves, Philip of, lord of Ravenstein, 14.
- Clifton, manor, bought by John Carpenter, 59.
- Clitheroe, castle, honour, lordship and hundred, Lincs., 60, 78; constable of castle, see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester; steward of honour, see Stanley, Thomas.
- Clopton, John, his tomb at Long Melford, 111-12.
- Clopton, Sir William, of Long Melford, 110.
- Clopton, Som., 54 n. 53.
- Cnut, 31.
- Codford St Peter, Wilts., 56.
- Coke, John, archdeacon of Lincoln, 27.
- Colne Priory, Earls Colne, Essex, 89.
- Colne, Lincs., 60, 78; mills, barn, coal, slate, and fishing, 78.
- Cologne, 92.
- Colwell, Devon, 54 n. 53.
- commissions of array, oyer and terminer, 53, 65, 66-71, 81-84; unreliability as evidence of location of commissioners, 66, 71, 81, 83 n. 196, 85.
- Congleton, Cheshire, 60, 75.
- Conington, Hunts., manor at, 29.
- consanguinity, degrees, impediment, 114.
- constable of England, see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester; Tiptoft, John; Woodville, Richard.
- Cony Weston, church, 36.
- Conyers family, 115.
- Conyers, Anne, see Lumley, Richard.
- Cook, Sir Thomas, trial 1468, 53.

- Cooke, Richard, ferryman of Mersey, 77 n. 149.
 Corfe Castle, Dorset, constable of 43, 44, 47-48, and see Beaufort, Henry, duke of Somerset, Richard, duke of Gloucester.
 Cornelius, Carmelite from Ghent, 9.
 Cornwall, 81.
 Corsham, Wilts., 54.
 Courtenay, Henry, heir of earl of Devon, treason and death, 53-54.
 Courtenay, Peter, bishop of Exeter, keeper of the privy seal, 25.
 Coventry, 62.
 Cowthorpe, North Yorks., 110.
 Crosby, Lancs., 60, 76.
 Crosby, Sir John, grocer of London, 4.
 Crosse, Edward, 76 and n. 76.
 Crosse, John, founder of Liverpool school, 77.
 Crosse, John, mayor of Liverpool, 77 and n. 150.
 Crosse, William, mercer, 77 n. 150.
 Croxeth, Lancs., 60, 76.
 Croxton, Lincs., 38; manor, 32.
 Croyland/Crowland, abbey, 26; chronicle(r), 14-15, 30.
 Danes, 31.
 Danmark, John (Hans), king of, 19.
 Danseth, family, 29.
 Danvers, Thomas, lawyer, 116.
 Dartmouth, 84.
 Darton, advowson of church, exchange of lands with Richard III, 78 n. 158.
 Datchet, 52 n. 44.
 Dawnoth, Corn., 56.
 Denston, Sir John (d. 1463), 102, 110, 111; his wife, Catherine, née Clopton, 110; his will and executors, 102.
 Denston, Suffolk, St Nicholas church, cadaver tomb, 99-112.
 Despenser, Hugh, children Isabel and Philip, tomb, 92.
 Devereux, Anne, wife of William Herbert, 1st earl of Pembroke, 68, 70, 71; custody of son's lands, 82; husband's last letter, 82-83.
 Devereux, John, 83.
 Devereux, Walter, Lord Ferrers, 65 and n. 95, 66, 67 and n. 107, 69, 81, 83; his wife, lady Ferrers (d. Oct. 1469) and house of Weobley, Here., 67 n. 107.
 Devon, 53, 54, 81.
 dissolution of the monasteries, 8, 10, 33, 39.
 Ditton, 52 n. 44.
 Domesday Book, 32.
 Don, John, of Kidwelly, 67, 69.
 Doncaster, Yorks., 84.
 Donlowe, Wilts., and Donlowe Hundred, 56, 57.
 Dorset, 53.
 Drewe *alias* Grene, Margery, of London, 124.
 Dry Drayton, Cambs., 26; manor of Chambres, 29.
 Du Terne, Jehan, receiver of the *aides* of Hainaut, 1.
 Dudley, Oliver, killed at Edgecote, 27; Katherine, his widow, 27.
 Dudley, see Sutton.
 Dudley, William, bishop of Durham, 113.
 Dunster, lordship of, 82.
 Durham, bishop of, see Dudley, William.
 Duxworth, 29.
 Dyar, John, of Thetford, 34, 38.
 Dynham, John, 123, 125.
 Dynham, John, lord Dynham, 51 n. 40.
 Easter Sepulchre, 110, 111.
 Edgecote, battle (1469), 27, 41, 62, 67 n. 107, 69.
 Edward I, children of, 98.
 Edward IV, as earl of March, 42, 123; boyhood at Ludlow, 71.
 Edward IV, 14-15, 17, 22, 41-52, 59, 60, 67, 76, 82-84, 87; capture by Warwick, 62-63; death, 21; escape to exile, 41, 55, 58, 84; French campaign, 15; grants of land and money, see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester; and see Lancaster, duchy of; household, 43; journey North 1469, 61-64; last parliament, 21, 24; mistresses and illegitimate children, 113-26; physician, see Albon, Edmund; Argentine, John; Caerleon, Lewis; Friis, James; Hatcliffe, William; Hobbes, William; Marshall, Roger; Serego, Dominic de.
 Edward of Lancaster, son of Henry VI, 87.
 Edward V, minority, 21; physician, 121.
 Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII, 115; her birth, 122.
 Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 46, 59, 61, 62, 113, 125; her sisters, 70, 71; funeral, 113; her physician and the birth of her first child, 122; chief carver, see Bouchier, Sir Humphrey; steward of her lands, see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester.
 Elsworth, manor at, 29.
 Elton, Sir Geoffrey, 23.
 Emden, A.E., 19.
 Enmyth, Richard, of Thetford, 37.
 Esdaile, Katherine, 103.

- d'Esnes, Michelle, 3.
 Eversdon, 29.
 Evesham, abbey of, 77.
 Ewelme, Oxon., 109.
 exchequer, 58, barons of exchequer, see
 Nottingham, William.
 Exeter, 81; bishops of, see Neville, George.
- Fabyan, Robert, compiler of *Great Chronicle*, 93.
 Fairfax, William, 27.
 Farleigh Hungerford, Som., 53, 55-57, 60 n. 73,
 65; birth of Margaret, daughter of Clarence,
 60 n. 73.
 Faukes, John, clerk of the parliaments, 24.
 Fenland, East Anglia, 31.
 Fenne, Hugo, of London, 126.
 Fenny Bentley, Derbs., St Edmund's church,
 103.
 Fenny Sutton, Wilts., 56.
 Fiennes, Richard, lord Dacre, 63.
 Fiennes, William, lord Saye and Sele, 84, 87, 92.
Fifteenth Century, The, Festschrift for Michael
 Hicks, 149.
 Fineux, John, justice, 28.
 Fitzalan, John, earl of Arundel (d. 1421), 47.
 Fitzalan, Richard, earl of Arundel (d. 1397), 89.
 Fitzalan, Thomas, earl of Arundel (d. 1415), 47.
 Fitzalan, William, earl of Arundel (d. 1487), 53,
 63.
 Fitzalans, family and estates, 47, 49; and see
 Chirk, Wilmington.
 Fitzhugh trouble-making 1470, 84.
 Fitzjames, Richard, bishop of Rochester,
 Chichester, London, 28.
 FitzLewis, Margaret, see Lucy, Margaret.
 Flanders, 2, 15; chronicle of, 15; count of, see
 Male, Louis de.
 Flecher, John, of Thetford, 36, 38.
 Folke, Wilts., 56.
 forest (including royal), definition 74-75 and
 nn.; forest fee, 75; policies of Yorkist kings
 and Henry VII, 75, 79.
 Forssa, Bernard de la, of Gascony, 92.
 Fortescue, John, of Punsbourne, Herts., 81, 82.
 Fotheringhay, 61, 62.
 Fowler, John, mayor of Hereford, 71 n. 126.
 Fowler, Richard, 64.
 Francis I, king of France (d. 1547, his tomb,
 103).
 Frederick III, emperor, 13; meeting with
 Charles the Bold at Trier, 17.
 Friis, James, physician to Edward IV, 121.
 funerals, chivalric, 8.
- Gabriel, archangel, 18.
 Gallion, William, his wife, Isobel, 38.
 Gardynere, John, founder of Lancaster school,
 73; oversee of will, see Richard III, as duke
 of Gloucester.
 Ghent, 2, 9, 14.
 Girton, Cambs., 27, 29.
 Gloucester, fee farm, 43, 44.
 Gloucester, Thomas of Woodstock, duke of,
 93.
 Gloucestershire, 53, 64, 65, 69, 71, 81, 83.
 Glymes, Henri de, bishop of Cambrai, 2, 18.
 Glymes, Jean de, lord of Walhain, 17-18.
 Godard, Peter, 123.
 Grace, 'mistress Grace', illegitimate daughter
 of Edward IV, 113.
 Grafton Regis, Northants., home of the
 Woodville family, 125.
 Grammont, Hainaut, abbey of Saint-Adrien, 2.
 Grandson, battle (1476), 13-14.
 Grantham, Lincs., 62.
 Graveley, Cambs., 27.
 's-Gravenzande, Our Lady, 6, 7.
Great Chronicle see Fabyan, Robert.
 Greenhill, F.A., 91.
 Greet, Glos., 64.
 Gretton, Glos., 64.
 Greville, John, esquire, 64 n. 92.
 Greystoke, Sir Ralph, lord Greystoke, 84.
 Griffith, Henry ap Thomas ap, 65, 66.
 Griffith, Thomas ap, 65, 66.
 Grindal, Edmund (d. 1583), archbishop of
 York, 108.
 Gruuthuse, Louis de Bruges, lord of, 4.
 Gueldres, Adolf van Egmond, duke of, 14.
 guilds, 161-64.
 Gunthorpe, John, keeper of the privy seal, 21-
 24, 30.
 Haberdon, see Bury St Edmunds.
 Habington, Thomas (d. 1647), antiquary, 103.
 Hadleigh, Suff., 10; Free School, 10.
 Hainaut, county, 1.
 Halesworth, Suff., 19.
 Halton, castle, lordship and manor, Cheshire,
 60, 75-76; courts and manors, 75-76.
 Halton, Somers., 54 n. 53.
 Halvenna, Corn., 56.
 Hamatethy in St Breward, Corn., 56.
 Hanse, 4; and see Wesel, Gerhard von.
 Harlech Castle, 53, 70.
 Harrington family, 67, 74, 77; heiresses,
 married to Stanleys, 67-68, 74.

- Harrington, Sir James, of Hornby, Lancs., 66-67 and n. 109, 68, 69; captured Henry VI, 67; feud with Stanleys, 66-68 and n. 112, 80; offices with duchy of Lancaster, 67 n. 109.
- Hartlebury Castle, Worcs., 59.
- Haslingden, Lancs., 60, 78.
- Hastings, Richard, 84 and n. 198.
- Hastings, William, lord Hastings, 54, 62-64, 84; marriage of son to Mary Hungerford, 54.
- Hathorley, Som., 54 n. 53.
- Hattcliffe/Hattclyffe, William, physician and secretary to Edward IV, 3, 121.
- Hawkins, William (d. 1637), schoolmaster at Hadleigh, 10-12; his *Musae juridicae*, 10.
- health and disease in Norwich, 156-58.
- Henbury park, Worcs., 59 n. 71.
- Henry II, king of France (d. 1559), his tomb, 103.
- Henry III, children of, 98.
- Henry V, 47.
- Henry VI, 38, 52, 67.
- Henry VII, as earl of Richmond, 22; as king, 19, 23, 25, 27, 28, 75, 79; Scots campaign, 29; and see Tudor, Henry.
- Henry VIII, 23.
- Herbert, John, bastard, officer of duchy of Lancaster, 67, 68.
- Herbert, William, 2nd earl of Pembroke, 41, 66, 68, 69, 70, 82, 83; at Lincoln's Inn, 43, 70, 71; Ludlow, gift to church, 41; married (1) Mary Woodville, (2) Katherine, Richard III's daughter, 70; six sisters, 70.
- Herbert, William, 1st earl of Pembroke, 41, 46, 62, 64, 65, 68, 74 n. 139, 82-83; his wife, see Anne Devereux.
- Hereford, bishop of, see Stanbury, John; fee-farm of city, 46 n. 19, 47 n. 20; feud between dean and chapter and city, 71, n. 126; mayors, see Breynton/Berrington, Thomas; Fowler, John; Monington, George; St Thomas Cantilupe, 71 n. 126.
- Herefordshire, 71, 81, 83.
- Hexham, battle (1464), 48.
- Heytesbury, Berks., 47 n. 21, 50 n. 33, 53, 54 and n. 55, 55, 64-65; almshouse, hospital and schoolmaster, 55, 57; Hungerford Court, a toft, alias Engleford, 54, 56 and n. 61, 60 n. 73; military resources, 63 and n. 84; Tuddrington/Titherington, 55 and n. 62.
- Hicks, Michael, 116.
- Hilton in Marhamchurch, Corn., 56.
- Hobbes, William, physician to Edward IV, 122.
- Hobold, Walter, renter and steward Ludlow 1469, 72.
- Holbrook, Som., 54 n. 53.
- Holland, counts of, 6.
- Holland, Edmund, half-brother of Richard II (d. 1355?), 89.
- Holland, Henry, duke of Exeter, 87, 116.
- Holme-by-Newark, Notts., 108.
- Homanton, Wilts., 56.
- Hornby, Lancs., 67; castle, 67-68, 79-80, 81.
- Horne, Richard, innholder, of Thetford, 38.
- Horningsham, Berks., 56.
- Horrox, Rosemary, 23.
- Howard, Elizabeth, wife of 12th earl of Oxford, 60 n. 74; her confessor, see Baxter, Piers.
- Howard, Sir John, 61, 81.
- Howard, Thomas, earl of Surrey, 96.
- Howard, family, 169-71.
- Hungerford, Arnold, son of 2nd lord Hungerford, 51, 52.
- Hungerford, estates and family, 47, 49-58; military resources of lands, 63 and n. 84.
- Hungerford, Frideswide, daughter of Robert 3rd lord, 52 and n. 46.
- Hungerford, Leonard, son of Robert 3rd lord, 52 and n. 46.
- Hungerford, Margaret, lady Hungerford and Botreaux, 47 n. 21, 50-58, 59-60, 82; agreement with Richard of Gloucester 1469, 54-58, 61; feoffees and counsellors, 51, 55, 57, and see Beauchamp, Richard; Carpenter, John; Mervyn, John; Tropenell, Thomas; Westby, Gregory; Syon, 82; tomb, 55; purchase of Clifton, 59; will and 'autobiography', 50 n. 37, 51 n. 40, 52, 60 n. 74.
- Hungerford, Mary, daughter of Thomas (d. 1469), heiress of Botreaux, Hungerford and Moleyns, 52, 54; her motto, 54; future husband, 54.
- Hungerford, Robert, 2nd lord Hungerford (d. 1459), 50, 51 and n. 38, 53, 55-57.
- Hungerford, Robert, 3rd lord Hungerford, lord Moleyns in right of wife, 49-52; licence to go abroad, 52.
- Hungerford, Thomas, son of 3rd lord, 51 n. 40; treason and death 1468-69, 52 and n. 44, 53-54; his lands, 54 and n. 53; and see his wife, Percy, Anne, and his heiress, Hungerford, Mary.
- Hungerford, Walter, 1st lord Hungerford (d. 1449), 47 n. 21, 51, 55-57.
- Hungerford, Walter, son of Robert 3rd lord, 52 and n. 46, 54.

- Hungerford, Walter, younger son of 1st lord, captured Patay, 50 n. 34.
- Huntingdon, John, abbot of Ramsey abbey, 27.
- Huntley, Hugh, receiver for duchy of Lancaster, 67, 68.
- Hutton, James, doctor of civil law, 19-20, 25.
- Hutton, James, vicar of St Olave's London, 29, 30.
- Hutton, John, 20, 29; his children, 20, 29.
- Hutton, Robert, notary public, 20.
- Hutton, Thomas, clerk of the Parliaments to Richard III, 19-30.
- Icknield Way, 31.
- Imber, Wilts., 56.
- Irby, Thomas, of Thetford, 36, 38; his wife, Estelyne, 38.
- Irwell, river, 78.
- Jersey, 24.
- Judy, John, barker of Thetford, 35, 38.
- Kempsey, Worcs., 59.
- Kendall, P.M., 61-63, 80.
- Kent, 62.
- King, Pamela, 109.
- King's Lynn, see Lynn.
- Kingston Lacy, Dorset, 43-44 and n.; receiver, see Mauncell, Thomas.
- Knapwell, 29.
- Knockin, 70, 71, and see Strange, Sir John.
- Kynaston, John, lieutenant steward of Oswestry, 70 n. 121.
- Kynaston, Roger, married widow of lord Strange, 69, 70.
- Kynaston, Thomas, son of Roger, 70.
- La Marche, Olivier de, 16.
- La Motte au Bois de Nieppe, residence of Isabel of Portugal, 3.
- Lacy, Sir Richard, wife Julian, tomb, 92.
- Lambert, Elizabeth (Jane Shore), 117.
- Lancashire (palatinate), 60, 63, 74; Amounderness Hundred and Forest, 77; Blackburn Hundred, 78, master forester and steward, see Richard, duke of Gloucester; 'forests', 74-75; hundreds of county, 73; Leyland hundred, 77; Lonsdale Hundred, 77, 79; parks, 74-75; tour by Richard of Gloucester 1470, 72-81; West Derby Hundred, 76-77.
- Lancaster (town), 73, 77, 78; burgesses, see Gardynier, John; mayor, see Gardynier, John; school, 73; visit by Richard of Gloucester, 73.
- Lancaster, duchy of, 32, 43, 45-46, 62; administration by council and power of correction, 74 n. 139; chancellor of, see Say, Sir John; chief steward north of the Trent, see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester; grant of income or lands to Richard of Gloucester, 45-46, 60-61, 72-73; officers, see Herbert, John; Leventhorpe, Nicholas; Pilkington, John; Poyntz, Robert; policy of Henry VII, 75, 79; properties, see Accrington, Amounderness Forest, Barnoldswick, Blackburn Forest, Bleasdale, Bolingbroke, Bowland Forest, Chatburn, Clitheroe, Colne, Congleton, Crosby, Croxteth, Halton, Haslingden, Kingston Lacy, Liverpool, Mirescough, Mirescough Park, Moore, Overton, Pendle, Pendleton, Penwortham, Pickering, Pickering Lithe, Quernmore Forest, Rossendale, Runcorn, Skerton, Slynegby, Tottington, Toxteth, Ulnes Walton, Whitley, Widnes, Wraa, Wyresdale; receiver of, see Huntley, Hugh; Stanley, Thomas; reforms by Edward IV and Richard III, 74 n. 139, 75, 79; sessions of the duchy in South Wales, 68.
- Langford Major, 27.
- Langton, Yorks, 20, 29.
- Lannoy, Baudouin II of, 3.
- Lavenham, half-timbered buildings, 99.
- Leagram in Bowland, park and manor, 75 n. 141; master forester see Richard, duke of Gloucester.
- Leicester, 84, Grey Friars, 91.
- Leventhorpe, Nicholas, groom of king's chamber, 61.
- Lewes, priory, 139-41.
- Leyburne, Roger, bishop of Carlisle, 30.
- Lier, 7.
- Lincoln, 32; archdeacon, see Coke, John; bishop, 19-20, and see Russell, John; cathedral, 20, 26, 27, 29; diocese, 20.
- Lincoln, commission for, 83.
- Lincolnshire Rebellion, 63, 72.
- Little Easton, Essex, St Mary's church, 95, 96.
- Liverpool, Lancs., 60, 76-77; bailiffs, see Swindley, Richard, Wodeley, Thomas; castle, 60; constableness, 76; Crosse family, 76-77; Stanley influence and Tower house, 76; town government and fee farm, 76-77 and nn; mayors, see Crosse family; and see Molyneux family.
- Lolden, Wilts., 56, 57.
- Lolworth, Cambs., 29.

- London, 36; bishop of, see Fitzjames, Richard; sheriffs, 123, 124.
- London, 62, 63, 84, 87; Austin Friars, 87-93, burials, 89, 91, Dutch church, 91, plan, 90 view, 88; Broad Street, 87, 89; civic dramatic activities, 127-29; common council, 63; Grey Friars, 88, 91, Apostles Chapel, 88, chapel of St Francis; Lincoln's Inn, 43; St Anthony's Hospital, 59; St Nicholas Shambles, 77 n. 150; St Paul's Cathedral, 87; the Strand, 59 n. 71; Tower of London, 63, 115.
- Long Melford, church, 99, 102, 110, 111.
- Louis XI, king of France, 2, 5, 13, 15, 16.
- Louis XII, king of France (d. 1515), his tomb, 103.
- Louvain family, arms, 95.
- Lovell, Francis, lord Lovell, 42; his wardship, 42.
- Low Countries, 41, 42, 43, 84; Protestant refugees, 91.
- loyaulte me lie*, motto, 54.
- Lucas, Richard, vicar of Willoughby, 30.
- Lucy, Dame Margaret, née FitzLewis (d. 1466), 116, 117.
- Lucy, Elizabeth, 115, 116.
- Lucy, Sir William, of Dallington, Northants. 116.
- Ludford Bridge, battle (1459), 69, 123.
- Ludlow, Shrops., 41, 68 n. 113, 70, 71-72; castle and chapel of prince of Wales, 71; charters and privileges, 71 n. 127, 72; church of St Mary and gifts to same, 41, 70; churchwardens 1469, see Barbour, John, Wilkis, J.; hospital of St John, 71 n. 128; Palmers' Guild and window, 72; Warwick chapel, 72 n. 129; and see bailiffs, renters and stewards, Bowier, William, Hobold, Walter, Thornton, Richard; recorder, Beaupie, Piers.
- Lumley, family, 115.
- Lumley, George, 3d lord Lumley, 113, 114.
- Lumley, Margaret (also Elizabeth), illegitimate daughter of Edward IV, 113-26; her husband, Sir Thomas Lumley, 113.
- Lumley, Richard, 113-26; his wife, Anne Conyers, 113-26.
- Lumley, Thomas, 2nd lord Lumley, 113, 116.
- Lune, river, 77, 79.
- Luxembourg, Antoine de, count of Brienne, 3.
- Lydgate, John, his *Lives of St Edmund and St Fremund*, 12.
- Lynford, manor, 32.
- Lynn, (Bishop's, King's), Norf., 41, 62; Edward IV's departure to Low Countries, 84; town clerk, 84.
- Maistryr, John, of Thetford, 36.
- Male, castle near Bruges, 1-5; Louis de, count of Flanders, 2; Margaret, his heiress, 2.
- Malines, Margaret of York's palace, 18.
- Malton, Gilbertine priory, 20, 29.
- Man, Isle of, 76.
- Manchester, Lancs., 80.
- Mancini, Dominic, 113.
- Manningham, Sir Oliver, 2nd husband of Eleanor, lady Moleyns and Hungerford, 52 n. 44.
- manuscripts, vernacular miscellanies in late medieval Britain, 164-67.
- Maperton, Som., 54 n. 53.
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 54.
- Marshall, Roger, physician to Edward IV, 121.
- Martyn, Richard, archdeacon of London, 3.
- Mauncell, Thomas, receiver of Kingston Lacy, 43n.
- Maximilian I, his marriage, 13-18; *Weisskunig*, 17.
- memorials, wall-mounted memorials in the Low Countries, 135-37; memorials in late medieval English parish churches, 152-54.
- Merioneth, 70.
- Mersey, river, 73, 76; ferry, 76, 77 and n. 149.
- Mervyn, John, 55.
- Middle Castle, of Strange family, 69.
- Middleham Castle, 137-39.
- Mildenhall, Wilts, advowson, 51 n. 40, manor 51 n. 40, 54 and n. 53.
- Milewater, John (d. 1471), 67, 68 and n. 113, 69, 88.
- Minnebode (Mynnebode), Pieter, from Ghent, 9.
- Mirescough, Lancs., 60, 77.
- Mirescough Park, Lancs., 60, 77.
- Molesmes, Jean de, secretary to Charles the Bold, 92.
- Moleyns estate and family, 74, 76, and see Datchet, Ditton, Berks., and Hungerford family.
- Moleyns, Eleanor, lady, Moleyns heiress, wife of Robert, 3rd lord Hungerford, 52.
- Molyneux, Richard, son of Thomas, knighted Berwick, 76 n. 146.
- Molyneux, Sir Richard, 76 n. 146.
- Molyneux, Thomas, constable of Liverpool Castle, 76 n. 146.

- Monington, George, mayor of Hereford 1469, 71 n. 126.
 Monington, Sir Thomas, of Sarnesfield, 71 n. 126, 83.
 Monk Bretton Priory, exchange of lands with Richard III, 78 n. 158.
 Monmouthshire, 68.
 Mons, in Hainaut, 1-2, 4, 7.
 Montgomery, Sir Thomas, 61.
 Moore, Cheshire, 60, 75.
 More, Sir Thomas, 115, 116.
 Morecambe Bay, Lancs., 77.
 Morgan, John, clerk of the parliaments, 24, 25.
 Mortimer's Cross, battle (1461), 69.
 Morton, Robert, master of the rolls, 25.
 Mowbray, Anne, 113.
 Mulsho, Sir Edmund, 68 n. 113.

 Nancy, battle (1477), 14, 17; siege, 17.
 Neve, Galfrido, of Thetford, 35.
 Neville, Cecily, duchess of York, 9; and see York, Richard, duke of.
 Neville, Elizabeth, daughter of John, wife of lord Scrope of Masham, 88.
 Neville, George, archbishop of York, 42, 62; bishop of Exeter, 52.
 Neville, George, constable of Corfe Castle, bastard son of Sir Thomas(?), 44 and n.
 Neville, Isabel, daughter of Richard, earl of Warwick, 62.
 Neville, John, marquess Montague, 83, 87-88; his wife Isabel, 88.
 Neville, Ralph, earl of Westmoreland, 115, 117; his wife, Joan Beaufort, 115, 117.
 Neville, Richard, earl of Salisbury, 59, 87; his countess, 59.
 Neville, Richard, earl of Warwick, 15, 42, 46, 52, 53, 59, 62, 79-84, 87, 88, 116, 123; Richard of Gloucester in his household, 42-43; ships, 81.
 Neville, Richard, lord Latimer, 29.
 Neville, Thomas, son of Richard earl of Salisbury, 87.
 Newark, 62.
 Newbury, Berks., 52.
 Newington, Glos., 64.
 Newport, great sessions, 68 n. 115.
 Nicholas, Gruffydd ap, 66.
 Norfolk, dukes of, Bigods, Mowbrays and Howards, 33; burial place, 33.
 Normandy, 15.
 Norris, Malcolm, 111.
 Northampton, 126; battle (1460), 116.
 Norwich, 32, 36; health and disease in, 156-58; school of architecture, 102.
 Norwich, queen's visit 1469, 61.
Notes & Queries, 12.
 Nottingham, Castle, 62.
 Nottingham, William, steward of bishop of Worcester, baron of exchequer, 44n., 58, 59 n. 69, 64, 67, 68, 69.

 Oakington, manor, 29.
 Oldhall, Sir William, 47 n. 20.
 Ostia, bishop of, see Rovere, Giuliano della.
 Oswestry, Fitzalan lordship, 70 and n. 125, 71; steward, see Kynaston, John.
 Ouse, Little, river, 31, 33.
 Overton, Lancs, 60, 77, 78.
 Ovid, *Fasti*, 11.
 Oxford, 32; university, 20.

 Papal Penitentiary, office, 114.
 Park, Corn., 56.
 park, definition, 74-75 and nn.
 Parkyn, Thomas, of Thetford, 36.
 parliament, 1461, 52.
 parliament, clerks, 19-30; rolls, 19; of 1484, 23, 24.
 Parr, John, esquire of the body (Edward IV), 61 and see nn. 75, 79.
 Parr, Sir Thomas, of Kendal, Westmor., 64 n. 92.
 Parr, Thomas, 61 n. 79, 64 n. 92, 88.
 Paston family, 52.
 Paston, John, 80.
 Paulet, William, marqess of Winchester, 91.
 Paxton, Great, 29.
 Paxton, Little, manor of, 29.
 Payling, S.J., 116.
 Pembroke, castle, town and lordship, 46.
 Pembroke, Jasper, earl of, 46-47 and nn.
 Pendle, Lancs, 60, 78.
 Pendleton, Lancs, 60, 78.
 penitentiary, registers of the apostolic, 114, 154-56.
 Penwortham, Lancs., 60, 77.
 Percy family, purchase of marriage of Hungerford heir, 50, 52.
 Percy, Anne (d. 1522), wife of Thomas Hungerford (d. 1469), 51 n. 40, 52, 54; her jointure, 54 n. 53; married (2) Sir Laurence Reynesford (d. 1490), (3) Sir Hugh Vaughan, 54 n. 53.
 Percy, Henry, earl of Northumberland, 63, 83, 84.
 Percy, Robert, 61.

- Peverell estate, 56 n. 65, and see Hungerford estate.
- Pickering, Lincs., 45; Pickering Lithe, 45.
- Pilkington, John, esquire of the body (Edward IV), 61, 67 and n. 110, 69.
- Plantagenet *alias* Wayte, Arthur, lord Lisle, illegitimate son of Edward IV, 113, 115, 116.
- Plantagent, Edward, earl of Warwick, son of George, duke of Clarence, 158-60.
- Pleshy, Essex, 88.
- Plutarch, *Lives of Romulus* and *Caesar*, 11.
- Pole, Alice de la, née Chaucer, duchess of Suffolk, her tomb, 109; William de la, earl of Suffolk, 38.
- Pole, Edmund de la, earl of Suffolk, 89.
- Pole, John de la, duke of Suffolk, 63.
- Political Society*, Festschrift for Christine Carpenter, 145-49.
- Pollard, A.F. 19.
- Polydore Vergil, 22.
- Pontefract, 63, 80.
- Poupet, Guillaume, lord of La Chaulx, 4.
- Poyntz, Robert, probably of Iron Acton, Glos., 64 n. 92, 81 and n. 176.
- Preston, Lancs., 77.
- Purbeck marble, 105.
- Quernmore, Forest, Lancs., 60, 77.
- Ramsey, abbey, 27; abbot, see Huntingdon, John.
- Reames, James, marbler of London, 97.
- Rede, Robert, of Thetford, 38.
- relics, at Thetford Priory, 35.
- requests, court of, instituted, 23.
- Reve, Robert, of Thetford, 37.
- Ribble River, 77, 78.
- Richard II, 89.
- Richard III, as duke of Gloucester, 22; admiral of England, 44-45; agreement of 1469 with Margaret, lady Hungerford, 54-58; attended feast of George Neville, 42; Beaufort estates, 47-49; birthday, 71 n. 126; his chancellor, Thomas Barowe, 22; chief justice of North Wales, chief steward, approver and surveyor, 65, and of South Wales, 82; chief steward of duchy of Lancaster north of the Trent 1470s, 73, 74 n. 139; clash of authority with lord Stanley, 73-81; commissions of array etc, 65-71, 81-85; constable of Corfe Castle, 44; constable of England, 63, 82; de Vere estates, 46; ducal chamberlain, see Pilkington, John; education, 43, 66, 85; grants from duchy of Lancaster, 45-46, 60-61, 72-73; grant of Sudeley, 62, 64; great sessions Carmarthen 1470, 65 n. 99, 66, 83; Hornby 1470, 79-80; household and officers, 43; Hungerford estates 47, 49-58; income, 41-85; in household of earl of Warwick, 42-43; in household of king, 43; lands, manors and sources of income, see Accrington, Amounderness Forest, Alverton, Barnoldswick, Bedminster, Blackburn Forest, Bleasdale, Bolingbroke, Bowland Forest, 'Catesthorpe', Chatburn, Chirk, Clitheroe, Colne, Congleton, Crosby, Croxteth, Farleigh Hungerford, Greet, Gretton, Halton, Haslingden, Heytesbury, Kingston Lacy, Liverpool, Mildenhall advowson (Wilts), Mirescough, Mirescough Park, Moore, Newington, Overton, Pendle, Pendleton, Penwortham, Pickering, Pickering Lithe, Quernmore Forest, Rossendale, Runcorn, Skerton, Slyne Rigby, Stanley, Stepney, Sudeley, Taddington, Tottington, Toxteth, Tyrwarnhaile, Ulnes Walton, Whitley, Widnes, Wilmington, Wraa, Wyresdale; letter of 24 June 1469, 41, 62; loans to 41, 58, 59, 62; Low Countries (route unknown), 41, 84; Ludlow, gift of horse to church, 41, 71, 72 and n. 130, and his gift concerning chaplain in castle, 71 n. 128; minstrels, 42, 43; receiver, 43; relations with countess of Oxford, 60 n. 74; relations with Margaret, lady Hungerford, 54-60; relations with Herberts and Devereux, 67, 69, 83; Salisbury 1469, 53-54; seal as admiral in Dorset and Somerset, 44 and n. 12; servants, see Barney, Bernard, Boleyn, Thomas, Broom, Calthorpe, William, Parr, John, Parr, Thomas, Percy, Robert; steward of queen's lands, 64; sums of money from Edward IV, 64; tour of Cheshire and Lancashire 1470, 72-81; Tudor (Jasper) estates, 46-47; warden of the West Marsh towards Scotland, 1470, 84; Welsh campaign, 65-66; whereabouts 1469, 62-66.
- Richard III as king, 67, 76, 77, 91; chancery, 30; death, 25; intended parliament (1483), 21; physician, 122; promotion of humanist scholars, 23; visit to York (1484), 18.
- Richmond, lordship of, 46.
- Rilleton, Corn., 56.
- Roberdes, Thomas, mercer of Thetford, 35.
- Robert of Redesdale, 62.
- Rochester, bishop of, see Fitzjames, Richard.

- Rossendale, Lancs., 60, 75 n. 142, 78.
 Rotherham, Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, 19-21, 23, 25, 114.
 Rous, Thomas, executor of Humphrey Bourchier, 96, 97.
 Rovere, Giuliano della, bishop of Ostia, 114.
 Rowdon, Wilts., 54.
 Rowley in Wingfield, Wilts., 56.
 Runcorn, Cheshire, 60, 75, 76.
 Rushall, Wilts., 56.
 Russell, John, archdeacon of Berkshire, 3; bishop of Lincoln, 21; chancellor of England, 21, 23-28, 30.
 Rutland, Edmund, earl of, 42, 59; boyhood at Ludlow, 71.
- St Colette of Corbie, 7.
 Saint-Denis, royal tombs at, 103.
 St Edmund, white bull offered to him, 5-13; his shrine, 8; cult in East Anglia, 171-73.
 St Elizabeth, 6.
 St Ethelreda, church and relics at Thetford, 35.
 St George, 6, 35; cult, 167-69.
 St Ghislain, 44; abbey, 2.
 St Gommaire, 7.
 St John the Evangelist, 35.
 St Mary, Black Madonnas, 6; relics of, 35.
 St Thomas Becket, chapels dedicated to, 2-3, 5; tomb at Canterbury, 35; his comb at Thetford, 35.
 St Waudru, 7.
 Salisbury, Wilts., 53, 54, 82; bishops see Beauchamp, Richard; cathedral, 55, 57; see of, 27.
 Salwey, Thomas, receiver of bishop of Worcester, 41, 59.
 Sandwich, Yorkist raids on (1460), 125.
 Santon, church, 38.
 Savage, family, 74.
 Say, Sir John, chancellor of duchy of Lancaster, 61, 62 and n. 81; executor of Sir Humphrey Bourchier, 96-98.
 Scayman, Robert, executor of Humphrey Bourchier, 96.
 Scofield, Cora, 61.
 Scotland, 52; Scottish Marches, 66.
 Scott, Sir John, marshal of Calais, 3.
 Scudamore, Wilts., 56.
 sculpture, see cadaver tombs.
 Sedgefield, Co. Dur., 109.
 Serego, Dominic de, physician to Edward IV, 121-26.
 Severn, river and bridges, 65 n. 101.
 Sheldon, Wilts., 56, 57.
- Shore, Jane, see Lambert, Elizabeth.
 Shore, William, 117.
 Shoton, Thomas, chaplain Wimborne, Dorset, 43n.
 Shropshire, 65, 69; sheriff, see Kynaston, Roger.
 Simnel, Lambert, 158-60.
 Sixtus IV, pope, 14.
 Skerton, Lancs., 60, 77; mill, 77.
 Slyne Rigby, Lancs., 60, 77.
 Snell, Thomas, of London, 126.
 Somerset, 53, 54, 81, 83.
 Southampton region, trade, 143-45.
 Southampton, 81, 82; seizure of Warwick's ships foiled, 81.
 Southwell Minster, 107.
 Stafford, Edward, duke of Buckingham (d. 1521), 91.
 Stafford, Henry, duke of Buckingham, 63; rebellion (1483), 21.
 Stafford, Sir Henry (d. 1471), husband of Margaret Beaufort, 88.
 Stafford, Humphrey, of Grafton in Bromsgrove, esquire, 64, 67, 69 and n. 119.
 Stafford, Humphrey, of Southwick, earl of Devon (d. 1469), 62, 69; married daughter of Sir John Barre, 83 n. 191.
 Stafford, John, earl of Wiltshire, 82.
 Stafford, John, lord John of Buckingham, 63.
 Stamford, Lincs., 62.
 Stanbury, John, bishop of Hereford, 71 n. 126.
 Stanley family, 73; alliances with Harrington, Molyneux, Savage, Troutbeck, Weever families, 74, 79; local power, 79.
 Stanley, Glos., 64.
 Stanley, Thomas, lord Stanley, 61, 67-68, 73, 77; clash of authority with Richard of Gloucester, 73-81; feud with Harringtons, 67-68, 80; influence, lands and offices in Cheshire and Lancashire, 73, 74, 76-81; loyalty suspect 1470, 73-74, 78-81; pardon 1470, 80-81; poem-chronicle on his career, written 1560s, 80 n. 171; receiver of duchy of Lancaster, 61, 73; regal state in Cheshire and Lancashire, 79; wife, Eleanor Neville, sister of Richard earl of Warwick, 68, 73.
 Stanley, Sir William, offices, 74 n. 138.
 Stepney, Middx, the 'Garlek' in Brook St, 47.
 Stillington, John, bishop of Bath and Wells, 63.
 Stonor, Sir William, 70.
 Stourton, Sir John, 50 n. 36.
 Stourton, Sir William, 83.
 Stow, John, antiquarian, 87, 91-93.

- Strange, Sir John, lord Strange of Knockin, 66, 69-70; married Jacquetta Woodville; and see Kynaston, Roger.
- Stratford, Warks., 42.
- Sudeley, Castle, granted to Richard of Gloucester, 62, 64, 69.
- Sutton Lacy, Devon, 54 n. 53.
- Sutton, Anne, 19, 24.
- Sutton, John, lord Dudley, 65-67 and n. 108.
- Sutton, Surrey, 48.
- Swaffham, John, sacrist of the abbey of Bury St Edmunds, 9.
- Swindley, Richard, bailiff of Liverpool, 76 n. 148.
- Swiss Confederation, 13-14, 15.
- Sylet, Elizabeth, 123.
- Syon abbey, 52 n. 46, 82; nuns see Hungerford, Frideswide.
- Talbot, Elizabeth, duchess of Norfolk, 82.
- Talbot, Thomas, lord Lisle, 81.
- Teffont, Wilts., 53; Teffont Evias, 56.
- Telford, 'Telesford', Wilts., 56, 57.
- theatre, civic dramatic activities, 127-29.
- Thet, river, 31.
- Thetford, High Street, 33; manor of Halewyk, 32; Town Bridge, 33.
- Thetford, inns, Angel, 36; Bell, 36; Griffin, formerly Dolphin, 36; Rose, 36; Sun, 36.
- Thetford, Letyce Alwyke, 36; Thomas Austyn, 37; John Barnham, 37; Brightmer family, 34; John Dyar, 34, 38; Richard Enmyth, 37; John Flecher, 36; Richard Horne, innholder, 38; Thomas Irby, 36, 38; his wife, Estelyne, 38; John Judy, baker, 35, 38; John Maystyr, 36; Galfrido Neve, 35; Thomas Parkyn, 36; Robert Rede, 38; Robert Reve, 37; Thomas Roberdes, mercer, 35; John Tyrlle, barber, 37; William Ungott, 37.
- Thetford, 31-39; Augustinian priory of the Holy Sepulchre, 32, 33-35, 37, 38; relics at, 35; Augustinian friary, 33, 37, 38; Benedictine nunnery, 33; churches, 32, 33, 35-37; Cluniac priory of St Mary, 32-33, 37; Dominican hospital Domus Dei, 33, 37; gilds, 33-34; gild of Corpus Christi, 38; gild of St John the Baptist, 38; gild of St Mary, 34, 38; hospital of St Mary and St Julian, 33; leper hospital of St Mary Magdalene, 33; leper Hospital of St John, 33.
- Thomas, Sir Rhys ap, 65.
- Thornton, Richard, steward and bailiff Ludlow 1469, 72.
- Thorpe, family, arms 95.
- Tilney, family, arms, 95.
- Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester, 83; constable of England, 63-64, 82.
- Toddington, Glos., 64.
- tombs, see cadaver tombs; Easter Sepulchre; memorials.
- Tottington, Lancs, 60, 73, 78; exchange of lands with Monk Bretton Priory by Richard III, 78 n. 158.
- Tournai, 14; abbey of Saint-Martin, 2.
- Towton, battle (1461), 50-52, 125.
- Toxteth, Lancs., 60, 76; Toxteth Park, 76.
- trade, in Southampton region, 143-45.
- Tresodoron, Corn., 56.
- Tropenell, Thomas, 55.
- Troutbeck, family, 74.
- Tuddenham, Sir Thomas (d. 1462), 89.
- Tudor, Edmund, earl of Richmond, 47.
- Tudor, Henry (Henry VII) at Weobley, 67 n. 107.
- Tudor, Jasper, earl of Pembroke, 22, 46-47 and nn.
- Tudor, family, 169-71.
- Tyrell, Sir James, 89.
- Tyrell, Sir William (d. 1471), 89.
- Tyrell, Sir William (d. 1462), 89.
- Tyrlle, John, barber, of Thetford, 37.
- Tyrwarnhaile, Corn., 49, 53, 64.
- Uffa, later Thetford, 31.
- Ulnes Walton, Lancs., 60, 77.
- Ungott, William, of Thetford, 37.
- Upton Scudamore, Wilts., 56.
- Upwell, Norf., 27.
- Vatican, archives, 114.
- Vaughan, Reginald ap Sir Gruff., esquire, grant from Richard duke of Gloucester, 79.
- Vaughan, Sir Thomas, 47, 64.
- Venice, 122, 126.
- Vere, de, estates, 46; mausoleum, 89.
- Vere, Aubrey de, son of 12th earl, 89.
- Vere, John de, 12th earl of Oxford, 89; widow Elizabeth, 89.
- Vere, John de, 13th earl of Oxford, 46, 62, 87, 89.
- Vergil, *Fourth Eclogue*, 17.
- Waite, see Wayte.
- Wake, John, of Stoughton, 27; his brother, Thomas, 27; his nephew, Roger, 27.
- Wakefield, battle (1460), 67.

- Wales, 59; chief justice of North Wales (chief steward, approver and surveyor), see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester; commissions for North and South Wales, 64-66; and see Welsh Marches.
- Walsingham, Norf., 61, 62; shrine of Our Lady, 35.
- Warbeck, Perkin, 91.
- Warboys, Hunts., 27.
- Warrenne, de, family, 32.
- Warminster, Wilts., 56.
- Warwick Castle, 42; St Mary's, 42.
- Waryn, William, carpenter, 123, 125
- Wawton, Robert, 27.
- Wayte, 'one Wayte of Southampton', 115.
- Wayte, Arthur, see Plantagent, Arthur.
- Wayte, Elizabeth, 117.
- Wayte, Thomas, of Hampshire, 115, 117.
- Wayte, Thomas, of Segenworth, 115, 116.
- Wayte, William, 116.
- Wayte's Court, Isle of Wight, 115, 116.
- Weever, family, 74.
- Wellow, Wilts., 56, 57.
- Wells, Som., 81.
- Wellys, Richard, porter, of London, 123; his wife; Alice, 123.
- Welsh Marches, 65, 69-72; and see Chirk, Hereford, Knockin, Ludlow, Oswestry.
- Wenlock, lord, 52.
- Weobley, Here., 67 n. 107.
- Wesel, Gerhard von, Hanse merchant, newsletter, 92.
- West Country, 64-65, 81-83.
- West Derby, hundred of, Lancs., 60.
- Westbury-on-Trym, Glos., 59; college, 59.
- Westby, Gregory, 55.
- Westminster Abbey, 98; chapel of SS Edmund and Thomas the Martyr, 95, 97-98.
- Weston, John, executor of Humphrey Bourchier, 96.
- Whalley, parish, Lancs., 78.
- Whitley, Ches., 60, 75.
- Widnes, Ches., 60, 75.
- Wilkis, J., churchwarden Ludlow, 1469, 72 n. 130.
- Williams, Joanna, thesis on Stanleys 1979, 80.
- Willoughby, Sir John, of Broke, Wilts., 81, 82.
- Willoughby, Richard, and his wife, their tombs at Wollaton, 111
- Wilmington, Kent, 49, 64.
- Wiltshire, 53, 54.
- Windsor, 113; college of St George, 25; St George's Chapel, 55.
- Wingfield College, Suff., 129-31.
- Winterbourne and Winterbourne Stoke, Wilts., 56.
- Witley, Surrey, 47 n. 20.
- Wittenham in Wingfield, Wilts., 56, 57.
- Wodeley, Thomas, bailiff of Liverpool, 76 n. 148.
- Woking, Surrey, 48.
- Wollaton, Hants., church, 103, 108, 111.
- Wolmerstone, Devon, 54 n. 53.
- Wood, Robert, 29.
- Woodville, Anthony, lord Scales, later Rivers, 15, 61, 64, 81, 84, 125.
- Woodville, Sir Edward, 22; his fleet, 22.
- Woodville, Jacquetta, wife of lord Strange of Knockin, 70, 71.
- Woodville, Sir John, 61.
- Woodville, Lionel, 25.
- Woodville, Margaret, wife of Sir Thomas Arundel, 70, 71.
- Woodville, Mary, wife of William Herbert, 2nd earl of Pembroke, 70, 71.
- Woodville, Richard, earl Rivers, 53, 61, 64 n. 91, 125.
- Worcester, bishops of, see Carpenter, John; bishop's palace, 59; bridge, 65 n. 101; Canary chapel and library, 59; cathedral, 103; rebellion in area after Bosworth, 69; receivers of bishop see Arnold, Thomas, Salwey, Thomas; steward of bishop, see Stafford, Humphrey of Grafton.
- Worcestershire, 64, 65, 69.
- Worpelsdon, Surrey, 47 n. 20.
- Worston, Lancs., 60, 78.
- Wraa, Lancs., 60, 77 and n. 154.
- Wyndham, Sir John (d. 1502), 89.
- Wyresdale, Lancs., 60, 77.
- York, 84; archbishops of see Neville, George; archbishop's register, 118.
- York, Richard III's visit (1484), 18; archbishops of, 114, and see Booth, William; Grindal, Edmund.
- York, Richard, duke of (d. 1460), 42, 51, 52, 59, 65 n. 101, 67 n. 108, 69; favours to town of Ludlow, 71-72 and nn; his duchess, Cicely, 59, 72; his physician, 122.
- York, Richard, duke of, son of Edward IV, 113, 115.
- Yorkist kings, 23.
- Yorkshire dales, 78.
- Young, Sir John, grocer of London, 3-4.
- Zutchi, Patrick, 114.

Index

Rulers and their consorts and their children are under first names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage are under their family names. Second references on a page and in notes are not always mentioned.

- Abingdon, Oxon., almshouse, 103, 104; bridge, 12; fraternity of Holy Cross in St Helen's church, 12, 40; St Nicholas's, 40-41, rector, see Randolph, Thomas.
- Acciaiuoli, Donato, 67.
- Adventurers, Merchant, 69; before king's council, 30.
- agriculture, 179-80, 195-97.
- Alburgh, John, mercer of London, 141.
- Alcock, John, bishop of Ely, 21; bishop of Rochester, 7 and n, 141; bishop of Worcester, 20; chancellor, 7n, 13n, 15-16.
- Amersfoort, the Netherlands, 5n, 6, 22.
- Anne Neville, queen, 102.
- Ardee, co. Louth, 151-52.
- Aristotle, *Politics*, 71.
- Armagh, archbishop, see Bole, John.
- arms and armour, archery and crossbow guilds in Flanders, 186-87; Tower armoury, 174-76.
- Arthur, prince of Wales, christening, 144.
- Arundel, John, bishop of Chichester, 19.
- Ashdown-Hill, John, 117, 119-21, 125-29.
- Ashridge College, 145n.
- Astyanax, Hector's son, 65.
- Bacon, Henry, 37n.
- Bagot, Clement, of Bristol, 160.
- Baldus de Ubaldis, author on canon law, 64, 68.
- Bale, council, 64.
- Banbury, castle, hundred and town, Oxon., 17; steward and constable, see Bray, Sir Reynold; Empson, Richard.
- Bardney Abbey, Lincs., 35, 48, 59; abbot, see Horncastle Richard.
- Barker, Robert, 37n.
- Barlings, abbot, Lincs., 48, 59.
- Barnet, battle (1471), 4.
- Barnewall, Sir Nicholas, chief justice of the king's bench in Ireland, 150.
- Barowe, Thomas, master of the rolls, 12n, 13, 15n.
- Bath and Wells, bishop, see Stillington, Robert.
- Bayen/ Bayon, Thomas, under-clerk of parliament, 15.
- Beauchamp, Richard, bishop of Salisbury, 2, 3.
- Beaufort, Cardinal Henry, 87, 89, 91, 92.
- Beaufort, Margaret, 34, 43.
- Bensted, Andrew, chaplain of John Russell, 38, 39, 41 and n, 58.
- Berenger, Richard, priest, 218.
- Berkhamstead, honour, 5, 37n.
- Berkshire, archdeacon, see Russell, John.
- Bermingham, Richard, 153.
- Bermyngham, Philip, chief justice in Ireland, 159.
- Bernewall, Nicholas, 159.
- Bible, 71; book of Daniel, 94; commentaries, 65; Susanna and the Elders, 94.
- Bicester, manor, Oxon., (Strange), 135, 137.
- Bishop's Lynn, almshouse, 103.
- Blacman, John (d. 1485), 88; *Artes moriendi*, 93, 94.
- Bladisswell, John, clerk of Henry VII's council, 27n.
- Blakwall, Richard, clerk of chancery, 12.
- Boccaccio, *De casibus virorum illustrium*, 65, 71.
- Bole, John, archbishop of Armagh, 151-53.
- Bolton, William, clerk of chancery, 10 and n.
- Bond, Thomas, merchant of Coventry, 105.
- Boniface VIII, pope, 64.
- Bonifant, Thomas, fellow Queen's, Oxford, 105.
- Booth, Laurence, bishop of Durham, 6.
- Bosworth, battle, 14, 31, 37.
- Botiler, William, 153.
- Botiller, Constance (born Green), countess of Wiltshire, 99.
- Boulogne, France, 5n.
- Bourchier, Henry, earl of Essex, 7.
- Bourchier, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 9, 10.
- Boyne, river, 156, 157, 218.
- Brackenbury, Sir Robert, constable of the Tower, Pietro Carmeliano's 'Life of St Katherine' presented to him, 68.
- Bray, Sir Reynold/Reginald, steward of Banbury hundred etc, 17, 33, 37, 102; wife Katherine, 102.
- Brent, John, of Drogheda, 147.
- Brentford, Middx., almshouse, 103, 104.
- Bretons, Brittany, 147-48.
- Brice, Hugh, goldsmith of London, 141, 160.

- Bristol, in the age of discovery, 177-78; *The Maire of Bristow Is Kalendar*, 187-88.
- Brittany, Francis II, duke of, 5, 7, 9, 20, 40; daughters Anne and Isabel, 9.
- Browne, Agnes (born Stokes), wife of John, 101; verse on brass, 113, 114.
- Browne, John (d. 1476), brother of William, 101; verse on brass, 113, 114.
- Browne, Margaret, wife of William, 101-02, 107; death, 101; executor, see Stokes, Thomas; prayers for her, 106.
- Browne/Brown, William, alderman of Stamford, Lincs, 43n, 98-100, 114; prayers for him, 106; verse on brass, 113-14; and see under Stamford, Browne's Hospital.
- Brudenell, Robert, feoffee, 145.
- Bruges, 2; St Donatian's, 1n.
- Bruges, Sir William, garter king of arms, 109.
- Bruni, Leonardo, *Isagogicon*, 66.
- Brussels, 5.
- Brutus, founder of Britain, 64.
- Bryan, Thomas, 141.
- Bryon, William, canon at Salisbury (d. 1469), his books, 62-65.
- Buc(k), Sir George, *The History of King Richard the Third*, 117-29; George Buck, his son, 117-29.
- Buckden (Buckden Towers), Hunts., (now Cambs.), 20, 41n, 54, 67, 73, 74, 75; building and decoration, 46, 47 fig. 2.
- Buckworth, Hunts., 98, 99, 100.
- Bugges, Dame Agnes, 37n.
- Bulstrode, William, gentleman, 145.
- Burford, Oxon., 12.
- Burgundy, 69-70; Charles the Bold, duke of, 2, 3, 4-5, 6, 9, 35, 69-70; Margaret of York, duchess, 2-3, 30, 35, 211-13; Mary of, 5.
- Burnell, Patrick, 159.
- Burscough Priory, Lancs., 145n.
- Bury St Edmunds Abbey, 176-77.
- Butler family, 154.
- Butler, James, 4th earl of Ormond, 147, 150, 151, 189-91.
- Cabot, John, 177-78.
- Cade's rebellion, 138.
- Calais, France, 5n, 30, 150, 156; staple, 99.
- Calcote, Rutland, 17; steward, see Sapcote, Thomas.
- Cambridge, King's College, 21, 98, 114; Queens' College, 16, 41n.
- Came/Caine, Richard, 135.
- Candour, Thomas, scribe, 65, 66.
- Canning, William, merchant of Bristol, 105.
- canon law, 2, 14, 26, 40, 62, 63, 64.
- Cantelupe, Nicholas, and widow, Joan, 48n, see Lincoln cathedral.
- Canterbury, archbishops, 7; and see Bouchier, Thomas; Chichele, Henry; Morton, John; Peckham, John; Warham, Thomas.
- Carlisle, bishop, see Story, Edward.
- Carmeliano, Pietro, *Vita Beate Katerine*, 68.
- Carmen paraeneticum ad Rainaldum*, 94.
- Carpenter, John, bishop of Worcester, 41n.
- Carpenter, John, common clerk of London, 90.
- Carrickfergus Castle, 155-57, 159-62.
- Carthusian order, 21-22, 77-96; Grande Chartreuse, prior, 21; title of *conservator* for John Russell, 21-22; and see Hull Charterhouse, London Charterhouse, Mountgrace Charterhouse, Sheen Charterhouse, Vauvert Charterhouse; statutes, 82-84.
- Cassian, John, on *discretio*, 80.
- Castiglionchio, Lapo da, the Younger, 67.
- Catesby family, 37n.
- Catesby, William, feoffee, 137, 138.
- Cavan, Irish county, 158.
- Cavendish, George, *The Life and Death of Cardinal Wolsey*, 91.
- Caxton, William, printer of Russell's *Propositio*, 7, 69, 70; of *The Promise of Matrimony*, 69.
- Cecil, David, his wife, a lady of Margaret Beaufort, 43.
- chancellor, 6, 7, 26-28, and see Alcock, John, Morton, John, Rotherham, Thomas, Russell, John, Stillington, Robert; chancery, 6 and n, 11, 26-28; clerks of chancery, 10 and n, and see Blakwall, Robert, Bolton, William, Ive, Richard, Jevess, [-], Kelet, William, Morland, William, Simeon, Geoffrey, Skyp-ton, Richard; clerks of petty bag, 42 and n; eagle signet, 12; great seal, 6n, 9-10, 11-12, 13, 26; keeper/master of the rolls, 42n, see Barowe, Thomas, Morton, Robert.
- Charlton-by-Otmorr, Oxon, rector, see Randolph, Thomas.
- Chauntre, William, dean of College of Our Lady in the Newarke, Leicester, 49.
- Chichele, Henry, archbishop of Canterbury, 19.
- Chichester, bishop, see Arundel, John, Story, Edward; cathedral, 42.
- Chitting, Henry, Chester Herald, 54, 57 (ill.).
- chronicles, late medieval, 171-74; *Brut*, 171-74.
- church, abbots and priors of late medieval and reformation England, 191-93.
- Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 67; *De officiis*, 2, 62, 66; *Letters*, 65; *Paradoxa stoicorum*, 2, 66.

- Cirencester, St Mary's, versus Holy Trinity, Rothwell, 39.
- Clare, Irish county, papal registers, 184-86.
- Clarence, George, duke of, 141; lord lieutenant of Ireland, 154, 159, 190.
- Clerk, Richard, recorder of Lincoln, 38n.
- Clun Castle, 138, constable, see Sutton, John.
- Cobham, 133n.
- Cobham, Sir Richard, of Sterborough Castle, 135.
- Codecombe, Somers., manor of (Mohun), 134.
- Cokland, Philip, clerk to dean and chapter of Lincoln, 45.
- Colchester, almshouse, 103.
- Colet, John, 81, 87, 89, 91.
- Colham (incl. Hillingdon), manor of, Middx, (Strange), 137, 141, 144.
- Collins/Colyns/Colynes, Martin, president of consistory court of Lincoln, treasurer of York, 40, 41 and n; law book library, 41.
- Collyweston, Lincs., 43.
- Colt, Thomas, esquire, 21.
- Comestor, Petrus, 66.
- Comines, Philippe, de, 216
- Complete History of England, The* (1706, 1719), 124-26.
- Conti, Prosdócimo, teacher of canon law, 64.
- convocation 1481-82, 9.
- Cook, Sir Thomas, alderman of London, 25.
- Cooke/Coke, John, secondary of privy seal, 27n; archdeacon of Lincoln, friend of Russell, 33, 35 and n.
- Coppack, Glyn, 85.
- Corbollis by Mapastown Bridge, battle (1460), 151-53.
- Corneys, John, feoffee of Richard Lord Strange, 135.
- Cornwell, Oxon, 15; rector, see Morgan, John.
- Corpus iuris civilis*, 71.
- Coton, John, first warden of Browne's Hospital, Stamford, 107.
- council, see king's council; councils of the North and Wales, 28-29.
- Coventry, almshouse, 103, 106; bishop, see Smith, William; visit of Henry VII, 20, 74.
- Cropredy, Oxon., 220.
- Crowland, Lincs., abbey, 99, 107; dispute with Peterborough Abbey, 18-19, 39, 44, 47, 74; *Crowland Chronicle*, 5n, 19.
- Culham Ford, 12.
- Culmer, hamlet (Le Strange), 135, 137.
- Cusake, Thomas, 159.
- Dacre, lord, 141.
- Dance of Death*, 97.
- Danvers, Dame Anne (born Stradling), 220.
- Danvers, John, steward of Dorchester manor etc, 18n, 46.
- Danvers, Sir Richard, 220.
- Darcy family, 100.
- Darenth, 8.
- Dauntsey, Wilts., 220.
- Davy, Ellis, mercer of London, almshouse in Croydon, 105, 106.
- Davy, William, sheriff and mayor of Drogheda, 149, 158.
- De oculi morali*, 72.
- death and dying, 77-96; *Death, Dance of*, 90; 97; *Tractatus de arte bene moriendi* (*The book of the Craft of Dying*, 91.
- Deben, river, Suff., 222.
- decretals, 64.
- Denham, Bucks., two mills, etc., (Strange), 137, 141.
- Digestum novum*, 71.
- Dinham, John, lord Dinham, letter to John Russell, 30.
- Dokeray, James, mayor of Drogheda, 147-62; Anne, his wife, 161; Thomas, possibly his son, 162.
- Dokeray, Thomas, of Drogheda, 161.
- Dorchester, Dorset, 12, 18, 46; manor and lordship, 18n; steward, see Danvers, John, Grantham, Christopher; steward of Dorchester manor etc, 18n.
- Dowlyn, Thomas, king's messenger, 149.
- Downes, Edward, carpenter of prior of Workop, 18.
- Drogheda, Ireland, 147-62; trade, 218.
- Dublin, 147-55, 158, 160-61; archbishop, see Tregury, Michael, Ynge, Hugh; St Patrick's, 41.
- Dudley, William, bishop of Durham, 31-32.
- Dugdale, Sir William, 52.
- Duras, lord, 7.
- Durham, bishop, see Booth, Laurence, Dudley, William.
- Dykenesson, William, 161; Margaret, his wife, 161.
- Easby Abbey, 167-69.
- Easton Neston, Northants., 37 and n, and see Empson, Richard.
- Easton on the Hill, Northants., 97, 98, 99; priest's house, 112; rector (and builder), see Stokes, Thomas; west tower, 108, 112.
- economy, medieval, 200-01.

- Edinburgh, 6.
- Edward IV, 2, 4, 5 and n, 9, 21, 24, 29, 30, 36, 37, 153, 162, 222; as earl of March, 149; bastardy of children, 14; alliance with Burgundy, 69-70; coronation, 142; daughter, Cecily, 6, 17, 34-35 and nn, 144; daughter Mary's funeral, 144; device of rose, 56; executors, 9; and Ireland, 153; favour to Kynaston over Strange, see Le Strange, Jacquetta and John; funeral, 9; invasion of France, 6; licence for Browne's Hospital, 102; obit in Lincoln Cathedral, 50; navigation act, 16; secretary, see Hatclyf, William; son George's funeral, 8.
- Edward V, 1, 9, 219; as prince of Wales, 7n, 9.
- Edwards, Kathleen, historian of Lincoln, 97.
- Elizabeth of York, queen of Henry VII, 16, 17, 102; coronation, 20, 74.
- Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 131, 138, 141, 146; 1st husband Sir John Grey, 131, 138; and see Edward IV.
- Ellesmere, manor, Salop., (Strange), 135, 137, 140.
- Ellesmere, Edward, feoffee of Richard Lord Strange, 135.
- Ellington, Hunts., 42.
- Elmes, William, grandson of William Browne, 106, 107; arms, 109; prayers for him, 106.
- Ely, bishop, see Alcock, John.
- embroidery, *opus anglicanum*, 217.
- Empson, Richard, servant of Henry VII, friend of John Russell, 17, 36-37 and nn; father Peter, 36 and n.
- Erasmus, Desiderius, 87, 89.
- Eton, Berks., 9; Eton College, 98, 114.
- Ewelme, God's House, 104, 105, 106, 107.
- Exeter, bishop, see Oldham, Hugh; Wynard's almshouse, 106.
- Eyb, Albrecht von, *Margarita poetica*, 66.
- Fauconberge, William, constable of Carrickfergus Castle, 160.
- Fisher, John, commissary of Lincoln diocese, 8n.
- Fitzalan, Edmund, earl of Arundel, 136.
- Fitzalan, William, earl of Arundel (d. 1487), 9, 142.
- Fitzalan, William, founder of Haughmond Abbey, 143.
- FitzEustace, Sir Roland, 1st baron Portlester, 153, 154, 162.
- Fitzgerald, Thomas, earl of Desmond, 147, 154-55, 157-58, 161-62, 189-91; his brother, Gerald, 158.
- Fitzhugh, George, dean of Lincoln cathedral (1483-1505), 45.
- Fitzhugh, Thomas, 135.
- Fitzwalter, Walter, lord Fitzwalter (d. 1386), 136.
- Fitzwilliam, Sir Thomas (d. 1479), 48n.
- Fitzwilliam, Thomas (d. 1463), and Dymoke wife, chantry, 48n.
- Flanders, archery and crossbow guilds, 186-87.
- Fogge, Sir John, 141.
- food, culture of food in England 1200-1500, 209-10.
- Fortescue, Sir John, chief justice, 24.
- Fowler, Richard, chancellor of duchy of Lancaster, 29n, 37 and n.
- Fowler, Thomas, 37n.
- Fraunceys, Adam, 79.
- Garter, order of, 3, 6-7, 69.
- Gigli, Giovanni, bishop of Worcester, 68.
- Girton, Cambs., rector, see Stevens, William.
- Gloucester, Humphrey, duke of, 63.
- Golafre, Sir John (d. 1396), 136.
- Golden Fleece, order, 69.
- Goodall, John, historian, 105.
- Gosford, Suff., 222.
- Gough, Richard, antiquary, 51.
- Grafton, manor, Northants., 138.
- Grantham family of Lincoln, 46.
- Grantham, Christopher, servant of John Russell, 18n, 39 and n, 46, 59, 60.
- Grantham, John, canon of Lincoln, 46.
- Grantham, Lincs., 12, 38; Angel inn, 12.
- Grantham, Thomas, mayor of Lincoln 1465-66, MP, stapler, 46.
- Green family, Northants., 37n.
- Gregory IX, pope, 64.
- Grey family, 138.
- Grey, Dame Katherine, 144.
- Grey, Richard, lord Powys, 138, 139n.
- Grey, Sir Thomas, 131, 138.
- Grey, Thomas, marquess of Dorset, 141, at Arthur's christening with wife, 144.
- Griffith, William, 153.
- Gruuthuse, Louis de, 5.
- Guigo de Castro, legislator of the Carthusian order, *Consuetudines*, 79, 84-86.
- Gunthorpe, John, keeper of the privy seal, 12n, 15n, 16n, 27n, 62.
- Guyenne, duke of, 5.
- Gyldyng, William, sacristan of Ramsey Abbey, 40.

- Hadsor, John, 156.
Hallamshire, 18n.
Hampden, Sir Robert, feoffee, 137.
Hampton Court Palace, 86.
Hampton, hamlet (Le Strange), 135, 137.
Hanmer church, advowson, 143.
Hanse, 4 and n, 5-6, 222; treaty of Utrecht, 5-6; and see Lübeck.
Hanyngton, Christopher, 13.
Harby, Joan, vowess of Lincoln, 37n.
Harby, William, of Lincoln, 38n.
Harcourt, Louis de, patriarch of Jerusalem, 4.
Harlech, siege, 100.
Harrington, James, dean of York, 41n.
Harrington, John, clerk of poor men's requests, 27.
Hastings, William, Lord Hastings, 2, 5, 9, 37n, 49, 219; daughter-in-law, Mary Hungerford, 49.
Hatclyf, William, secretary to Edward IV, 2, 3, 5 and n, 6, 22, 33-34; diary, 5n; family and son, Edward, 33-34, 59; wife, Elizabeth Wintringham, 34n.
Hatclyf, William, son of William, clerk of the stable to Richard III, 34n.
Hauberck, Sir Nicholas, 2nd husband of Maud Lady Strange, 132-33, 135, 140; m. 2. Joan lady Cobham, 133, brass, 133n.
Haughmond Abbey, Salop., 143; abbot, see Ludlow, John; altar and chapel of St Anne, 143; chantries of Le Strange family, 143.
Haute, Richard, 141.
Haute, William, feoffee, 137, 138.
Hawkins, William, first confrater of Browne's Hospital, Stamford, 107.
Heapham, Lincs., 42.
Hector, 65.
Henry V, while prince of Wales, 134.
Henry VI, household, 98, 138; treaty with Louis XI 1471, 4.
Henry VII, 14, 33, 36, 37, 40, 100, 129, 140, 144; battle of Stoke, 20, 74; hospitals of Savoy and Westminster, 104, 106; licence for Browne's Hospital, 102; his new men, 207-08; papal dispensation for marriage, 16, 17n, 20, 44; parliament (first), 15, 16; parliament (second), 16; and the epitaph of Richard III, 122-23; visits to Lincoln, 18, 20, 74; visit to Coventry, 20; visit to Windsor, 20.
Henry VIII, 36.
heraldry, livery collars, 201-02.
Herbert, William, lord Herbert (d. 1469), 140.
Herbert, William, m. 1. Mary, daug. of Richard lord Rivers, 140.
Herdman, Nicholas, sheriff of Drogheda, 149.
Hereford, bishop, see Myllyng, Thomas, Spofford, Thomas.
Heron, Richard, merchant of the staple of Calais, 156.
Heron, William, 135.
Heytesbury, almshouse, 107.
Higham Ferrers, almshouse, 104.
Hille, Thomas, canon of Lincoln, 24.
Hillingdon, Middx, see Colham.
Holbeach church, of Lincoln demesne, 47, 58.
Holborn, Middx, (Strange), 145.
'Homerus', 72.
Hook Norton, Oxon, 15; rector, see Morgan, John.
Hook, Wexford, 220.
Hordley, Salop., 138.
Horncastle, Richard, abbot of Bardney, 35.
Horton, Kent, wood felled, 46.
Hosier, John, his almshouse in Ludlow, 105.
Hull, Charterhouse (almshouse), 103, 106, 107.
Hungerford, Edmund and wife, Margery, 135.
Huntingdon, Hunts., 18n.
Husee, John, feoffee, 137.
Hussey, Nicholas, baron of Galtrim, 151.
Hussey, Sir William, chief justice, 20, 24, 26, 35-36, 60; son John Lord Hussey, 36, 37 and n.
Hussites, 64.
Hutton, Thomas, archdeacon of Lincoln, chaplain of John Russell, 12n, 39-40 and nn, 58, 59, 60; clerk of parliament, 15 and n., 62; supervisor for William Stevens, 40n; nephew, Thomas Hutton, 40n.
Hyde, John, de la, deputy mayor of Drogheda, 158.
Iceland, 222.
incunables, Cambridge, University Library, Inc.3.A.1.3a[12], 66; Inc.2.B.3.21[1445], 67; London, Lambeth Palace, MS [sic] 765, 66; Oxford, New College, Restr. Acc. BT1.24.5, 67; Restr. Acc. BT1.38.10, 67; Restr. Acc. BT1.39.1, 66; restr. Acc. BT1.49.1-4, 68; Restr. Acc. BT3.270.1 and 2, 67
Ingleby, John, prior of Sheen Charterhouse, 21.
Innocent IV, pope, 64.
inquisitions *post mortem*, 170-71.
Ireland, 147-62, 189-91; chancellor, see Ynge, Hugh.
Isham, Robert, feoffee, 137, 138.

- Islip, Oxon., 37.
 Ive, Richard, clerk of the crown, 11.
 Ivo of Chartres, 66.
- James III of Scotland, 8; proposed marriage of heir to Cecily of England, 6; proposed marriage of his sister to earl Rivers, 8; proposed marriage of heir to Anne, niece of Richard III, 12; Nottingham and Westminster negotiations, 8, 12, 20.
- Jerusalem, patriarch, see Harcourt, Louis de.
- Jeves, [-], clerk of the crown, 29.
- John of Gaunt, duke of Lancaster, and 2nd wife, Constance of Castile, 48-49.
- Johnson, Edward, of Thame, alien, 29 and n.
- Justinian, emperor, *Codex*, 68.
- Kalteis, Henric, doctor of theology, 64.
- Kearns, Emily, 117, 119-21, 127-29.
- Kelet, William, clerk of chancery, 11.
- Kelling, John, under-steward of Newark, 18n.
- Kemp, Thomas, bishop of London, 14-15.
- Kendal, Westmoreland, 147, 159, 162.
- Kent, Thomas, secondary of privy seal, 4 and n; clerk of king's council, 27.
- Kenynges, Ion, yeoman, 141.
- Kildare, bishop, see Lang, Richard.
- Kilsby, Northants., 17n; steward, see Sapcote, Thomas.
- king's council, 4, 6 and n, 9-12, 13, 16, 26-28, 30; clerk, 27, and see Kent, Thomas, Lacy, William, Bladyswell, John; minutes/register, 12, 16, 17 and n, 27, 28; president of council, see chancellor; requests of poor, 27-28, and see Harrington, John, Sampson, Robert.
- Kinton, manor of, Salop., (Le Strange), 135, 137.
- Kirkby Bellairs, prior of, Leics., 48, 59; priors 1461-1526, 48n.
- Knockin, Salop., 137, and see lords Strange.
- Kyme, Thomas, 2nd husband of Cecily, daughter of Edward IV, 35n.
- Kynaston family, 139nn.
- Kynaston, Humphrey, son of Roger, 136, 140, 145.
- Kynaston, John, feoffee of John Le Strange (d. 1397), 132 and n, 133, 138.
- Kynaston, Madoc (d. 1403), 139n.
- Kynaston, Roger, of Middle and Hordley, m. 1. Elizabeth, widow of Lord Strange, 2. Elizabeth, sister of Richard Grey, lord Powys, 136, 137, 138-39 and n, 140-42.
- Kynaston, Thomas, son of Roger (d. 1515/20), 136, 138.
- Lacon, William, feoffee, 137.
- Lacy, William, clerk of Richard III's council, 27 and n.
- Lambert, John, alderman of London, 29, 30.
- Lambeth, manor 7; Lambeth Marsh, The Place, 7-8 and n.
- Lancaster, duchy, chancellor, see Fowler, Richard; steward, see Welles, John, viscount Welles.
- Lang, Richard, bishop of Kildare, 159.
- Langport, Richard, clerk of privy seal, 27 and n.
- Langton, Robert (d. 1542), archdeacon of Dorset, 81, 84, 87.
- Langton, Thomas, bishop of Salisbury, 14, 15.
- Latin grammar, 61, 63, 66, 67.
- Le Strange family, 131-137, 138, 146.
- Le Strange, Aline (born FitzAlan), wife of Roger, 136.
- Le Strange, Anne, daug of Richard Lord Strange, 136.
- Le Strange, Constance/ Joan (born Grey), 1st wife (d. 1436) of Richard, 134-35 and n, 136, 143; will, 135.
- Le Strange, Elizabeth (born Cobham) (d. 1454), 2nd wife of Richard, m. 2nd Roger
- Kynaston, 135, 136, 137, 138, 139, 140, 141, 143.
- Le Strange, Jacquetta (born Wydevile), wife of John Lord Strange (d. 1492), 131, 136, 137, 140, 143, 144.
- Le Strange, Jane, Lady Strange (d. 1513), 136, 140, 143-45; care for paternal family, 144-45; children, see Stanley; debts, 145; husband, see Stanley, George.
- Le Strange, John, 8th lord Strange of Knockin, 4th lord Mohun of Dunster (d. 1479), 131, 136, 137, 138 (wardship), 139-41 (quarrel with Kynaston), 141-42 (debts), 143 (chantry and death).
- Le Strange, John, Lord Strange of Knockin (d. 1397), 131, 132, 136.
- Le Strange, Margaret, daug. of Richard Lord Strange, 136.
- Le Strange, Maud (born Mohun), wife of John, 131, 132, 133, 136; m. 2. Sir Nicholas Hauberk, 132; died 1400, 132, 133.
- Le Strange, Richard, Lord Strange of Knockin and lord Mohun of Dunster (d. 1449), 132, 133 (proof of age), 134 (lord Mohun of Dunster), 134-35 (killing in London), 136, 137, 141, 143.

- Le Strange, Roger (d. 1382), 136, 143.
Legenda aurea, 92.
- Leicester, St Mary in the Newarke, within the Castle, 48-49; new statutes from John Russell, 1491, 39, 49; obit of John Russell, 48-49, 58; canons appointed under Richard III, 49n; dean, see Chauntre, William, Morgan, John.
- Liddington, Rutland, 17, 73, 75; steward, see Sapcote, Thomas.
- Lincoln, archdeacon, see Cooke, John, Hutton, Thomas; bishop, see Longland, John, Rotherham, Thomas; Russell, John; Smith, William; Sutton, Oliver; bishop's palace at Lincoln, 11; bishop's palace in London, see Old Temple; castle, 11, 73; cathedral: 11, 37n ('our lady wark'), 50, 57, chapel of St Blaise, 22-23, 57, 74, 75, obit of Edward IV, 50, prebend of St Martin in Dernestall, 97, 100, shrine of St Nicholas Cantelupe, 48, 59; city, 11, 18n; canons of cathedral, see Hille Thomas, Walle, John; dean and chapter, 24, 45, and see Fitzhugh, George; diocese and administration, 8, 10 and n, 12, 17, 39-40, 107; guild of St Mary, 38; official, see Fisher, John, Hutton, Thomas, Walle, John; precentor of cathedral, see Apjohn, Henry; recorder of city see Clerk, Richard.
- Livy, Titus Livius, 'History of Rome', 71.
- Lok, William, mercer of London, 141.
- London, 2, 8; Arches, court of, 44 and n; Austin Friars, 35; Baynard's Castle, 9, 10, 73; mayor, see Walworth, William; bishop, see Kemp, Thomas, Northburgh, Michael; Blackfriars, 26; Chancery Lane, 42; Charterhouse, 36, 38, 42, 74, 77-96, dispute with King's College Cambs., 21-22, donation to house from John Russell, 22, house built by John Russell, 14-15, prior, see Roche, Richard, procurator, see Underwood, Philip; Ivy Lane, 44; *Chronicle of London*, 134; Guildhall, 117, 133; Ludgate, 29; Middle Temple, 36; occupational geography, 217; Old Temple, Holborn, Middlesex, 8-9, 10, 11-12, 13, 39, 46, 73, 74, 75, 77, and its keeper, see Skelton, William; Pappey Brotherhood, 42; Paternoster Row, 44; Poultry Compter, 44; St Bartholomew the Less, Broad St., 133; St Clement Eastcheap, 218; St Dunstan in the East, 134, 219; St James Garlickhithe, 145, 219; St Martin le Grand, 14n; St Paul's, 41, 44, 48, 59, 97, 221; St Paul's Churchyard, 90; St Stephen Coleman St., 221; Savoy Hospital, 183-84; Thavies Inn, 36; Tower armoury, 174-76; Whittington's Hospital, 104, 105, 106; wives and widows, 205-07.
- Long Compton, lordship, Warks., (Strange), 137.
- Longchamp, Nigel de, *Speculum stultorum*, 64.
- Longland, John, bishop Lincoln, 50.
- Louis XI, 4, 5, 69; treaty with Henry VI 1471, 4; invasion of Picardy and death, 30.
- Lovell, Francis, lord Lovell, 12.
- Lovell, Sir Thomas, 37.
- Lowe, William, and wife, Eleanor Radford, 135, 137.
- Lowestoft, in the Middle Ages, 193-95.
- Lübeck, 4n, 6 and n.
- Ludford Bridge, battle (1459), 139n, 149.
- Ludlow, 7n; almshouse, 103.
- Ludlow, John, abbot of Haughmond, 143; tomb in Le Strange chapel of St Anne, 143.
- Lutterell, Elizabeth, 133-34.
- Luxford, Julian, historian, 93.
- Luyt, Thomas, undersheriff of Middlesex, 141.
- Lydgate, John, *Dance of Death*, 90-91.
- Lynne Episcopi, Norf., 222.
- Lynom, Thomas, solicitor of Richard III, 29-30.
- Lyon, Richard, legatee of John Russell, 42, 59.
- MacCabe, Owen 'Blind-eye', 151.
- Machlinia, William, printer, 17n.
- maiolica*, Italian, 86.
- Maius, Junianus, *De priscorum proprietate verborum*, 67.
- Manny, Sir Walter, 79.
- manuscripts:
- London, British Library, Cotton Nero D ii, 64; Cotton Julius A ix, 81; Cotton, Tib. E x, 118; Cotton Vesp. E xij, 64; Cotton collection fire in 1731, 118; Royal 14 C vij, 63; Royal 15 A xxj, 63.
- London, Lambeth Palace, 360, 66.
- Oxford, Bodleian Library Malone 1, 124, 128; New College, 138, 64; 195 and 196, 64; 211, 64; 256, 66; 263, 65; 267, 65; 271, 65; 274, 65.
- Marches of Wales, see Le Strange family.
- Marcoll, Hugh, of Drogheda, 147.
- Margaret, daug. of George of Clarence, 144.
- Martin of Braga, *Formula vitae honestae*, 64.
- Mauntell, Sir William, 37n.
- Maximilian of Austria, 30, 35.
- Meath, Ireland, 154, 156-59, 161; bishop, see Sherwood, William.

- Mede, William, Carthusian at Sheen, 87, 89, 91, 92.
 merchants, medieval, 200-01; and see Adventurers.
 Middle, Salop., castle and manor (Strange), 137, 138, 139.
 Middleton, Oxon., manor, (Strange), 135, 137.
 Miller, William, notary of Norwich diocese, registrar to John Russell, bishop of Lincoln, 14, 24, 39, 44-45, 58; clerk to dean and chapter of Lincoln, 45.
 Mirk, John, *Festial*, 92, 221.
 Mohun, Elizabeth, daug. of 2nd lord, wife of William Montagu, earl of Salisbury (d. 1397), 131, 133, 134 (d. 1415), 136.
 Mohun, Joan (born Burghersh), wife of John, 2nd lord Mohun, 133 and n (d. 1404), 136.
 Mohun, John, 2nd lord Mohun (d. 1375), 131, 136.
 Mohun, Maud, daug. of 2nd lord, see under Le Strange.
 Mohun, Philippa, daug. of 2nd lord, m. 1. Walter Lord Fitzwalter (d. 1386), 2. Sir John Golafre (d. 1396), 3. Edward duke of York (d. 1415), 131, 132 and n, 133, 134 (d. 1431), 136.
 MOLAS, 82.
 Moneypenny, William, servant of Louis XI, 4.
 Montagu, William, earl of Salisbury (d. 1397), 136.
 More, Thomas, 63.
 Morgan, John, clerk of parliament, 15; dean of College of Our Lady in the Newarke, Leicester, 49.
 Morland, William, clerk of the chancery, 10.
 Morton, John, archbishop of Canterbury, 7n, 13n, 23 and n, 24, 33.
 Morton, Robert, keeper of the rolls, 10.
 Mountgrace Charterhouse, 85.
 Mowbray estate, 220.
 Mumby church, of Lincoln demesne, 47, 58.
 Murmeister, Hinrik, Hanse delegate, 6n.
 Myllyng, Thomas, bishop of Hereford, 7n.
Myroure of Recluses, 106, 112.
 Nanson, William, clerk, 11, 13.
 Ness, manor, Salop., (Le Strange), 135, 137.
 Netter, Thomas, Carmelite theologian, 22, 70.
 Nettleham, Lincs., manor of bishopric of Lincoln, 22, 75.
 Neville, George, archbishop of York, 4.
 Neville, Richard, earl of Warwick (d. 1471), 4, 131, 149, 150, 159.
 Newark, Notts., castle and lordship, 18 and n, 74; bridge rebuilt 1486, 18; under-steward etc., see Kelling, John.
 Newcastle, almshouse, 103.
 Nichols, John, *History and Antiquities of Leicester* (1795), 125-26.
 North, Sir Edward (d. 1564), 85.
 Northampton, battle (1460), 139n, 150.
 Northburgh, Michael, bishop of London, 79.
 Nottingham, 12, 18, 20, 30, 74.
 Noturville, Robert, mayor of Drogheda, mercer of Chester, 160.
 Nunneley, Richard, grocer of London, 221.
 Nun Ormsby, prior, Lincs., 48, 59.
 O'Byrne family, 158.
 O'Connor Faly, Conn, of Offaly, 151.
 O'Connor family, 158.
 O'Reilly family, 158.
 O'Reilly, Sean, of East Breifne, 151, 153, 158; his brother, Hugh, 151.
 Observant Friars, 96.
 Ogbourne, St Andrew and St George (Little and Great Ogbourne), Wilts., 21.
 old age, 19-20; commentaries (medieval), 23n; Petrarch's 'Letters of Old Age', 24.
 Oldham, Hugh, bishop of Exeter, 43n.
 Oundle, 100.
 Oxford, Canon Law Library and School, 32n, 33, 62; chancellor, 31-33, 40, and see Dudley, William, Morton, John, Russell, John; New College, 1, 2, 3 (fig. 1), 34, 38, 39, 41, 42 (funding of scholars), 53, 58, 61, 64, 65, and its books, 63-68; libraries, 62; Queen's College, 105; School of Divinity, 31, 62.
 Oxfordshire, 10n, 12.
 Paele, Joris van der, canon of St Donatian's, Bruges, 1n.
 Palmer, Richard, deputy mayor of Drogheda, 153.
 Paris, *Les Innocents, Dance of Death*, 90.
 Paris, Matthew, 62; *Historia Anglorum*, 62, 63; *Chronica Maiora*, 63.
 parliament, at Coventry (1459), 149-50; clerk of parliament, see Hutton, Thomas, Morgan, John; Henry VII's parliaments, 15, 16; printing of Richard III's statutes, 15 and n, 17n; receivers, see Gunthorpe, John, Russell, John, Skyp-ton, Richard; Richard III's parliament, 25; trier, see Russell, John; under clerk, see Bayon, Thomas.
 Parr, Sir William, 159.

- Partenay, Michel de, delegate from Brittany, 9.
 Payn, John (d. 1466). clerk of London, 93.
 Peckham, John of, archbishop of Canterbury, 72.
 Percy, Thomas, earl of Worcester, acquired wardships of Beaumont, FitzWaryn and Le Strange, 132 and n.
 Peterborough Abbey, dispute with Crowland Abbey, 18-19, 39, 47.
 Petrarch, *Griselda*, 64; *Psalmi penitentiales*, 65; *Epistulae Seniles* (Letters of Old Age), 24, 65.
 Petwardyn, Thomas, killed by Richard Lord Strange, 134.
Pety Job, 92.
 Phillip, John, personal servant of John Russell, 23, 45, 58.
 Picardy, 30.
 Pius II, pope, 72.
 Pliny the Elder, Gaius Plinius Secundus, *Historia naturalis*, 62, 65, 71.
 Plumpton dispute, 28.
 Plunket, Sir John, 159.
 Plutarch, *Vitae illustrium virorum*, 67.
 Pole, John de la, duke of Suffolk (d. 1450), 138.
 Pole, John de la, duke of Suffolk, 12; Elizabeth, duchess of Suffolk, sister of Richard III, 12.
 Pole, John de la, earl of Lincoln, 144.
 Pole, Reginald, 81.
Polychronicon by Higden (= 'politroni?'), 113.
 Polydore Vergil, 64.
 Porter, Robert, of Carrickfergus, 159.
 Porter, William, 39.
 Potter, William, serf of manor of Colham, 144.
 Power, James, 154.
 Powys, 140.
 Poyntington, Somereset, rector, see Stevens, William.
 printers: Caxton, William, 7, 6, 9, 69, 70, 221; Colonia, Bernardinus de, 67; Colonia, Johannes de, 68; Fust, Johannes, 66; Herbort, Johannes, 68; Husner, Georg, 67; Jenson, Nicolaus, 67, 68; Menthelin, Johann, 66; Rood, Theoderic, 221; Schoeffer, Peter, 66.
 privy seal, 10, 27; clerks, 27, and see Langport, Richard; keeper, see Gunthorpe, John, Rotherham, Thomas, Russell, John, Stillington, Robert; secondary, see Cooke, John, Kent, Thomas, Russell, John; and see king's council.
Pupilla oculi, 40n.
 Pynner/Pynnore, John, tallowchandler of London, 145.
 Quarr Abbey, burial place of Cecily, daughter of Edward IV, 35n.
 Radford, Eleanor, 135, 137; Philip, 135.
 Ramsey Abbey, library, 40 and n, 218; sacristan, see Gyldyng, William.
 Randolph, Thomas, brother of Thomas, rector of Little Wittenham, Berks., 41n, 59.
 Randolph, Thomas, chaplain of John Russell, 38, 40-41, 58; his brothers 41n.
 Rawcliffe, Carole, historian, 103.
 rebellion 1483, 9, 11, 12, 18.
 Rede/Reede, John, notary of diocese of Lincoln, procurator of court of Arches, 19n, 44 and nn, 58.
 Redman, Richard, bishop of St Asaph, 48.
Register of the Mayors of Drogheda, The, 151, 151, 158, 159.
 Richard II, 132, 133n.
 Richard III, 10-12, 13, 14, 21, 24-30, 36, 37, 38, 49, 73, 222; as duke of Gloucester, 1, 9, 142; claim to throne by canon law, 14; coronation oath, 24; epitaph, 117-31; exchequer chamber questions, 25; letter, 11-12; licence for Browne's Hospital, 102; Lincoln visit, 11; parliament, 15, 16, 25, 62; Pietro Carmeliano's 'Life of St Katherine' presented to him, 68; Plumpton dispute, 28; problem of corrupt officials, 25; proclamations on justice, 24, 25; shipping convoys, 222; speech in Westminster Hall, 24; Year Book references, 25-26.
 Richard, duke of York, son of Edward IV, 141.
 Richmond Palace, 96; castle, 167-69.
 Roche, Richard, prior of London Charterhouse, 21 and n.
 Rochester, 7-8; bishop, see Alcock, John, Russell, John, Savage, Thomas; cathedral, 8; shrine of St William, 8 and n, 58; history of cathedral priory, 64; coat of arms of the see, 51, 53, 57.
 Rockingham, Forest, New Park, 100; keeper, see Stokes, William.
 Roger, Thomas, clerk of the king's ships, 222.
 Rome, 44; English hospital, 41; papal indults, 4, 7, 10; bull of dispensation for marriage of Henry VII, 16, 17n; faculty to resign bishopric, 19-20.
 Rotherham, Thomas, 5, 6, 28, 99, 114, 159; archbishop of York, 12, 16, 41; bishop of Lincoln, 18n, 23 and n, 39, 46, 49; chancellor, 6, 7, 9-10, 13n; keeper of privy seal, 4.

- Rothwell, Northants., Holy Trinity versus St Mary's Cirencester, 39.
- Russell, John, bishop of Lincoln and chancellor of England, 1-76, 102; archdeacon of Berkshire, 2; arms and device, 46, 47 (fig. 1); bishop of Lincoln, 8, 12, 17-20, 39 (arbitrations, judgements); bishop of Rochester, 7; books, see below; chaplains, see Bensted, Andrew, Hutton, Thomas, Randolph, Thomas, Steven, William, Wood, Roger, and Ynge, Hugh; compilation from John Netter's *Doctrinale*, 22; chancellor, 1, 10-12 (not dismissed, 13 and n), 24-29, 30 (his role incl. president of council), 62; chantry chapel, 50-57; coat of arms, 50-57, 67; *conservator* of English Carthusians, 21-22; councillor in Henry VII's council (dates), 17; Crowland Abbey's dispute with Peterborough Abbey, 18-19, 39; *Crowland Chronicle*, 5; death, 22-23, 33, 75; device, 50-57; diplomatic career 2-8, 20, 30-31, and see Brittany, Burgundy, Hanse, Scotland; distich, 1, 3 (fig. 1); enclosure a concern of his, 29n; epitaph, 20, 23, 49; executors, 22, 49, and see Simeon, Geoffrey, Hutton, Thomas, Randolph, Thomas, Spencer, William, Wyth, William, Grantham, Christopher, with assistance of Stallworth, Simon, and supervision of Hussey, William; family, 50; friends and servants, 33-46; funeral, 23; godchild, granddaug. of Edward IV, 17, 34-35, 59; Hanse, his words to, 5-6 and n, and see under Hanse; heresy, 22, 63, 70; house in London Charterhouse, 14-15, 21-22 and n, 49, 77-96; illness, 1-2, 10-12, 14, 19-20, 23, 32, 45; itinerary 1482-94, 19-22, 73-75; keeper of the privy seal, 6; motto, 50-57, 64-68; Newark, repair of bridge, 18; letter from lord Dinham, 30; notaries, see Spencer, William; oration on order of the Garter before duke of Burgundy, 3, 6-7, 69-70, 71, and see books, *Propositio* below; ordered to translate dispensation for Henry VII's marriage, 16-17, 74; Oxford, 1, 2, chancellor of university, 20, 31-33; papal indults, 4, 7, 10; personality, 29-30 and *passim* 1-76; problem of corrupt officials, 25; receiver in parliament of Henry VII, 22; register as bishop of Lincoln, 1n, 15n, 19, 20, and as bishop of Rochester, 7; registrar, see Miller, William, and clerks in registry, see Trigg, William; religious life, 19-20, 23, 77-96 (*passim*); resignation as bishop, 19-20, 23, 44; Scots, negotiations with, 8, 12, 20, 28, 30; secondary of privy seal, 4, 6; servants, 23; speech to Richard III's parliament, 25, 28; Stamford arbitration, 39; tomb, 23, 52 (ill.); Towcester, 5; trier in parliaments of Henry VII, 15, 16; Utrecht, treaty and negotiations, 5-6; will, bequests, care of soul, 33-50, 57-60; Latin text of will complete, 57-60; Winchester College, 2.
- Russell, John, books, 2, 61-72; Pietro Carmeliano's 'Life of St Katherine' presented to him, 68; texts wrongly attributed to his pen, 71; *Propositio*, (speech before Charles the Bold), 69-70, 71; speeches for parliament 1483-84, 25, 28, 70.
- St Albans Abbey, 63; abbot, see Whethamstede, John; second battle (1461), 100.
- St Andrew, 69.
- St Asaph, bishop, see Redman, Richard.
- St Barbara, 43.
- St Bruno, 78.
- St Dorothy, 43.
- St George, 69.
- St Hugh of Lincoln, 50.
- St Jerome, 92; chapel in London Charterhouse, 93.
- St John, eagle, 54.
- St Katherine of Alexandria, 43, 68.
- St Lawrence, Christopher, 5th Baron Howth, 159.
- St Lo, John, 21.
- St Margaret, 43.
- St Michael, 82, 83.
- St Neots, Hunts., bridge, 35, 60.
- St Nicholas of Cantelupe, shrine in Lincoln cathedral, 48 and n, 59.
- St William of Perth, 8 and n; shrine at Rochester, 8.
- saints and iconography of Browne's hospital, Stamford, 108-12.
- Salisbury, 53, 62; bishop, see Beauchamp, Richard; Langton, Thomas; cathedral, 2, 35; temporalities, 14.
- Salustius, *Iugurtha*, 71.
- Salvin, Anne, heiress of Sir John, marriage bought by Sir William Hussey, 36.
- Sampson, Robert, clerk of court of requests, 28n.
- Sandal, battle (1460), 100.
- Sandford, Sir Francis, and the epitaph of Richard III, 117, 123.
- Savage, Thomas, bishop of Rochester, 33.

- Savona, Giudo di, Italian tile-maker, 86.
 Scotland, 6, 8, 12, 20, 28; see James III.
 Scott, Sir John, 2.
 Sedgwick, William, 51n., 52.
 Selman, William, feoffee of Richard, Lord Strange, 135.
 Shaw, John, alderman of London, 42n.
 Shaw, Thomas, priest, 42n.
 Sheen Charterhouse, 21, 78, 86, 87, 88, 89, 96; prior, see Ingleby, John.
 Sherborne, almshouse, 103, 104.
 Sherwood, William, bishop of Meath, 154, 159.
 Shore, Elizabeth, mistress of Edward IV, 29-30.
 Shore, William, mercer of London, 29-30.
 Shrewsbury, 139-40; almshouse, 103; battle (1403), 139.
 Shropshire, escheator, 132.
 Simeon, Geoffrey, clerk of chancery, chancellor of Lincoln, 11, 38, 43, 59, 60.
 Sixhills, prior, Lincs., 48, 59.
 Sixtus IV, 9.
 Skelton, William, junior and senior, keeper of Old Temple, 8-9 and n.
 Skypton, Richard, clerk of chancery, of the petty bag, 10, 13, 30, 42 and nn; will and books, 42n.
 Sleaford, Lincs., Old Sleaford owned by Husseys, New Sleaford, a manor and castle of bishop of Lincoln, 35-36.
 Smith, William, bishop of Coventry and Lichfield, 33; bishop of Lincoln, 44n.
 Snowe, Thomas, clerk, 13.
 society, rural, in England, 163-65.
 Sondey and Todington, arbitration, 39.
 Southampton, God's House Hospital, 87.
 Southwark, Carlisle Lane, 8n.
 Southwell Minster, prebend of South Muskham, 98.
 Spain, 35; Guipuscoa on north coast, 35.
Speculum sacerdotale, 92.
 Spencer, John, of Huntingdon, 40n.
 Spencer, Richard, registrar and scribe of court of Arches, 44 and n.
 Spencer, William, public notary of Stamford, 17n, 39, 42-43 and nn, 59, 60; daughter Anne wife of William Walbefe, 43; manor of Casewick in Uffington 42; son, Robert, priest, 43; son, William, 42; wife Margaret, 42-43 and nn; executors of wife, 43n, and see Simeon, Geoffrey.
 Spofford, Thomas, bishop of Hereford, 19.
 Stafford, Henry, duke of Buckingham (d. 1483), 9, 11; debts, 36n.
 Stallworth, Simon, clerk of diocese of Lincoln, 10-11 and n, 29, 37-38 and nn, 39, 59; house in Lincoln Cathedral Close, 38.
 Stamford, Lincs., 17n, 18n, 97-115; All Saints, 39 and n, 46 (dispute with and St Michael the Greater), 98, 99, 106 (Lady Chapel), and for vicar, see Stokes, Thomas; Browne's Hospital, 102-15, 102-07 (statutes), 104-05 (buildings), 105-07 (paupers and duties), 106 (priests and duties), 107 (administration, confrater and warden), 107, 108 (seal), 109-12 (glazing scheme), 110-11 (Audit Room glazing scheme); guild of All Saints, 102, 103, 107; guild of St Katherine, 43 and n, 100; St George's rebuilt and Garter knights glass, 109-10; St John's rebuilt, 112; St Martin's, 43 and n, 109 (rebuilt), 112; St Mary's rebuilt, 109; St Michael's parish, 102; St Michael's priory, 42n, 43n, 99 (patron of All Saints parish church); steward, see Bray, Sir Reynold.
 Stanley, Anne (born Hastings), wife of Thomas 2nd earl of Derby, 136.
 Stanley, Edward, 3rd earl of Derby, 136.
 Stanley, Eleanor (born Neville), 1st wife of Thomas, 145.
 Stanley, George, husband of Jane Lady Strange, 136, 140, 143, 144, 145; their children, James, Elizabeth, Jane and Margaret, 136, 145.
 Stanley, Henry (d. 1528), 136.
 Stanley, Thomas, 2nd earl of Derby, lord Strange, son of George and Jane Lady Strange, 136, 145 and n.
 Stanley, Thomas, lord Stanley, 1st earl of Derby, 9, 143-44, 145.
 Stanmere, William, 160; his wife, Margaret, 160; his servant, Thomas Marshall, 160.
 Stanyhurst, William, customer of the ports of Drogheda and Dublin, 154.
 Statius, Publius Papinius, *Thebais*, 63.
 statutes, first printing, 62.
 Stephens, John, of Westminster, 37.
 Stevens, William, chaplain of John Russell, rector of Girton, Cambs., 38, 39, 40 and n, 58; nephew William King at Ramsey Abbey, 40n, and see Hutton, Thomas.
 Stillington, Robert, bishop of Bath and Wells, 14 and n, 15, 40, 141.
 Stoke-by-Claire, Suff., 42.
 Stokes family, 98, 100, 114-15.
 Stokes, John, esq., 98, 100; wife, 100.
 Stokes, John, son of John, 98.

- Stokes, Sir William (d. 1485), son of John, 98, 100; children, 100.
- Stokes, Thomas (d. 1495), son of John, non-resident canon, 97-115; burial, 99; chantries, 113; co-founder/ re-founder of Browne's Hospital, 102-15; patron and deviser of glazing iconography, 109-12, 115; inventory, 101; Latin verses for brasses, 113-14; learning, 112-15; prayers for him, 106; rebus, 109, 110; will, piety and preamble, 113-15.
- Stonar, Kent, see Ynge, Hugh.
- Stonor, Sir William, steward of lordship of Thame, 10n, 17-18, 29, 46, 142.
- Stonors' Halle/Place, Thame, Oxon., 18n.
- Story, Edward, bishop of Chichester, later Carlisle, 141; his register, 203-04.
- Stowe, John, antiquary, 90.
- Strange, lords, see Le Strange.
- Strange, manor, Salop., (Strange), 135, 137.
- Suetonius, Gaius Suetonius Tranquillus, *De viris illustribus*, 65.
- Sutton, John, lord Dudley, 138 and n, 140.
- Sutton, Oliver de, bishop of Lincoln, and registrar, John de Scalleby, 45n.
- Syon Abbey, Middx, 145n.
- Taaffe, Sir Robert, 151.
- Talbot, John, lord Talbot, earl of Shrewsbury (d. 1473), 140.
- Talbot, John, lord Talbot, 138.
- Tanfield, Richard, 141.
- Tansor, Northants., 100.
- Taunton, 223.
- Taylor, John, scholar of Oxford, 2nd warden of Browne's Hospital, 113, 115.
- Temple, Philip, 82.
- Terumber, James, almshouse in Trowbridge, 105.
- Thame, almshouse, 103; lordship, Oxon., 17-18, 29 and n; steward, see Stonor, Sir William.
- Thirsk, Joan, historian of economic history, 179-80.
- Thomas, Sir Rhys ap, 15.
- Thwaites, Sir Thomas, 81-83, 85-87, 93.
- Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester, 155, 157, 159, 190.
- Towcester, Berks., 5, 36-37 and n; rector, see Russell, John.
- travel in the Middle Ages, 198-99.
- Trazegnies, Gillion de, 217.
- Tregury, Michael, archbishop of Dublin, 148, 153.
- Tresham, Thomas, feoffee, 137, 138.
- Trigg, Nicholas, of registry of John Russell, clerk of guild of St Katherine, Stamford, 23, 43-44, 58; wife Joan, 43.
- Trotter, Hugh, of Queens' College and York, 41n.
- Trus, John, chaplain of William Browne of Stamford, 101, 106, 111.
- Trussell, Sir John, and wife, 134-35.
- Tudor, Jasper, earl of Pembroke, duke of Bedford, 181-83.
- Tudor, the making of the dynasty, 207-08.
- Tupholme, prior, Lincs., 48, 59.
- Tyngehurst, manor, 18n, 46; steward, see Danvers, John, Grantham, Christopher.
- Ulster, 155, 157, 161.
- Underwood, Philip, procurator (steward) of London Charterhouse, 22n.
- Utrecht, treaty, and negotiations, 5-6.
- Uxbridge, Middx, (Strange), 141.
- Valerius Maximus, 'Memorable Words and Deeds', 71, 216.
- Vaughan, Thomas, 2.
- Vauvert Charterhouse. 79.
- Vegio, Maffeo, Italian poet, 65, 67.
- Vere, John de, 13th earl of Oxford, in debt to New College Oxford, 34, 58.
- Vergil, Publius Virgilius Maro, 67; *Aeneis*, 63, 65, 67; *Bucolica*, 66, 67; *Georgica*, 66, 67.
- Verona, Guarino da, *De diptongis*, 67.
- Vespasian, emperor of Rome, 65.
- Veysy, John, library, 219.
- Villéon, Jacques de la, delegate from Brittany, 9, 20.
- Vyne, The, country house, Hants., 86.
- Wadenhoe, Northants., manor, (Strange), 137.
- Walden, Thomas, see Netter, Thomas.
- Walle, John, official and canon of Lincoln, 24, 39 and n.
- Walworth, William, mayor of London, 79.
- Wansford, Northants., bridge, 35, 60.
- Warbeck, Perkin, 222-23.
- Warboys, Hunts., 218.
- Ward, John, of Drogheda, 161.
- Warham, Thomas, archbishop of Canterbury, 64.
- Warmington, 100.
- Water, Christopher, skinner of London, 141n.
- Waterford, Ireland, 150, 220.
- Watson, Edward, registrar to Bishop Smith of Lincoln, 44n.

- Waynefflete, William, bishop of Winchester, 221.
- Welles, Elizabeth, god-daughter of John Russell, 34-35.
- Welles, John Viscount Welles, and wife, Cecily, daughter of Edward IV, and daughters, Elizabeth and Anne, 34-35 and nn, 59.
- Wells, St Saviour's almshouse, 104.
- Wemyngton, manor, Beds., 145.
- Westbury-on-Trym, canons see Bensted, Andrew, Ynge, Hugh; founder, see Carpenter, John, bishop of Worcester.
- Westminster, 2, 7, 8, 10, 11, 13, 18, 19, 37, 73, 74, 75; funeral of Edward IV, 9, 73; Hall, 24; Our Lady of the Pew, 42; St Stephen's Chapel, 2; Star Chamber, 12, 73; Yard, 28.
- Weston Longville, Norf., 42.
- Wheler, Walter, clerk, 13.
- Whethamstede, John, abbot of St Albans Abbey, 63.
- Whicheford, lordship, Warws., (Mohun, Strange), 134, 137.
- White, John, sheriff of Drogheda, 158.
- Whitehead, Philip, sheriff of Drogheda, 158.
- Whitelaw, Archibald, archbishop, 30-31; books, 31 and n.
- Whittington, Richard, almshouse in London, 105.
- William II, 7.
- Wimbush family, Lincs., 37.
- Winchester, 2; bishop, see Waynefflete, William; College, 2, 38, 39, 41, 53; St Cross, 104.
- Windsor, St George's Chapel, 2, 16; funeral of Prince George, 8; funeral of Edward IV, 9.
- wives and widows of London, 205-07.
- Woburn, 70.
- Woburn, church, 47, 58; manor of bishopric of Lincoln, 18n, 20, 22, 32, 46, 74, 75; steward, see Danvers, John; Grantham, Christopher.
- Wode, Henry, priest, 30.
- Wodeloke, James, 159.
- Wolsey, Cardinal Thomas, 81, 87, 91.
- Wood/Wode, Roger, chaplain of John Russell, 38, 39, 41, 58.
- Woodvile/Wydeville, Anne, daughter of Richard, 144.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Sir Edward, 144.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Anthony, Lord Scales, 2, 131; earl Rivers, 7n, 8, 37n, 141, 142.
- Woodville/Wydeville, circle and family, 7n, 131, 141-42, 146.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Elizabeth, daug. of Richard, see Elizabeth, queen of Edward IV.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Jacquetta, wife of Richard, widow of John duke of Bedford, 131.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Joan, daug. of Richard, Lady Grey of Ruthin, 144.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Katherine, daug. of Richard, 144.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Richard earl Rivers (d. 1469), 131, 137, 138, 140.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Richard, 3rd earl Rivers, 144.
- Woodville/Wydeville, Thomas, uncle of Richard (1st earl), 138.
- wool, trade, 213-15.
- Worcester, bishop, see Alcock, John, Carpenter, John, Gigli, Giovanni.
- Worksop, prior of, his carpenter, see Downes, Edward.
- Wycliff, 70, 72.
- Wydeville, see Woodville.
- Wykeham, William, 53; coat of arms, 53-54.
- Wynterbothome, William, mason, of Chester, 160.
- Wyth, William, servant of John Russell, 45-46 and n, 58, 59.
- Ynge, Hugh, chaplain of John Russell, 38, 41, 58; archbishop of Dublin, 41.
- York, almshouses, 103, 104, 105; archbishop, see Neville, George, Rotherham, Thomas; official of archbishop see Collins, Martin; York Minster, 97; prebend of Bugthorpe, 97, 98, 100; York, St Leonard's Hospital, cartulary, 166-67.
- York, house of, 162.
- York, Cecily, duchess of, 9, 10.
- York, Edward of Langley, duke of York, earl of Rutland (d. 1415), 132 and n, 136, 138; acquired wardships of Beaumont, FitzWaryn and Le Strange, 132.
- York, Margaret of, duchess of Burgundy, 211-13, and see under Burgundy.
- York, Richard, duke of (d. 1460), and Ireland, 138, 149-54, 161.
- Young, John, rector of All Saints, Honey Lane, London, 38n.

Index

Rulers and their consorts and their children are under first names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage are under their family names. Second references on a page and in notes are not always mentioned.

- Abbreviata Chronica*, 30.
 Achilles, 54.
 Aeneas of Troy, 53.
 Ajax, 54.
 Alnwick, William, bishop of Lincoln, 99.
 Alwyn, Francis, son of Nicholas, 100.
 Alwyn, Nicholas, of Spalding (benefactor) and London, 100.
 Anglo-Burgundian alliance, 32, 49; ends in 1435, 16.
 Anne, queen of Richard III, endowment of College of Queen Anne, 86-87; lands, see Richard III, as duke of Gloucester.
 Arc, Joan of, 21.
 Argent, Clement, vicar of Hemswell, Lincs., (1452-85), 115.
 Armenia, king of, 64.
 Arras, France, 64.
Articles of the proclamacion of the duc of Clarence *and* *erle of Warrewic, The*, 30, 38.
 Artois, Charles of, count of Eu, 18.
 Aslaoce wapentake, Lincs., 115.
 Aswardhurn wapentake, Lincs., 92, 94.
 Austhorpe, Lincs., see Ewerby Thorpe.
 Aveland wapentake, Lincs., 72, 91, 93, 94, 95, 103.
 Axholme, Isle of, Lincs., steward of, see Burgh, Sir Thomas.
 Bain, river, Lincs., 108; fisheries, 108, 109.
 Bardolf, lord, 111.
 Barholm, Lincs., 69, 73, 85-86, 92; 15th c., map, 85-86; rectory, 92.
 Barnet, battle (1471), 74.
 Barton on Humber, Lincs., 98n.
 Basin, Thomas, his history of Charles VII, 17, 21.
 Bassetlaw hundred, Notts., 87.
 Beauchamp and Neville lands of Richard of Gloucester, 69, 70, 85-87.
 Beauchamp earls of Warwick, 87.
 Beauchamp, Anne, countess of Warwick in own right, 87; her last manor of Erdington and death, 87 and n.
 Beauchamp, Margaret, m. 1. John Beaufort, duke of Somerset (d. 1444), 2. Lionel lord Welles, see under Welles.
 Beaufort, Edmund, duke of Somerset, 64-65.
 Beaufort, John, earl of Somerset (d. 1410), m. Margaret Holland, 87n.
 Beaufort, John, duke of Somerset (d. 1444), 64.
 Beaufort, Margaret, countess of Richmond, daug. of John (d. 1444), 87n, 92 and n, 13 and n, 114; dowry from Staffords, 113.
 Beaumont family, of Castle Folkingham, Lincs., 74; lands, 78, 95.
 Beaumont, John, viscount Beaumont (1413-60), 74, 76, 111; widow Katherine Neville, dowager duchess of Norfolk, 74.
 Beaumont, on the Oise, France, 18.
 Beaumont, William, viscount Beaumont and lord Bardolf, restored 1485-86, 74n.
 Bedford, John, duke of, regent of France, 21.
 Bellere, John, held rights in North Witham, 96.
 Belmyn, William, mercer, of Norwich, 34, 36, 40, 44.
 Beltisloe wapentake, Lincs., 72, 96, 104, 113.
 Berkeley, Maurice, m. Margaret De la Launde, 89, 96 and n; her inheritance, 89 and n, 90n.
 Bermondsey abbey, Surrey, 153.
 Beverley, John, abbot of Bourne Abbey (1473-92), 92.
 Bicker and Bicker Haven, Lincs., 72.
 bill posting, 29-31, 37-41, 46, 50.
 Billingborough, Lincs., 87n, 92.
 Birmingham, 87.
 Bitchfield, Lincs, rectory, 92.
 Black Sea, 55, 57, 62.
 Blackheath, Surrey, 89n.
 Blount, Thomas, receiver of honour of Bolingbroke, 80.
 Bolingbroke, honour of, Lincs, 75, 78, 79-80, 83, 102, 109; feodary, see Elrington, John, Neucome, William, Spert, Richard; receiver, see Blount, Thomas, Burgh, Sir Thomas; soke, 108n; steward, see Burgh, Sir Thomas.
 'Born', Lincs., see Bourne.
 Boston, in Holland, Lincs., 80, 81, 82, 111; three lordships of town (Richmond, Ros, Tattershall (with liberty of archbishop of York), 77, 78 and n, 81n; steward on east side of water, see Burgh, Sir Thomas, 98n; and see Cawode, William.
 Bosworth, battle (1485), 84, 90, 111.

- Botreaux, Margaret, daug. and heir of William, lady Botreaux in her own right, lady Hungerford, 83 and n.
- Botreaux, William, lord (d. 1462), 83.
- Bourchier, Humphrey, lord Cromwell (d. 1471), 74; his widow m. Thomas Howard, future earl of Surrey, 74.
- Bourne, Lincs, 71, 72, 73, 91-92, 95, 109; abbey of Bourne, 85, 92, 95, abbot see Beverley, John; castle, 87n, 91; rectory, 92; St John's in 'Newstede', master of, see Nesse, Thomas.
- Brabo, founder of Brabant, 53.
- Bracewick, Yorks., 70n.
- Bridgend, Lincs., priory of St Saviour, and causeway, 95.
- Bridlington Priory, Yorks., 104.
- Britain's Real Monarch*, TV series, 15, 24-25.
- Brittany, Jean V, duke of, 23.
- Brotelby, Lincs., 103.
- Browne, William, merchant of Stamford and founder of Hospital, 81, 82, 89; manor in North Witham, 90n.
- Brownlees, Thomas, rector of Methley, Yorks, 107n.
- Broxholme, Lincs., 113n.
- Brutus, founder of Britain, 53.
- Bureau, Jean, commander of French artillery, 24.
- Burgh, Edward, son of Sir Thomas, 84-85; m. Anne, daug. of Sir Thomas Cobham, 85n.
- Burgh, Elizabeth, daug. of Sir Thomas, m. Richard, lord Fitzhugh, 84.
- Burgh, John, 75.
- Burgh, Margaret (born Ros), wife of Sir Thomas, m. 1. William lord Botreaux (d. 1461), 83 and n.
- Burgh, Sir Thomas, 45, 75 and n, 83-85, 109n; annuity and grant from Richard III, 102-03, 112, 113 and n; barony, 84 and n; constable of Lincoln castle, 80; election of Grimsby MP 1483, 82; Garter knight, 84; house at Gainsborough, 75, 84, 85; house in Lincoln cathedral close, 84n; master of Edward IV's horse, 83, 84; MP 1484(?), 84; receiver and steward of honour of Bolingbroke, 80; relations with Richard III, 84-85; steward of Isle of Axholme, 84; steward of Quadring *et al*, 98; wife, Margaret Ros, 83 and n.
- Burgundy, Charles, duke of, 35.
- Burgundy, Philip, duke of, 54, 55, 64; court, 49.
- Burne, Alfred, military historian, 20.
- Butterwick, Lincs., 111.
- Bykker de Upton, Lincs., 94, 95.
- Cade, Jack, his rebellion (1450), 31, 39, 41.
- Caesar, Julius, 53.
- Caistor, Lincs., 96.
- Calais, merchant staplers of, 82, 108; and see Alwyn, Nicholas, Cawode, William, Coningsby, John, and Heriot, Sir William, Whetecroft, Richard; porter, see Ratcliffe, Sir Robert.
- Calverton, Notts., 104.
- Cambridge, 85; Queens' College renamed College of Queen Anne, St Margaret and St Bernard, and endowment, 86-87, 139; university and Richard III, 53, 139.
- Cambridgeshire, 78; array, 94; fens, 71, 102.
- Candelyn, Thomas, rector of Dunsby-by-Bourne, 92.
- Carlisle, bishop of, his manor of Horncastle, 109; patron of churches of Mareham Le Fen and Mareham on the Hill, Lincs., 110.
- Carmelites, 25.
- Carre, John (d. 1467), vicar of Witham-on-the-Hill, 104.
- Castiglione, Zanon de, bishop of Bayeux, 21.
- Cauchon, Pierre, bishop of Lisieux, 21.
- Cawode, William, merchant stapler of Calais and Boston, 82n.
- Caworth, see Keyworth.
- Caxton, William, printer and translator, 54; his *Dialogues in French and English*, 68.
- Charles VII, king of France, 16-28.
- Chastel, Guillaume Du, his tomb at Saint-Denis, 19-20.
- Chronicle of the Rebellion in Lincolnshire*, 29-30, 36, 44-50.
- Cirencester, 96n.
- citizenship, 118-19.
- Clarence, George, duke of, 29-51, 75, 81; death, 12; grant of honour of Richmond, 78n; lands in Lincs., 75, 77-78 and n; surveyor in Lincs., see Tapton, Hugh.
- Cobham, Sir Thomas, of Sterborough, 85n.
- Colonna, Guido delle (Giles of Rome), his history of Troy, 53.
- Colston Basset, Notts., 69, 111, 112, 113-14 and n.
- common weal politics, 31.
- Commynes, Philippe de, Burgundian chronicler, 35.
- Compton, Thomas, abbot of Cirencester (1470s), 96n.
- Compton, Thomas, clerk, of Cirencester, 96n.
- Compton, William, of Cirencester, 96n.
- Condulmer, Francisco, cardinal, 63.

- Coningsby, John, merchant of the staple, and wife, Jonet, 108n.
- Coningsby, Lincs., 69, 72, 82, 91, 105, 108-10; church armorials and window of King David, 108; guild of St Mary endowed 1476, 106, 108; tombs, 108n, vicar see Croxby, John.
- Constable family of Flamborough, Yorks, and Lincs., 82 and n.
- Constable, Sir Marmaduke, 82n.
- Constable, Sir Robert (d. 1488), 82n; daughter Anne m. William Tyrwhit, 82n.
- Constantine, emperor, 3; born at York, 3.
- Constantinople, 55, 62-64; emperor, 62-64, 67.
- Conyers, Philip, son of Sir John, 94, 95, 103, 104.
- Conyers, Sir John, of Hornby, Yorks., 94.
- Conyers, Sir John, 36.
- Conyers, Sir William, 36.
- Cook, Sir Thomas, mayor of London, 41.
- Copley family, 90n.
- Cornwall, earldom of, see Hemswell.
- Corringham wapentake, Lincs, 113.
- Cortlingstoke /Costock, Notts, 69, 111, 112, 114.
- Courtenay family, 155.
- Coventry, 39, 44; St Michael's, 89n.
- Cowbit, Lincs., 97, 99.
- Cromwell, Ralph, lord Cromwell, of Tattershall (d. 1454), 74.
- Crowland Abbey, 73, 93; cooperation and disputes with Spalding priory, 99; landlord of Sir Thomas De la Launde, 93n; owner of a manor of Spalding, 98; visit of Edward IV and Richard of Gloucester, 99.
- Croxby, John, vicar of Coningsby and builder of parsonage, 109 and n.
- crusades, 53-54, 55.
- Cyprus, John II, king of, 64.
- Dallyson family, 113n.
- Danube, river, 57-63.
- Dardanelles, Turkey, 54-56, 67.
- Daubeney, Sir Giles, 113n.
- De la Launde, family, 69, 82, 88-91; lands, 70, 72, 73, 76, 79, 85, 88-106; and house of York, 90, 96.
- De la Launde, Jane m. Thomas Denton, 89.
- De la Launde, Katherine (born Welles) (d. 1505), widow of Sir Thomas, m. 2. Robert Tempest, 70, 71; dower, 71, 88, 89, 92, 94; inheritance as co-heiress of Lionel Lord Welles and Joan Waterton, 88, 89, 90 and nn, 105; sons and daughters, 89.
- De la Launde, Margaret, m. Maurice Berkeley, 89, 96.
- De la Launde, Richard son of Sir Thomas and Katherine, 89n.
- De la Launde, Robert, gent., 88n.
- De la Launde, Sir John (d. 1472; buried Austin Friars London); son, Thomas, 88n.
- De la Launde, Sir Thomas (d. 1419), 88; m. Margaret Tye, 88, 104; son Richard (d. 1444), 88n.
- De la Launde, Sir Thomas (exec. 1470), 69, 70n, 75, 76, 84, 88, 105; attainder, 70, 88, 89 (reversed); m. Katherine (born Welles); inquests into his lands, 89, 91, 92, 93 and n, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 101, 104.
- De la Launde, Sir Thomas, son of Sir Thomas and Katherine (d. 1507), 88, 89, 91, 108, 109n; knighted Blackheath, 89n; m. Joan Coke, 89; will, 89n, 106n.
- De la Launde, Thomas esq., pavilioner to Richard III, 90.
- De Vere estates, 69, 78.
- Deeping Fen, Lincs., 86, 99-100.
- Deeping, East and West, Lincs., 87n, 91, 92, 99-100; and see Market Deeping.
- Denton, John, 70n.
- Denton, Thomas, of Denton, m. Jane De la Launde, 89; their inheritance, 89 and n, 90n, 103.
- Denton, Thomas, son of Thomas, 89n.
- Dispenser family, 87.
- Devenish family, 90n.
- Don, Angel, alderman of London, 1st husband of Anne, wife of Sir Robert Dymoke, 108.
- Donington, Kirton, Lincs., 98n, 109n.
- Donington on Bain, Lincs., 69, 72, 105, 109.
- Dorset harbours, 153.
- Dudley, Edmund, 47.
- Dunsby-by-Bourne, Lincs., presentation by Richard III, 92, see Candelyn, Thomas, Knoblowe, Richard, and Ridley, Thomas.
- Dunstall, John, vicar of St Mary, North Witham, 96.
- Dymoke family, 69, 77, 82, 85, 101n, 105 and n, 108, 109, 110; king's champion, 105, 110; feud with Tailboys, 75n; lands, 69, 70, 72, 76, 77; restoration, 77n; ties to De la Laundes, 89n, 108.
- Dymoke, Anne, daug. of Sir Thomas (d. 1462), tomb, 108n.
- Dymoke, Margaret (born Welles), wife and widow of Sir Thomas, m. 2. Robert Ratcliffe, esq., 77n, 106, 108; custody of son, 106.

- Dymoke, Sir John (d. 1381) m. Margaret Ludlow, heiress of Marmions, 105, 110n.
- Dymoke, Sir Robert (d. 1545), son of Sir Thomas, 77n, 85, 89n, 105, 106-07 (of age), 108, 109n, 112n; m. Anne Sparrow-Don, 105n; king's champion, 110; share of Waterton and Welles estates 90 and nn, 105, 106, 107 and n; sheriff, 107; tomb, 110.
- Dymoke, Sir Thomas (exec. 1470), 69, 75, 76, 77n, 84, 105, 106.
- Dyve, Andrew, of North Witham, 88n.
- East Anglia, lands of Richard of Gloucester, 69.
- East Wykeham, Lincs., 92.
- Echerd, Henry, vicar of Morton, Lincs 1497, 95.
- Echerd, Richard, vicar of Morton, Lincs 1463, 95.
- Edgecote, battle (1469), 35, 44.
- Edward IV, 12, 29, 65, 69, 74, 75 and n, 76, 78, 83, 97, 106; capture, 35, 44; daughters' dowries, 78; (as) duke of York, 79, 81; exile, 74; illegitimacy, 11, 15-28; marriage, 32; personal appearance, 11; political discourse during his reign, 29-51; master of horse, see Burgh, Sir Thomas; prayers for king and queen at Coningsby, 106, 108; will and depositions of lands in Lincs., 78-79 and n. 89; his queen, see Elizabeth Woodville; and see Lancaster, duchy of; and see York, Richard, duke of, his son.
- Edwinstowe, Notts, 87.
- Elboeuf, France, 22.
- Elizabeth Woodville, queen of Edward IV, 17, 32; lands in Lincs., 70, 71, 77, 78, 79, 89, 102-03; counsel, see Sothill, Henry; confused with Elizabeth Wodehill, 66.
- Elloe, wapentake, Lincs., 97-102.
- Elrington, John, feodary of honour of Bolingbroke, 80.
- Ely, bishop of Ely, see Liveryngton, Cambs., and see Tydd St Giles.
- Empingham, Lincs, 76.
- Empson, Jane, daug. of Richard, m. Henry Sothill, 112n.
- Empson, Richard, 112n.
- England, chancellors, see Rotherham, Thomas; Russell, John.
- Ennery, near Pontoise, France, 18.
- Erdington, Warws., 87 and n.
- Ewerby Thorpe, Lincs., 92, 94.
- Fiennes, James, 1st lord Saye and Sele, 39.
- Fitzhugh, George, dean of Lincoln, 84.
- Fitzhugh, Richard, lord Fitzhugh, 83; his wife Elizabeth Burgh, 84.
- Fitzwilliam, Thomas, the younger, 109n.
- Flamborough, Yorks., 82.
- Flanders, book of hours from, 3.
- Fogge, Sir John, 33.
- Folkingham, Lincs., 103.
- Foss Dyke, Lincs., 81.
- Fotheringhay, Lincs., 79n; tomb of Richard, duke of York, 19.
- Fowey, Cornwall, 152.
- Frampton, Lincs., 98.
- Francio, founder of France, 53.
- Frank, Geoffrey, esq. of body of Richard III, presented to Methley, 107n.
- Freston, Lincs., and Goddesfield, 98n.
- Freville, Sir Baldwin de, 110n.
- Frieston, Lincs., 111.
- Fullebek, Lincs., 98n.
- Gainsborough, 75, 84, 113; and see Burgh, Sir Thomas.
- Gamyll, William, vicar of Horbling, 94n.
- Garendon Abbey, Leics., 112 and n.; abbot of, 112 and n.
- Garther King of Arms, 46.
- Gartree wapentake, Lincs., 109, 110.
- Ghent, 68.
- Giggleswick, Yorks., 70n.
- Gilbert, Sir John, 89n.
- Glen, river, Lincs., 86, 97, 99.
- Gosberton, Lincs., 69, 70 and n, 71, 72, 73, 88, 89, 93, 97, 98, 101.
- Gourton, Lincs., 71, 72, 93.
- Gower, Wales, 66; lordship of, 66.
- Grantham, Lincs., 79n., 81, 85; sack of, 73n.
- Great Chronicle of London*, 29, 35, 38-51.
- Greece and the Greeks, 54, 55, 64.
- Grey, Edmund, lord Grey de Ruthin, created earl of Kent 1465, 86-87 n.
- Grimsby, Lincs., 80, 82; fee farm and Fulnethy manor, 82; MP 1483, 82, 84.
- Grimston, Edward, 75n.
- Halliwell, James Orchard, antiquary, 66.
- Hanse merchants, 81.
- Hanthorpe, Lincs, 70, 72, 91, 93-94, 95.
- Hardy, Nicholas, of Sutton St Edmund, will, lands and swans, 101n.
- Harfleur, France, 25.
- Harmerthorpe, Lincs., see Hanthorpe.

- Hastings, Richard, brother of William (d. 1508), m. Joan, heiress of Welles and Willoughby, lord Welles in her right, 77, 78, 79 and n., 82, 84, 91n., 97n.
- Hastings, William, lord, given Beaumont estates, 74, 77, 78.
- Haverholm, priory of, Lincs., 92.
- Hawes, John, landholder in Upton and Calverton, Notts., 104.
- Hector of Troy, 53, 54.
- Helmsley castle, 121-23.
- Henry IV, 39.
- Henry V, portrait, 3, 9-10, 13.
- Henry VI, 21, 22, 34, 63, 68, 115, 138, 139-40; portrait, 3, 9-10, 13; readeption, 40, 43, 77, 111; king of France, 43; his queen, see Margaret of Anjou.
- Henry VII, 66, 81, 84, 107, 110, 138; patron of authors, 11, 12.
- Henry VIII, 65, 107, 110.
- Herbert, William, earl of Pembroke, 33, 35, 66.
- Hercules, 55.
- heresy, 42.
- Hérouville, near Pontoise, 18.
- Heryot, Sir William, draper, mayor of London, 100 and n.
- Hesione of Troy, 54.
- Hexham, battle (1464), 75.
- Holland Bridge, Lincs., causeway, 95.
- Holland, Constance, daug. of John Holland, duke of Exeter (d. 1437), 87n.
- Holland, Edmund, earl of Kent (d. 1408), dower of widow, 86-87.
- Holland, Eleanor, sister and co-heiress of Edmund Holland, earl of Kent, m. Roger Mortimer, earl of March, 86.
- Holland, Eleanor, sister and co-heiress of Edmund, earl of Kent, m. Thomas Montagu, earl of Salisbury, 86.
- Holland, Joan, sister and co-heiress of Edmund, earl of Kent, m. Edward duke of York, 86.
- Holland, Margaret (d. 1439), sister and co-heiress of Edmund, earl of Kent, m. John Beaufort, earl of Somerset (d. 1410), grandmother of Margaret Beaufort, 87n.
- Holland, Thomas, m. Joan, 'Fair Maid of Kent' countess of Kent, 86.
- Holles, Gervase, antiquarian of Lincs., 94-95, 100n.
- Holmside, Co. Durham, 70n.
- Holy Land, 63-64.
- Homer, 54.
- Horbling, Lincs., main seat of De la Laundes, 72, 88, 89, 90n., 92, 94; church, 94-95; East Hall, 70, 92; South Hall, 70, 92, 94; patron of vicarage, see Sempringham Priory; vicars, see Gamyll, William, and Pyttes, Oswald..
- Hornby, Yorks., 94.
- Horncastle, Lincs, 69, 72, 75, 105, 108, 109; church, 109; soke, 108 and n, 109.
- Humber, river, 71, 76.
- Hungerford family, 83 and n.
- Hungerford, Margaret, lady Hungerford and Botreaux, 83 and n.
- Hussey family of Old Sleaford, Lincs., 82.
- Hussey, Sir William, chief justice of king's bench, 82n., 92n.
- Iceland, trade, 100.
- Ingleby in Saxilby, Lincs., 69, 72, 112, 113n.
- Ingoldsby, see Ingleby.
- Ingolmels, Lincs., 102.
- Ingolsby, see Ingleby.
- Ireland, 47.
- Ireland, John, Scots theologian, 67-68.
- Italy and the Italians, 54; trade, 100.
- Jerusalem, Holy Sepulchre, 3, 67; order of, 57, 63, 64, 66, 67.
- Joan, 'Fair Maid of Kent', countess of Kent, m. 1. Thomas Holland, 2. Black Prince, her lands and descendants, 86-87, 91.
- Johnys, Hugh, Welsh archer in Burgundian service, 56-64; brass and epitaph in St Mary's, Swansea, 57-61, 66, pl. 4; first wife, Mary, 66; second wife, Maude Craddock, 58, 66; father-in-law, Rees Craddock, 66.
- Jones, Michael K., historian, 24-26.
- Jones, Terry, his *Medieval Lives* on TV, 4.
- Juziers, on the Seine, France, 17.
- Keyworth, Notts., 114.
- Kinalton, Notts., 112 and n., 113n.
- Kirkstead Abbey, 109.
- Kirkton, Lincs., 98n.
- Kirton wapentake, Lincs., 93, 97, 101.
- Kitson, Sir Thomas, 114.
- Knight, Sir Thomas, of Saxilby, Lincs., 106n., 107 and n.
- Knobloue, Richard, rector of Dunsby-by-Bourne, 92.
- Kylham, Thomas, of Horbling, Lincs., 90n.
- La Broquière, Bertrandon de, Burgundian nobleman, 55.
- Lacy, earls of Lincoln, 79.

- Lancaster, duchy of, estates, 73, 78, 79-80, 83, 94, 102-03 and n: in Holland, Lincs., 73, 78, 102-03 (Sutton in Holland); deputy chief steward of North Parts, see Sothill, Henry.
- Lancastrians, 29, 36, 41, 43, 50.
- Laughton All Saints, Lincs., 69, 72, 111, 113 and n.
- Laughton in Aveland, Lincs., 113n.
- Launde, Leics., 88.
- Laurence family, 90.
- Laurence, Thomas, esq., 90, 107n.
- Lawress wapentake, Lincs., 112.
- Le Févre, Jean, Dominican preacher at Rouen, 25.
- Le Févre, Jean, Toison d'Or, herald, 147-48.
- Le Sauvage, Jehan, preacher at Rouen, 25.
- Ledenham, Lincs., 98n.
- Lee, Richard, mayor of London, 39.
- Lesbos, 54.
- Leverington, Cambs., 70, 91.
- Lincoln, 81, 85, 109; bishop (palaces and manors), 80, and see Rotherham, Thomas, Russell, John; castle, constable of, see Burgh, Sir Thomas; cathedral, chancellor of, see Tapton, Hugh, close, 84n, dean and chapter, 93, deans of, see Fitzhugh, George; charters from Edward IV and Richard III, 81; decline of economy, 81; diocese, 80; earls of Lincoln (Lacy), 79-80; mayor see Wimbush, Thomas.
- Lincolnshire, 69-115: agriculture and economy, 71-72, 97, 100, 102-03, and passim; bridges and drainage, 80, 100; fens, 72-73, 97-103, 109; Holland, 72, 73, 76, 79, 80, 86, 88, 93, 97-103; justices of peace, 77, 85, and see Wimbush, Thomas; Kesteven, 73, 76, 78, 80, 82n., 85-86, 88, 91-92, 94, 96, 103-04, 106, 110, 113; lands of Richard of Gloucester, see Barholm, Market Deeping, Stowe, and see under De la Launde and Dymoke families; Lindsey, 72, 79, 80, 83, 105-10, 112; Rebellion (Welles rebellion), 29-51, 69, 75, 77, 84, and see *Chronicle of the Rebellion*; religious houses, 80; salt production, 72, 93, 99; sheriffs, 77 and n and see Burgh, Sir Thomas, De la Launde, Sir Thomas, Dymoke, Sir Robert, Knight, Sir Thomas, and Wimbush, Thomas; walls and ditches, commissions, 80; Wars of Roses partisans and loyalties in county, 73-74, 77; wool trade, 81, 100, 102, and see Calais, merchant staplers.
- Lollardy, 42.
- London, 81, 82; Austin Friars, 88n; Bridge, 38-39, 41; Cheapside, 29, 38, 39, 41; friaries, 143-44; *Great Chronicle of London*, 29, 35, 38-51; Greyfriars, 89n., 106n; market for goods from Lincs., 71-72; St Pancras, 125; St Paul's Cross, 11; mayor, 36, and see Cook, Sir Thomas, Heryot, Sir William, and Lee, Richard; wardmotes, 151.
- Losecoat Field, battle (1470), 36, 45, 46, 49-50, 76.
- Loughton, see Laughton.
- Louis XI, king of France, 43; as dauphin, 19-20.
- Louth, Lincs., 74, 81.
- Lovell, Thomas, lord Lovell, 75n.
- Lovet, Robert, merchant of Bristol, executrix Cristina Toby, 96n.
- Low Countries, 68, 76.
- Luxembourg, Cardinal Louis de, 17, 21.
- Luxembourg, Jacquetta de, duchess of Bedford, 17.
- Lynn Episcopi, Norf., 74; embarkation of Edward IV, 76.
- Madok, Davy, bailiff of Pype, 87n.
- Maister, Thomas, vicar St Botolph, Newton-by-Folkingham, 1462, 95n.
- Making History: Antiquaries in Britain 1707-2007*, exhibition, 4.
- Manchester, 47.
- Maner and guyding bitwene ... Margarete ... and therle of Warrewic, The*, 32, 37, 43.
- Mansfield, 87.
- manuscripts, London, British Library, Add. 48031 A, 29; Cotton Charters XVII, 30, 38; Harley 283, 30; Oxford, Bodleian Library Ashmole Roll 33, 30.
- Mareham Le Fen, Lincs., 69, 72, 105, 109-10; patron see bishop of Carlisle.
- Mareham on the Hill, Lincs., 69, 72, 105, 110; patron see bishop of Carlisle.
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 29, 32.
- Market Deeping, Lincs., 69, 73, 85, 86-87.
- Markham, Robert (d. 1508) of Newark, Notts., 154.
- Marmion family 105, 108, 109, 110; and see Dymoke family, and Scrivelsby.
- Marmion, Philip, 105.
- Marom, see Mareham.
- marshal, knight marshal, 64-66.
- Maryng, see Mareham.
- Maubuisson, abbey, France, 18, 20.
- Mehmet II, 'the Great Turk', 54.
- Memling, Hans, painter, 150.

- Meryng, Thomas (d. 1500) of Newark, 154.
Methley, Yorks., part of Waterton estate, 90n., 107n; chapel attributed to Dymoke *et al*, 107n; rector see Brownlees, Thomas.
Middleham, lordship of, 94.
Moneypenny, William, Franco-Scottish agent, 36.
Monstrelet, Enguerrand de, Burgundian chronicler, 19.
Montagu, Alice, countess of Salisbury in own right, 87, m. Richard Neville, 87.
Montagu, Thomas, earl of Salisbury (d. 1428), 86.
More, Thomas, *History of King Richard III*, 11.
Mortimer, Roger, earl of March (d. 1398), 86.
Morton, Lincs., 69, 70, 71, 72, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95; rectory, 92; patron of vicar, see Bourne Abbey; vicars, see Echerd, Henry, and Echerd, Richard.
Moulton, Lincs., vill owned by Spalding Priory, 99.
Mounby, soke, Lincs., 98n.
Mowbray, Anne, heiress to duchy of Norfolk, 79.
Mowbray, John, duke of Norfolk, 64-65.
Nene, river, 71.
Ness wapentake, 72, 73, 85-86, 110.
Nesse, Thomas, master of St John's in 'Newstede', Boston, 108 and n.
Netherlands, painting tradition, 9.
Nettleham, manor of bishop of Lincoln, 80.
Neville, George, archbishop of York, 32-33, 44.
Neville, Isabel, m. George duke of Clarence, 87.
Neville, Katherine, m. 1. duke of Norfolk, 2. viscount Beaumont, 3. John Woodville; Beaumont dower, 74, 84, 98n.
Neville, Ralph, earl of Westmorland (d. 1484), holder of Grimsby fee farm, 82.
Neville, Richard, earl of Warwick, 29-51, 66, 75, 87n.; satirical poem on him, 68.
Neville, Thomas, lord Fauconberg, 23.
Neville, William, earl of Kent (d. 1463), 86n.
New Sleaford, Lincs., castle of bishop of Lincoln, 80.
Newark, Notts., 46, 104, 154; castle of bishop of Lincoln, 80.
Newton-by-Folkingham, Lincs., 69, 70, 95-96, 103, 104; patron, see priory of St Andrew, Northampton; vicar, see Maister, Thomas, and Swyfte, Thomas.
Nocton, Lincs., 82.
Norfolk fens, 71, 102; border in fens, 102.
Normandy, Richard, duke of York, governor of, 15-28; estates general, 22.
Northampton, battle (1460), 74; priory of St Andrew, 95.
Northamptonshire, 110.
North Witham, Lincs., 69, 70, 71, 72, 88 and n (associated with lordship of Howby), 89, 96, 104; manor of William Browne of Stamford, 90n; patron see abbey of Owston; vicars, see Dunstall, John, Straunge, Robert, and Wylsun, Stephen.
Norwich, 124-25.
Nottingham, 81, 85; castle, constable, see Ratcliffe, Sir Robert; Nottinghamshire, 89; lands of Richard of Gloucester, see Perlethorpe, and see under De la Launde and Truthale families.
Oise, river, France, 16, 18, 20.
Old Sleaford, Lincs., 82.
Owston, abbey, 96.
Paris et Vienne, Burgundian prose romance, 54.
Paris, France, 16, 18.
Parliament 1414, 42; 6 Oct. 1472, 90; 1484, 84.
Paston family, 39.
Paston, John II, 40.
peasantry, 117-18.
Peasants' Revolt (1381), 32, 39.
Penthesilea, queen of the Amazons, 55.
Perlethorpe, manor in Edwinstowe, Notts., 87.
Peterborough Abbey, 93.
Pevensey, of duchy of Lancaster, 96 and n.
Peyton, Thomas, m. daug. of Sir Thomas de la Launde, 89n.
Pinchbeck, Lincs., 71, 72, 73, 93, 97 and n., 98, 101; church of St Mary (incl. De la Launde glass), 97; disputes and intercommoning in fen of Pinchbeck and Spalding, and with the Deepings owned by Welles, 97, 99-100; dyke-reeves, 99; owner of vill and patron, see Spalding priory.
Plumpton, Sir William, 112n.
Poissy, near Paris, France, 20.
Pollard, A.J., his biography of John Talbot, 16.
Pontoise, siege of (1441), 15-28.
popes, 63; Nicholas V, 54.
propaganda, 29-51.
Pype/ Pype Hall, Warws., estate of Beauchamp family, 87n bailiff, see Davy Madok.
Pyttes, Oswald, vicar of Horbling, 94n.

- Quadrang, Lincs., 71, 72, 73, 89, 93, 97-98 and n., 101.
- Quiéret, Gauvain, Burgundian nobleman, 55-56.
- Ranby Hawe, Lincs., 75.
- Ratcliffe, Sir John, of Attleburgh (d. 1440), 106 and n.
- Ratcliffe, Sir John, of Tattershall, Lincs., (d. 1496), 106 and n.
- Ratcliffe, Robert, esq., 2nd husband of Margaret Dymoke, 106 and n., 108; JP, 106; guild at Coningsby, 106.
- Ratcliffe, Sir Richard, knight of body to Richard III, 93, 97, 98, 101.
- Ratcliffe, Sir Robert of Hunstanton, Norf., son of Sir John of Attleburgh, 106n.
- Ratcliffe, Sir Robert, buried Greyfriars, London, 89n., 106n.
- Reademption, see Henry VI.
- Redesdale, Robin of, rebel leader, 34, 36, 40, 44.
- Rempstone, Notts., 69, 111, 112, 114.
- Revesby Abbey, Lincs., 109.
- Richard II, rumours of his survival, 43.
- Richard III, 95, 97, 100; ancestry, 53; award to Sir William Plumpton, 112n; his bones, 5; books, 53; claim to the throne, 11; coronation feast, 71-72, 107; grant to Geoffrey Frank, 107n; Hector (comparison to), 53; household at Sandal, 96; king's champion, 107, 110, and see Dymoke, Sir Robert; interest in the True Cross, 3; knight of the body, see Ratcliffe, Sir Richard; master of horse, see Tyrell, Sir James; pavilioner, see De la Launde, Thomas; piety, 4; portrait at Windsor Castle, 1-13, Figs 1, 3; portrait at the Society of Antiquaries, 4-5, 7, 10, Fig. 2; portrait at the NPG, 2; ransom of sea captain, see Ratcliffe, Sir Robert; rebellion of south-west 1483, 85; reconstruction of his face, 6; servant, see Toby, John; Stamford visit, 81; Tudor image of him, 12-13; and the university of Cambridge, 53.
- Richard III, as duke of Gloucester: 53; admiral and constable, 156; election of MP of Grimsby 1483, 82, 84; grant of castle and honour of Richmond, 78n; household, 76; income from Lincs. and Notts. lands, 76-77, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 96, 97, 98, 100, 101, 102, 104; justice of peace in Lincs., 77; knowledge of Lincs., 76-85; lands by marriage, 76, 77, 78, 85-87; lands of Hungerford, 83; lands of de Vere, 69, 78; lands in Lincs. and Notts., 69-115; lord of Middleham, 94; myth of involvement in Dymoke marriage, 106; presentation to rectory, 92; relations with Sir Thomas Burgh, 84-85; steward of queen, 79.
- Richard III Society, 1, 6.
- Richmond, honour of, 75; its lordship of Boston, 77-78 and n.
- Ridley, Thomas, rector of Dunsby-by-Bourne, 92.
- Ripon, Yorks., 126-28.
- Robinson, Tony, TV presenter, 24.
- Ros Edmund de (d. 1508), heir of Thomas, 75n.
- Ros family, 76, 81; lands, 75, 107; lordship of Boston, 77, 78 n.
- Ros, Philippa (born Tiptoft), wife of Thomas, m. 2. Thomas Wingfield, 3. Edward Grimston, 75n.
- Ros, Thomas de, lord Ros, (exec. 1464), 75; daughter, Margaret, 83 and n.
- Rotherham, Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, chancellor of England, 80.
- Rouen, 15-28; castle, 21; cathedral archives, 15-28.
- Rouse, John, *Historia Regum Angliae*, 12.
- Royal Collection, 1, 3.
- Royaumont, abbey, France, 18.
- Rushcliffe wapentake, Notts., 114.
- Russell, John, bishop of Lincoln, chancellor of England, 80; register, 80.
- Rutland, Edmund, earl of, 15.
- Ryddesdale, Robin of, rebel leader, see Redesdale.
- St Andrews, Scotland, 129-31.
- Saint-Denis, near Paris, tombs at, 19-20.
- St Helena, discovers the True Cross, 3.
- Saint Martin, abbey, near Pontoise, France, 18, 20.
- Saltfleet Haven, Lincs., 81.
- Saxilby, Lincs., 106n., 112 and n., 113n; see Ingleby.
- Scales, Thomas, 7th lord Scales, 23.
- Scase, Wendy, *Literature and Complaint in England, 1272-1553*, 30-31.
- Scrivelsby, Lincs., 69, 72, 105, 108n., 109, 110; vicar, see Croxby, John.
- Seine, river, France, 16, 17.
- Sempringham, Lincs., 91; priory, 94, 103.
- Shaa, Dr Ralph, sermon at St Paul's Cross, 11.
- Shakespeare, *Richard III*, 15-16.
- Sherwood Forest, Notts., 87.

- Shore, 'Jane', 68; William, 68.
 Skillington, Lincs., 92.
 Skirbek, Lincs., and its soke, 98n.
 Sleaford, Lincs., 94.
 Somerby, Lincs., 82n.
 Somerton, Lincs., 98n.
 Sothill family of Dewsbury, Yorks., 112n.
 Sothill, Henry deputy chief steward of duchy of Lancaster, 112n.
 Sothill, Henry, grandson of Henry, m. Jane Empson, 112 and n.
 South Hykeham, Lincs., 92.
 South Kyme, Lincs, 75.
 Southwell, 104.
 Spalding, 71, 72, 73, 80, 82, 91. 92, 97, 98-100, 101, 111; Ayscoughfee Hall, 100; bridges, 100; fen duties and intercommoning, 86, 97, 99; vill, parish church of St Nicholas and two manors held by Spalding Priory, the third held by Crowland Abbey, 98-99; disputes over intercommoning in fens with the Deepings (owned by the Welles), 99-100; dyke-reeves, 99; invasion of Crowland's fens, 99n; glass in church, 100.
 Spalding Priory (cell of St Nicholas Angers to 1397), 73, 79-80, 97, 98-99; charters, 99, 100 and n; Gannock grange/ manor, 102; Goll grange, 99n; prior Thomas III (1475-92), 99, 100n; reclamation and responsibilities in Fen, 86, 97, 99; wreck of sea on coast, 99; and see Moulton, Pinchbeck, Surfleet, and Weston.
 Spanby, Lincs., 92.
 Sparrow, Anne, daug. of John, m. Angel Don, alderman of London, 2. Sir Robert Dymoke, 108.
 Sparrow, John, grocer of London and of Lincoln, 108.
 Spert, Richard, feodary of honour of Bolingbroke, 80.
 Spittal-in-the-Street, Lincs., see Hemswell.
 Sprott, Laurence, chaplain of Sutton St Mary, Lincs., 101.
 Stafford, dukes of Buckingham, 112; Basset inheritance, 113-14.
 Stafford, Humphrey, earl of Devon, 33, 35.
 Stallworth, Simon, 88n.
 Stamford, Kesteven, 72, 79n., 80, 81, 82, 85, 98, 110; Browne's Hospital, 81, 89; merchant of, see Browne, William; Richard III at town, 81; sack of town, 73n.
 Stanhope, Maud, see under Willoughby.
 Stanley, Thomas, lord Stanley, as husband of Margaret Beaufort, 47. 92n., 103n., 112 and n., 114.
 Stapleton family, Notts., 114.
 statute of 1352, on treason, 42, 47.
 Stepyng, Lincs., 103.
 Stewton, Lincs., 98n.
 Stoke, battle (1487), 84.
 Stow, John, his *Survey of London*, 39.
 Stow, Lincs., manor of bishop of Lincoln, 80, 87n.
 Stowe, Lincs., 69, 73, 85-86, 92; 15th c., map, 85-86; rectory, 92.
 Strange family, 156.
 Strangways, Margery, daughter of Sir James, 78; m. 1. John Ingleby; m. 2. Richard Welles, 74n., 78.
 Straunge, Robert, vicar of St Mary, North Witham (1467-73), 96.
 Strickland, Agnes, *Lives of the Queens of England*, 66.
 Surfleet, Lincs, 69, 70, 71, 72, 73, 89, 93, 97, 98, 101; vill and church owned by Spalding priory, 99n., 101.
 Sutton Coldfield, Warws., 87 and n.
 Sutton in Holland/ Long Sutton/ Sutton St Mary, Lincs., 69, 70, 71, 73, 79, 89, 101 and n; chancel of St Katherine, 101; chaplain, see Sprott, Laurence; coastline and reclamation, 101 and n; duchy of Lancaster manor, 102; ferry across fens, 102; glass in church, 101; invasion of Crowland's fens, 99n; property of Spalding priory, 99n; salt marshes, swanneries, 101; sub-manors of Cranwell, Gannok; vicars, see Walsham, Robert.
 Sutton St Edmund, Lincs., 90n. 101 and n.
 Sutton St James, Lincs., 90n., 101.
 Swansea, St Mary's, 57, 66.
 Swineshead Abbey, Lincs., 93.
 Swyfte, Thomas, vicar St Botolph, Newton-by-Folkingham, 1499, 95n.
 Syon Abbey, Middx., 135-37, 151.
 Tailboys family, 81; feud with Dymoke, 75n; inheritance from Umfravilles, 74; lands, 83 and n.
 Tailboys, Elizabeth, lady Greystock, m. 1. Sir John Vavasour, 83n.
 Tailboys, Robert (d. 1495), son of William, 77 and n. 83n., 84.
 Tailboys, William, 'earl of Kyme' (exec. 1464), 74 and n., 75, 76; widow Elizabeth Bonville, 74n.

- Talbot, Sir John, 1st earl of Shrewsbury, 16-17, 20, 23, 26-28.
- Tapton, Hugh, chancellor of Lincoln Cathedral, 78.
- Tattershall lordship in Boston, 81n.
- Tattershall, Lincs., on river Bain, 105.
- Tempest family, 70n., 90; of Bracewell, 90, 106.
- Tempest, Robert of Holmside, collector of customs Newcastle, 70n.
- Tempest, Robert, 2nd husband of Katherine Welles-De la Launde, 70 and n. 6, 88, 89n., 90, 107n.
- Tempest, Sir John (d. 1464), 70n; tomb at Horbling, 95n.
- Tempest, Sir Thomas (d. 1506), 70n.
- Tenedos, 55.
- Theseus, 55.
- Thoresby, Lincs., 103.
- Thornton, Lincs., 69, 72, 110.
- Thurgarton wapentake, Notts., 104.
- Tid, see Tydd.
- Toby, John, servant of Richard III, 96 and n; Cristina his wife, executrix of Robert Lovet, 96n.
- Topcliffe, John, JP Lindsey, Lincs., 115n.
- Topcliffe, John, vicar of Hemswell, Lincs., rector All Saints Pavement York, 115.
- Tours, treaty (1444), 24.
- Towton, battle (1461), 74, 75.
- treason, law of, 42; and see statute of 1352.
- Trent, river, 71, 80, 113; valley, 72.
- Troy, siege of, 24; site of, 43-67; Trojan forefathers of the princes of Europe, 53, 54.
- Truthale family, 82, 111-12; lands, 72, 76, 111-14.
- Truthale, Sir John (1415-75) of Laughton, Lincs, 69, 111, 113-14.
- Truthale, John, esq., 111.
- Truthale, Richard gent., 111-12, 114; inquest *post mortem*, 111-14; his widow, Katherine, 112.
- Truthale, Thomas, son of Richard, and wife, Alice, 112.
- Tuchet, John, 6th lord Audley, 33.
- Tudor-Craig, Pamela, 2-4.
- Turks, 53-56, 59, 62; and see Mehmet II.
- Tyburn, 39.
- Tydd St Giles, Lincs./ Cambs., 69, 70, 71, 73, 89, 90n., 91, 94, 95, 102, 103; property of bishop of Ely, 103.
- Tydd St Mary, Lincs., 69, 70, 89, 90n., 91, 102, 103.
- Tye, Nicholas, 88 and n., 104; son John, 88n.
- Tyler, Wat, see Peasants' Revolt.
- Tyrell, Sir James, master of Richard III's horse, 84n., 107.
- Tyrwhit, family, 83n., 115n.
- Tyrwhit, William, esquire of body to Richard III, 82n.
- Uffington, Lincs, 69, 72, 105, 110-11.
- Ulfreire, Lincs., 69, 105, 110n., 111.
- Upton, Notts., 69, 70, 71, 72, 88, 104; advowson, etc., with lord of manor, 104-05.
- Vale, John, man of affairs of Thomas Cook, his book, 29-30, 36, 38, 41, 43, 46, 48.
- Vavasour, Sir John, justice of common pleas, 83n.
- Vázquez de Saavedra, Pedro, Castilian knight in Burgundian service, 55-56, 62, 64.
- Venice, 55-56.
- Vergil, Polydore, his *Historia Anglica*, 10-13.
- Villon, François, French poet, 67.
- Wadyngton, Lincs., 103.
- Wainfleet, Lincs., 109.
- Walcot, Lincs., 69, 70, 71, 72, 96, 97n., 103-04; patron Sempringham Priory, 103.
- Wall, John, 111n.
- Walsham, Robert, vicar of Sutton St Mary, 101.
- Warkworth, John, his *Chronicle*, 36.
- Warwick, Edward, earl of, son of George, duke of Clarence, 87n.
- Wash, the, 71, 76.
- Wassynburgh, Lincs., 98n.
- Waterton family and estate, 88, 90, 105, 109; division among heirs, 90 and n.
- Waterton, Robert, esq., 90.
- Waterton, Sir Robert (d. 1476), son of Robert, 90, 106, 107n.
- Wavrin, Jean de, Burgundian chronicler, 19; his *Recueil des chroniques d'Angleterre*, 49, 57, 67.
- Wavrin, Walerand, de, lord of Wavrin, his expedition to the Black sea, 55-64.
- Waynflete, William, bishop of Winchester, 108.
- Well wapentake, Lincs., owned by bishop of Lincoln, 80.
- Welland, river, 71, 97, 98, 99; outlet at Spalding, 73, 98, 99.
- Welles affinity, 75; estates and inheritance, 74-75, 83, 90 and nn., 105, 107; family, 74, 75, 76, 81, 90, 108.
- Welles, Cecily/Joan (born Waterton), m. Lionel, Lord Welles, 88, 107n.

- Welles, Joan, sister and heiress of brother, Robert, lady Welles and Willoughby in own right (d. 1474), m. Richard Hastings, 78, 79n., 81-82.
- Welles, John, 2nd son of Lionel and heir of Welles, 79 and n.
- Welles, Lionel, lord Welles (1421-61), 74 and n., 75, 76, 88; m. 1. Joan Waterton, 2. Margaret, duchess of Somerset (d. 1482), 75 and n, 78, 79 and n, 91n, 99-199.
- Welles, Richard, son of Lionel, lord Welles (1467-exec. 1470), lord Willoughby in right of 1st wife, Joan Willoughby, 45, 74 and n., 75n., 78, 83, 90, 105, 107n.; restored by Edward IV, 74, 75n.; his widow, Margery Strangways (d. 1475), 78, 79 and n.
- Welles, Sir Robert, son of Richard, lord Willoughby and Welles (exec. 1470), 30, 36, 45, 46, 48, 75, 76, 78, 90.
- West Halton, Lincs., 108.
- Weston, Lincs., vill owned by Spalding Priory, 99.
- Whetcroft, Richard, merchant of the staple, and wives, 108n.
- Wildmore Fen, Lincs., 108 and n.
- Wilkinson, Prof. Caroline, 6.
- Willoughby family, 90; estates near Louth, 74, 78, 81.
- Willoughby, Joan, lady Willoughby in own right (d. 1462), 74 and n.
- Willoughby, Maud (born Stanhope) (d. 1497) widow of Sir Robert Willoughby, m. 2. Thomas Neville (d. 1460), 3. Sir Gervase Clifton (exec. 1471), (d. 1497), 78, 79 and n.
- Willoughby, Robert, lord Willoughby (exec. 1470), see under Welles.
- Willoughby, Sir Christopher, heir of Willoughbys, 79 and n., 90, 107n.
- Wimbush family of Nocton, Lincs., 82 and n.
- Wimbush, Nicholas, canon of Lincoln cathedral, 82n.
- Wimbush, Thomas, mayor of Lincoln 1477, 82n., 88n.
- Winchester, bishop of, see Waynflete, William.
- Windsor, Poor Knights of, 65, 67.
- Wingfield, Thomas, 75n.
- Witham St Mary see North Witham.
- Witham, Lincs., 69, 70, 71, 72, 89, 94, 95.
- Witham, river, 71, 81 and n., 96, 108; estuary, 73; Witham Fens, 72.
- Witham-on-the-Hill, Lincs., 104; patron Bridlington priory, 104; vicars see Carre, John; Wylton, William.
- Wodehill, Elizabeth, confused with Elisabeth Woodville, 66.
- Woodville, Anthony, earl Rivers, lands as lord Scales, 78.
- Woodville, family, 33.
- Woodville, John, m. Katherine Neville, widow of duke of Norfolk *et al.*, 74.
- Worksop, 87.
- Worthies, Nine, female, 55.
- Wykes, Lincs., 98n.
- Wylsun, Stephen, vicar of St Mary, North Witham (1473), 96.
- Wylton, William, vicar of Witham-on-the-Hill (1467-94), 104.
- York, 47-48; abbey of St Mary's, 81n (soke in Boston), 101n (patron of Sutton St Mary); All Saints Pavement, rector see Topcliffe, John; archbishop, 112n; House Books, 119; mystery plays, 119.
- York, Cecily, duchess of, 15-28, 79, 131-33; her will, 16.
- York, duchy of, 79.
- York, Edward, duke of, 86.
- York, Richard duke of (d. 1460), 65, 66, 87; appearance, 11; Pontoise campaign, 15-28; not Edward IV's father, 15; his epitaph, 19.
- York, Richard, duke of York, son of Edward IV, endowment by father, 78-79, 97n., 104n.
- Yorkshire rebellion, 29-51.

Index

Rulers and their consorts and their children are under first names. Royal peers are under their title, non-royal members of the peerage are under their family names. Second references on a page and in notes are not always mentioned.

- Actorys, Peter, bookseller, 108.
admiralty, court of, 111-13.
Albon, Thomas, yeoman, of London, 99.
Albrecht Achilles, margrave of Brandenburg, 119.
Alcock, John, bishop and chancellor, 120.
Alexander IV, pope, 14.
Aleyn, William, alderman of Bury St Edmunds, 66.
All Hallows, 22.
André, Bernard, his *Vita Henrici Septimi*, 86.
Anne Neville, queen of Richard III, joined Corpus Christi guild of York, 79; presence (often not known) on post coronation progress, 72-73, 76, 78; and see coronations.
Annunciation, the, 17.
Apostles, the, 20, 22, 27.
archers (bowmen), 66-67, and see Coventry, militia, London, militia.
Arthur, prince of Wales, son of Henry VII, his tomb, 91.
Ashdown-Hill, John, 92, 97.
Ashton-under-Lyne, Lancs., 89.
Assheton, Sir Ralph, vice-constable 1483, 78-79.
assize of arms 1181, 63.
Astill Grove, near Coventry, 74, 74n, 80.
Axbridge, Som., 32.
- Bacon, Francis, his *Life of Henry VII*, 86.
Bale, Robert, his chronicle, 1, 3.
Bamburgh, Northum., Scots' raid, 68.
Bardwell, Suff., 31-32.
Barkar, Walter, of Luton, 24.
Barnet, 28; battle (1471), 41.
Barton or Burton, John, merchant, 43, 45, 46.
Bassingbourn, Cambs, church of Sts Peter and Paul, 16, 17, 28.
Bath, 41.
Batheaston, Som., 31.
Bayliss, John, 96.
Bayonne, France, 106.
Beauchamp, Anne, countess of Warwick, 49, 73.
Beaufort, Edmund, duke of Somerset, 41.
Beaufort, Margaret, Henry VII's mother, 90-91.
- Bedua, Ocheo de (Otsheuwus de Bedewa), from Bilbao, Spain, 109.
Benet's Chronicle, 1, 3, 5, 11.
benevolence of 1480, 68, 70, 70n; act against benevolences 1484, 70.
Berkhamsted, Herts., 28.
Berwick, Northum., 70n.
Birches, Symkyn, town clerk of Coventry, 56.
Birmingham, church of St Martin, 29.
Blackheath, Surrey, 2, 3n, 11.
Blanc Sanglier, poursuivant of Richard III, 85.
Bordeaux, France, 106.
Boston, Lincs., 49.
Bosworth, battle (1485), 66, 75, 78, 85, 86, 90, 148; men of Coventry there, 78, 80, 83-84, and see under Coventry, militia; accounts of mayor concerning same, 82.
Bot, William, of Nottingham, 89.
Boteler lords of Sudeley, 82.
Boteler, Henry, recorder of Coventry (1455-90), 56, 56n, 69, 70n, 76, 78, 81, 82 (dispute over precedence).
Boteler, John, town clerk of Coventry, 56, 56n, 77, 82n.
Botener, Adam, mayor of Coventry, 57n.
Botener, William, mayor of Coventry, 57n.
Botoner, John, mayor of Coventry, 72.
Bourchier, Sir Humphrey, son of Lord Berners, tomb, 151.
Bourghier, Fulk, lord Fitzwaryn, 37; his wife, 41.
Boys, Richard, merchant of Coventry and Dublin, 60.
Bradmedowe, Robert, mayor of Coventry, 77, 80n.
Bradmedowe, Thomas, son of Thomas, draper of Coventry, 77.
Bradmedowe, Thomas, mayor of Coventry, 77.
Bray, Sir Reynold, 87, 90, 98.
Bray, Thomas, of Exeter, 42.
Brette, William, draper, of London, 109.
Brigg, Thomas and Margaret, of Sall, Norf., 60-61.
Briscowe, Edward, captain of Coventry soldiers, 68, 70.
Briscowe, William, of Coventry, 68n.

- Bristol, 31, 41, 42, 49; Cannynghes family, 60; customs accounts, 102-03, 107-08; parish of All Saints, 139-41; tolls with Coventry, 60n.
- Brittany, 44; 1482-86, 152; 'Carrand' (Guérande) port, 109; ships, 106.
- Broad Oak Waste, near Coventry, 74n, 78.
- Brogreve, Edmund, mayor of Coventry, 53.
- Brut, the, chronicle, 1, 3, 11.
- Buck, Sir George, historian, 85, 86, 91, 92; his *History of King Richard the Third*, 85; John, his great-grandfather, 85.
- Buckland/Buklond, Master John, vicar of Stanton Drew, 31, 35.
- Budde, William, mercer, of London, 99.
- Burgundy, Burgundian ships, 41; and see Edward IV, his exile in the Low Countries.
- Burton, William, his *Description of Leicestershire*, 90, 91.
- Burton-upon-Trent, abbey, 49, 81.
- Bury St Edmunds, Suff., 66.
- Cabot, Sebastian, 106.
- Calais, 35, 37, 41, 51, 125-26, 153; marshal, see Talbot, Sir Humphrey; merchant staplers, 51, 61; mayor of Calais staple, 57n, and see Keble, Henry; Onley, John; Onley Robert; staple, 51, 110..
- Canley, Canley Ford, near Coventry, 74, 74n, 80.
- Canterbury, 30; prerogative court of Canterbury wills, 29.
- Carlisle, defences, 68.
- Carmarthen, church of the Grey Friars, 91.
- Castile, merchants, 108; ships, 106.
- Catesby family, property in Coventry, 72n.
- Catesby, John, serjeant at law, 72n.
- Catesby, William, 72n.
- Caudray, Richard, dean of St Martin le Grand, 150.
- Cauldon, Staffs., 79n.
- Cerne Abbas, 41.
- chancery, 105; chancellors, Lancastrian, 120.
- Channel, the, 35, 41.
- Chertsey Abbey, Henry VI buried at, 14, 86.
- Chester, 49; earls of Chester, owners of earl's half of Coventry, 51-52.
- childhood, in late medieval England, 121-22.
- chivalry, court of, 111-13.
- Chokke, John, esq., of Stanton Drew, testator, 31; Thomas, of Stanton Drew, testator, 30-31, 33.
- chronicles, 1-12; *A Chronicle of London*, ed Nicolas and Tyrell, 3n.
- Clarence, George, duke of, brother of Edward IV, 35, 37, 40, 41, 56n, 67n.; Isabel Neville, his wife, 37, 41.
- clothiers, in the middle ages, 129-31.
- Cobb, Harry, his *Overseas Trade of London*, 103, 106, 110.
- Coke, Nicholas, merchant of Ireland, 60.
- Colman, Robert, fishmonger of Coventry, warden of guild of Corpus Christi 1485, 79-80; fought at Bosworth, 78, 83; career 83-84; mayor 1489, 84.
- Coleshill, Warw., 75n.
- Colyns, Richard, mayor of Coventry, 68.
- commemoration, brasses, effigies and monuments, in medieval Cambridge, 123-125; memorializing the middle classes in medieval and renaissance Europe, 136-37.
- common pleas, court of, 149.
- coronations and entries, 1-12: Anne Boleyn, 9; Anne of Bohemia, 4n; Anne Neville, 4; Catherine de Valois, 2n, 4n, 5n, 6n, 8, 8n; Edward IV, 4n, 6n, 8n, 9; Elizabeth of York, 4, 5n, 6n, 8n; Elizabeth Woodville, 4, 6n, 8n; Henry V, 4n, 5n, 6n, 8n; Henry VI, 4n, 6n, 8n; Henry VII, 4-5, 6n, 8n; Henry VIII, 9; Joan of Navarre, 4n, 6n, 8; Katherine of Aragon, 4n, 11n; Margaret of Anjou, 1-12; Richard III (and his queen), 4n, 6n; pageantry, 1, 2n, 6, 7, 9n; water procession, 4, 9n; and see visits (first) to towns by king, queen or prince of Wales.
- Courtenay family, 40, 41; Powderham branch, 37; Boconnoc branch, 38; Sir Hugh, 38; John, earl of Devon, 41.
- Coventry city 28, 49-84; affiliation to Lancaster/York, arguments concerning, 56n, 76n; aldermen, 78; Annals, 53n, 75n, 79n; archery butts, 65, 66-67; armour, weapons see militia; Bablake, 57; Bablake Gate, 71, 76; bailiffs/sheriffs, 53, 54, 74; bakers' strike, 81; banners, 65, 76, and see device; Bayley Lane, 71, 77; bishop of Coventry, 51; bishop's palace, 72; Bishops Street, 80n; Blackfriars' General Chapter reception 1498, 76; Brodegate, 76; buildings, 51, 52, 71-72, 77-78; cap industry, 63; charter of 1451 (county status), 52-53; charters, 53, 53n; Cheylesmore manor, 50, 52, 52n, 70-71, 72, 72n; church of St Mary Guildhall, 29; cloth industry ('Coventry blue'), 50-51, 60, 61-63; common lands, 58, 68n, 70, 71, 82, 84; common treasure chest, 57; conduit, 76, 81 (repair); council of prince of Wales, relations with, 58, 68-71;

- councils (the 24, the 48), 54-55, 81; Cross Cheaping, 72, 72n, 76, 78, 83; decline, arguments concerning, 56n, 62-63, 62n; defence and walls, 50, 51n; device of black ram, 65, 75; Drapers, 62, 63, 65, 79n, 80 (Domesday play); Drapery Hall, 62, 77; Dyers, 61, 63, 65; earl's half, 51-52; Earl Street, 67n, 77, 80; fine and pardon from Edward IV 1471, 61, 67, 75n; franchise boundaries, 53, 53n 74, 74nn, 78, 80; Fullers (walkers), 61, 63; Goldsmiths, 65; government, 50-59, 58n (arguments over 'oligarchy'), 83 (letter from Richard III concerning government), 83; glazier, see Thornton, John; grammar school, 57; Gosford Gate, 71, 78; Gosford Street, 77, 80; great cross, 72; Greyfriars Gate, 71, 79, 80; growth, 50, 60; Guild of Corpus Christi, 57, 57-58, 58n (master), 59, 65, 66, 72, 73 (pageants), 77 (properties), 79-80 (pageants); Guild of Holy Trinity, 50, 54, 55 (master), 56, 56n (register of members), 57-58 (master), 58-59 (lands and charities), 60, 76n, 77-78 (properties), 82 (precedence of master), and receiver-general see Kent, Nicholas; guild of St John the Baptist, 57; guild of St Katherine, 57; guild merchant of St Mary, 51, 52, 56n, 57; hospital of St John the Baptist, 57; Jurdan Well, 83; justices of the peace, 54, 57; leet/court leet, 53-54; Leet Book (mayor's register), 53-54, 54n, 72, 75, 78, 81, 82, 84; Little Park Street, 52, 77; livery/uniforms (colours of city), 64, 65, 73, 74; location 49, 50, 60; Lollards, 63n; London trade relations with, 60-61; mayor (and his court), 52, 53, 54, 57, 78 (lady mayoress), and see royal visits, and see Botoner, Adam, Botoner, John, Botoner, William, Bradmedowe, Robert, Bradmedowe, Thomas, Brogreve, Edmund, Colman, Robert, Colyns, Richard, Dove, John, Horseley, William, Keble, Henry, Leeder, John, Marler, Henry, Onley, John, Onley, Robert, Wood, Richard; merchants of, see Boys, Richard, Coventry family, Onley family, Wood, Richard, Tate family, Treffry, William; Mercers, 65, 79n (play); Midsummer Watch, 65, 76; militia, 63-70 (incl. men for Scots war 1480-82), 83-84 (men at Bosworth), 84 (men for Scots war 1497); mills, 50; motto, 52; MPs 1484, 81; Much Park Street, 52n; musters, see militia; New Gate, 71; pageants/plays, 50, 79-80; portmanmote, 54; priory of St Mary (Benedictine), 51, 51n, 52, 62n (dispute with city 1480), 70, 71 (relics), 72, 72n, 76, 77 (properties); processions, 77n and see royal visits; recorder, 55, 63, 73, 74, 82 (precedence), and see Boteler, Henry, Empson, Richard, Littleton, Thomas; regalia (maces, sword, etc), 74, 74n, 75, 75n, 77; St John's Bridges, 72n; St John's church Bablake, 57, 58 (sends men to fight for earl of Warwick), 60 (linen purchases), warden see Haddon, William; St Mary's Hall/guildhall, 53, 53n, 54, 56, 59 (furnishings, plate), 62, 68, 69, 71, 77, 78; St Michael's church, 57, 57n, 71, 72, 76, 77 (yard); St Nicholas' Hall, 72, 77; St Osburga, abbess of Coventry, 71n; Scots war 1480-81, preparation and soldiers, 68-70, 83-84; serjeants at mace, 53, 55; shearmen, 63; tailors, 61, 63; Smiths, 65n; tolls, murage, etc., 52, 59-60, 60n, 80; town clerk, 54n, 55-56, and see Birches, Symkyn, Boteler, John; Trinity church (parish of prior's half), 57, 71; trained bands, 63, 63n, and see militia; tripartite indenture 1355, 52; waits, 76; walls, 54, 64, 67, 70, 71; wards, 55, 65; watches, 64, 65; Weavers, 61, 62, 63, 65; West Orchard, 72; Whitefriars, 71, 72; wool industry, 50, 61.
- Coventry: royal visits, 50, 52, 55, 72-80: 1451, 52, 73, 74, 76, 80; 1456, 55; 1457, 73-74, 74n, 75n, 77, 79, 80; 1461, 73, 75; 1467 queen, 75; 1474 Edward IV Easter and St George's Feast, 72n; 1474 prince of Wales, 74n, 75, 76n, 78, 78n; 1483 (1), 75-78; 1483(2) 73, 78-79; 1485, 73, 79-80, 84; 1485 (after Bosworth) 75, 76n; 1487, 72n; 1490, 82n.
- Coventry family, of Coventry, 61n.
- Cross, Holy, at St Paul's, London, 30.
- Danzig, 108.
- Darcy, Dame Margaret, widow of Thomas Darcy, esq., testatrix, 31-32.
- Dartmouth, 39, 40, 41, 46.
- Dove, John, mayor of Coventry, 84.
- Drogheda, Ireland, 60.
- Dublin, Ireland, 60.
- Duke, Richard, merchant of Exeter, 39, 44; Joan, his widow, 38-39; William, his father, mayor of Exeter, 39.
- Dunmowe, Dr, dean of Leicester, 68.
- Dynham, John, esq. later lord, 35, 37, 38; his mother Joan, 35, 37.

- Edward I, 64.
Edward II, 51.
Edward III, 43, 51, 52, 64, 66.
Edward IV, 14, 15, 37, 38, 41-42, 50, 52n, 53, 56n, 57, 64, 66, 67, 71; as earl of March, 35, 36; taking of the throne, 108; exile in the Low Countries, 35, 37, 41; foreign policy, 110; 1480-82 Scots war, 55, 66, 67-70, 69n (explanation for failure to lead campaign); fine and pardon of Coventry 1471, 61; letters to Coventry 1461, 75; visit (first as king) to Coventry, 73, 75; death, 108.
Edward V, 108; as prince of Wales, his council and Coventry, 58, 68-71.
Edward of Lancaster, prince of Wales, 41, 53n., 55.
Edward, the Black Prince, prince of Wales, 50, 52, 70.
Edwards, Rhoda, 97.
Egerton, Hugh, sheriff of Staffs., 81n.
Ellmer, Detlev, 106.
Elrington, Sir John, treasurer of royal household, 81, 81n.
Elstree, Herts., 28.
Eltham palace, 3, 5, 11, 12.
Empingham, battle, see 'Losecote Field'.
Empson, Richard, recorder of Coventry (1493-1508), 56n.
epitaphs and *tabulae*, 92.
Essex, 33, 64, 130.
Evelyn, John, diarist, 96.
Everingham, Lady, 67, 77.
Everingham, Sir Henry, 53n.
Everingham, Sir Thomas, 67.
Eversholt, Beds., 23.
exchequer, 42, 90, 103-06, 108-09; exchequer of receipt, 105.
Exeter, 37, 38, 41, 42, 44; customs accounts, 102; and see Duke, Richard, Geneys, Walter, Jubbe, Matthew, Russell, Robert, Smyth, Robert, Turnour, Richard.
Exmouth, 39, 44.
Fabyan, Robert, chronicler, 2, 3, 7-8, 8n, 9, 10, 149; his *Newe Cronycles*, 85.
Fens, the, 13, 33.
Flanders, ports, 106; ships, 109.
Foleshill parish, near Coventry, 74n.
food and colour, 153.
Forest of Arden, Warw., 50.
forests, forest law, 120.
Fortescue, Sir John, his life and work, 127-28.
Fowey, Cornwall, 60.
France, 3, 6, 64, 110; ships, 106.
gardens and their produce, 152.
Gascony, 106.
Geneys, Walter, hosier of Exeter, 42
Gloucester, 73, 76.
Godiva, lady, wife of Leofric, 51.
Granger, William, marsh steward at Well near Wisbech, 13, 14.
Great Chronicle, 2, 3n, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12.
Great Council 1480, 67-68.
Green, Ralph and Katherine, their tomb at Lowick, Northants., 90.
Greenwich, 3.
Gregory, William, alderman of London, 8;
Gregory's Chronicle, 1, 2n, 6n, 8, 10n.
Grey of Codnor, Henry, lord, 38-39, 42, 45, 46.
Haddon, William, warden of St John's church Bablake, 58.
Hall, Edward, his *Chronicle*, 3n, 9.
Hanse, 102; merchants, 108; privileges, 109; ships, 36; and see Stangnet, John.
Hansischer Geschichtsverein, website, 103.
Haselwood, near Coventry, 74, 74n, 78.
Hastings, William, lord, his letterbook, 125-26.
Haute, Martin, receiver of Queen Elizabeth Woodville, 81n.
Hawley, Thomas, Lancaster herald, 92.
Hearsall Common, near Coventry, 74n.
Heghtfield, John, merchant, 43, 45, 46.
Henry IV, as Bolingbroke, 12.
Henry V, *Vita et Gesta Henrici Quinti*, 8; visits to Coventry, 72; his widow, Katherine, 92; and see coronations.
Henry VI, 10, 58; loan from city of London 1444, 10n; return from France 1432, 6; visits to Coventry, 52-53, 72, 73-74, 77; loss of the throne, 108; cult and miracles, 13-33; image, 20, 21 (ill.), 25, 27-30; pilgrim badges, 15, 31, 33; restoration, 41; and see coronations.
Henry VII, 4, 14, 106, 109; council, 70n; visits to Coventry, 72, 75, 76; 'voyage' against Scotland, 84; and canonisation of Henry VI, 14; and Richard III's tomb, 85-99; and see coronations.
Henry VIII, 9, 67, 101.
heraldry, heraldic beasts of Henry VI, 20; fifteenth-century treatise on blazon and the office of arms, 145-47.
heresy, in the later middle ages, 116-19.
Herrick, Robert, mayor of Leicester, 96.
Hill, Ralph, grocer, of Nottingham, 87-89, 97.

- Hilton, Edward, alabasterman, of Nottingham, 89.
- Hilton, Walter, alabasterman, of Nottingham, 87-89, 97; Joan, his widow, 88; Nicholas Hill, his servant, 89.
- Hinkley, on road between Coventry and Leicester, 74, 78.
- Holbach, Joan, seamstress of Coventry, 59n.
- Holinshed, Raphael, his *Chronicles of England*, 8n, 9, 89.
- Horseley, William, dyer, mayor of Coventry, 60, 80-81, 84.
- Houghton Regis, Beds, 20, 23, 24, 25, 28.
- Howard family, 148.
- Howard, John, lord Howard, 41; Scots campaign, 70.
- Hull, customs accounts, 102.
- Hussey, William, attorney general, 42.
- Hutton, William, antiquary, 96-97.
- Iberia, 61, 108, 109.
- Iceland, 51, 61.
- Icklingham, Suff., church of All Saints, 17-18, ill. 18, 19.
- Ireland, 35, 60, 115; merchants, see Boys, Richard; Coke, Nicholas; Parker, Richard.
- Isabel, queen of Edward II, 50, 51-52, 70.
- Isabella of France, queen of Richard II, 11.
- Italy, Anglo-Italian cultural relations in the later Middle Ages, 114-16.
- Jenks, Stuart, 101-10.
- Jubbe, Matthew, merchant of Exeter, 38-39, 44; Joan, his wife, 38-39, 44.
- Kaliningrad, Russia, 106.
- Keble, Henry, grocer, mayor of London (d. 1510), 81n.
- Keble, Henry, mercer, mayor of Coventry, stapler 77, 81, 81n, 82, 82n.
- Kenilworth, Warw., 49, 73, 74, 79, 80.
- Kennett, White, bishop of Peterborough, his *Complete History of England*, 93.
- Kennington palace, 11.
- Kent, Nicholas, receiver-general of Trinity Guild Coventry, 58n.
- Keyley, James, 90, 91, 94, 95, 96.
- King, Oliver, bishop of Bath and Wells, 90.
- king's evil, 15.
- King's Lynn, 104; see also Lynn Episcopi.
- Lancaster, Henry, earl of, (d. 1345), 66.
- Lancaster, Nicholas, common clerk of York, reformer of York plays, 78-79.
- Lathom, Walter, merchant, 43, 45, 46.
- Leeder, John, mayor of Coventry, 54n, 55n.
- Leicester, 49, 73, 74, 78, 96; and see Richard III, his tomb; college of St Mary of the Annunciation of the Newark, 85; dean of, see Dunmowe, Dr; Franciscan friary, 85, 86, 91, 96; White Horse Inn, 96; mayor, see Herrick, Robert.
- Leland, John, antiquarian, 62-63.
- Leofric, earl of Mercia, husband of Godiva, 51.
- Lewis, Isabel, testatrix, 25, 26, 28.
- Libelle of English Policy*, 119.
- Lichfield, 28.
- Lincolnshire, rebellion, 37.
- Littleton, Thomas, recorder of Coventry, 73.
- livery collar of Lancaster, 42.
- London, 31, 49, 63, 73, 148 (map of city); archery butts, 65, 66-67; armour, weapons, see militia; Blackwell Hall, 60; book-ownership, 150; Bridge, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 9, 11, 12, 64; Bridge House records, 5, 8-9, 12; Cheapside, 2, 4, 6, 12; chronicles, 1-12; clothworkers 1484, 64; coat of arms (cross of St George and sword of St Paul), 65; common council, 10, 109; Coventry, trade relations with, 60-61; Cornhill, 2, 4, 6; customs accounts, 101-10; customs house, 60; Goldsmiths' Company, 64; Gracechurch Street, 4, 5, 6; Greyfriars (burials at), 152; Grocers' Company's records, 8; guild of St George, 57; Ironmongers' Company, 150; Leadenhall, 7; livery companies, 64; livery/uniforms of militia (colours of city), 64n, 65, 65n, 73; loan to Henry VI 1444, 10; march of Northerners 1483, 64; mayor, 4, 11, 64; Midsummer Watch, 65; militia (trained bands), 63, 63n, 64, 66-67; Moorfields, 66n; Moorgate, 66n; musters see militia; palace of the bishop of London, 2, 4n, 12; Poultry, 4, 6; recorder, 55; regalia (maces, sword, etc), 74n; royal entry, 4, 11; royal visits, 73; St Michael Le Querne, 6, 12; St Nicholas Shambles, 150; St Paul's Cathedral, 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 12, 66; St Paul's, 30; St Paul's Gate, 6, 12; skinner-captain serving Henry of Lancaster, 66; Standard (the), 2n, 6n, 7n; Tower of London, 1, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12; wards, 65; watches, 64, 64n, 65; woolmen, 150.
- 'Losecote Field' (1470), battle of Empingham, 35, 37, 38.
- Louis XI, king of France, 35, 69n., 125.
- Lovell, Sir Thomas, 87, 90, 98.

- Low Countries, 109; Edward IV's exile, 35, 37; Nottingham, 49, 50, 69n, 87-89; church of St 'new draperies', 62; trade, 109.
- Lucca, 106.
- Ludlow, Shrops., 69; castle, 35.
- Luton, Beds., 24.
- Lyndon, Richard, testator, 29.
- Lynn Episcopi, Norf., benevolence assessment 1481, 70n; and see King's Lynn.
- Maideford, Thomas, weaver of Coventry, fought at Bosworth, 83; career, 83-84.
- Maldon, Essex, church of All Saints, 32.
- manuscripts, London, BL Add. 7099, 94; BL Add. 45131, 91-92; BL Cotton Vit. A xvi, 2, 3n, 8n, 9, 10; London, College of Arms I.3, 91, 92; Oxford, Bodleian Library, Rawlinson B.355, 1.
- Margaret of Anjou, queen of Henry VI, 58; coronation entry across London Bridge to Tower, 1-12; 1444 visit to London, 65n; 1456 visit to Coventry, 55, 72; 1457 visits to Coventry, 73-74, 75n (displeasure at treatment), 77; return to England, 41; at St Albans, 28; depicted in a tapestry, 29; imports wine, 106.
- Markenfield, Sir Thomas, 148.
- Marks, Richard, and images of Henry VI, 28.
- Marler, Henry, mayor of Coventry, 84.
- Maron, Thomas, draper of London, 44.
- Maurer, Helen, historian, 10.
- Maximilian, duke of Austria, 67, 151.
- Maynes, Agnes, seamstress of Coventry, 59n.
- Mellours, Robert, bellfounder of Nottingham, 89.
- Millwall, 109.
- Morebath, Devon, 17.
- Morton, John, chancellor, archbishop of Canterbury, 14, 97.
- Mosse, Richard, merchant, 43, 45, 46.
- Nash, John, 78, macebearer of Coventry 1484, 78.
- Nash, William, macebearer of Coventry, 78.
- Navan, Ireland, 60.
- Neville, Richard, earl of Salisbury, (d. 1460), 35, 37.
- Neville, Richard, earl of Warwick (d. 1471), 35-47, 50, 56n, 58, 64, 67; his ship, the *Trinity*, 41.
- Neville, Thomas, bastard of Fauconberg, 64.
- New Cross, near Coventry, 74, 74n, 79.
- Normandy, ports, 106.
- Norwich, Norf., 62.
- Nottingham, 49, 50, 69n, 87-89; church of St Peter, 89; New Hall (guildhall), 89; 'Woman Merket', 88; tolls agreement with Coventry 1452, 59-60.
- Nuneaton, Warw., 49.
- Onley/Olney family of Coventry, 61, 61n, 82.
- Onley, John, mayor of Coventry, mayor of Calais staple, 57n.
- Onley, Robert, mercer, stapler, mayor of Coventry, 61, 72, 76n, 81-82; dispute with recorder, 82; knighted by Henry VII 1490, 82n.
- Ord, Craven, antiquary, 94.
- Orford, Suff., 149.
- Parker, Richard, merchant of Ireland, 60.
- parliament, 52, 78; proctors for parliament, 131-33.
- Pecas, Agnes, of Brandon, Suffolk, 17.
- piety, of aristocratic women, 141-43.
- pilgrimages, 15, 30-33; pilgrim's badges, Windsor/Henry VI, 15, 33; of Santiago, 31.
- Pilton, Som., 31
- Plymouth, 41; customs accounts, 102.
- Pole, Robert, clerk, 97.
- Pole, William, de la, duke of Suffolk (d. 1450), 10-11.
- Poole, Dorset, 1460s-80s, 152.
- Portugal, ships, 106.
- reformation and pre-reformation, 17, 20.
- Reparaso, Polenta de, 107.
- Richard II, 12, 57, 101.
- Richard III, as duke of Gloucester, interest in York mystery plays, 79-80; joined Corpus Christi guild of York, 79; march of Londoners through London 1483, 64; 1481-82 Scots war, 67-70; owned metrical paraphrases of Old Testament stories, 79.
- Richard III, 49, 50, 55, 57, 58, 60, 101, 108; his children 113-14; displaces Edward V, 108; attended York plays 1484, 79; and Hanse, 109; parliament 1484, 70; post-coronation progress, 50, 72, 75-76; prince of Wales, 49, 71, 73 (investiture); rebellion of autumn 1483, 73, 78-79; staging posts for messengers, 49, 81; touches for king's evil, 15; transfers Henry VI's body to Windsor, 14, 86; visits to Coventry, 73-80; his tomb, 85-99; his epitaph, 92-94; finding of his remains, 86; and see coronations.
- Rochester, pilgrimage, 32.
- Rome, pilgrimage, 30.

- Rood, Holy, 26; rood screens, paintings, 1.
 Roos, William, lord Roos of Helmsley, 119.
 Rotherham, Thomas, bishop of Lincoln, 43, 45, 46.
 Rouen, Normandy, 106, 119.
 Rous, John, scholar and priest, 85.
 Russell, Robert, merchant of Exeter, 38-39, 43-47.
 Rutland, Edmund, earl of, brother of Edward IV, 35.
- St Albans, Herts, 20; battles, 28; parishes, 25; church of St Peter, 25, 26, 27, 28.
 St Andrew, 16, 17, 27.
 St Anne, 22, 25, 26, 27, 30.
 St Anthony, 22, 27.
 St Christopher, 16, 20, 22, 25, 26, 27, 28.
 St Clement, 22, 25, 26, 27.
 St David's, cathedral, Edmund Tudor's monument, 91.
 St Dunstan, 16, 27.
 St Elege (Eloy), 22, 27.
 St Erasmus, 22, 26, 27.
 St Ethelreda, 30.
 St George, 16, 17, 20, 22, 27.
 St Giles, 25, 27.
 St James, 16, 26, 27; his shells, 31.
 St John the Baptist, 16, 22, 26, 27, 28, 29, 89.
 St John, 16, 22, 27, 28.
 St Katherine, 16, 17, 22, 25, 26, 27, 28.
 St Lawrence, 25, 26, 27.
 St Margaret, 16, 20, 22, 27.
 St Martin, 22.
 St Mary Magdalen, 22, 25, 26, 27.
 St Mary the Virgin, 16, 17, 22, 25, 26, 28; her mantle, 31; St Mary of Bethlehem, 30; St Mary of Crowham, 30; St Mary of Grace, 30; St Mary of Long Melford, 32; St Mary Redcliffe, 30; St Mary of Rounceval, 30; St Mary of Walsingham, 30, 32; 'Our Lady of Owtynge', 32.
 St Michael the Archangel, 17, 22, 26.
 St Nicholas, 16, 17, 22, 25, 26, 27, 28.
 St Paul, 16, 17, 27.
 St Peter, 16, 17, 27, 28.
 St Philip, 89.
 St Sidwell, 17.
 St Sitha, 20, 22, 26, 27.
 St Sunday, 16, 22, 27.
 St Thomas, 22, 25, 26, 27.
 St Ursula, 16, 25, 26, 27.
 St William of Rochester, 32.
 St William, 22.
- saints' images and lights, 16, 17, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 89.
 Salisbury, cloth making centre, 61-62.
 Sall, Norf., chancel of church, 60-61.
 Sandford, Francis, herald, 92.
 Santiago de Compostella, 30; pilgrim badges, 31.
 Saunders, Laurence, of Coventry, 59, 70, 70n, 82, 84.
 scarlet, expensive cloth chosen for livery of mayors, 73, 74.
 Schorne, Master John, 14, 30.
 Scofield, Cora, biographer of Edward IV, 110.
 Scotland, medieval bishops, 120.
 Seine, river, 41.
 Sharp, Thomas, antiquary of Coventry, 56n; reliability vouched for, 59n.
 Shenstone, Staffs., 95.
 Sherbourne River, Coventry, 50, 72n.
 Sherwood, Emma, of Nottingham, 89.
 ships, *Christopher* of Exmouth, 39, 44, 47; *Jhesus of Danzig*, 108; *Mary Lantreger*, 39, 44, 47; the *Trinity*, 41.
 Short English Chronicle, 1.
 Sizewell, Suff., 109.
 Smith, John, attorney of Coventry, 56n.
 Smyth, Robert, mercer, merchant of Exeter, 39, 44, 45; Elizabeth, his widow, 39, 44, 45.
 Southampton, 41, 102.
 Southampton, 49; tolls agreement with Coventry 1457, 60, 80.
 Southwark, 7, 11.
 Southwell, Liber Albus, 143-45.
 Spain, 106.
 St John Hope, W.H., his study of alabaster, 88.
 staging posts for messengers, 49.
 Stangnet, John, Hanse merchant, 108.
 Stanton Drew, Som., 30, 31, 33.
 Stoneleigh, Warw., 29.
 Stow, John, antiquary, 2n, 7, 8; his *Annales*, 3n, 7, 8, 8n.
 Sutton, Roger, of Coventry, 77.
- Talbot, Sir Humphrey, marshal of Calais, 79n.
 Tarrowe, William, tailor, of London, 44.
 Tate family of Coventry, 61.
 Tettelawe, Richard, merchant, 44-46.
 Thames, river, 11.
 Thomas, William, merchant, 43, 45-46.
 Thornton, John, glazier of Coventry, 71-72.
 Tichfield abbey, 3.
 Tiptoft, John, earl of Worcester, his life and work, 137-39.
 Towton, battle (1461), 50, 63, 66, 66n, 73, 75.

- trained bands, 63, 63n; see Coventry, militia;
see London militia.
- Treffry, William, of Fowey and Coventry,
grocer of London, 60.
- Trim, Ireland, 60.
- Trinity, Holy, 16, 17, 26, 28; Mercy Seat (ill.),
18; guild, 25; and see under Coventry, guild.
- Trychay, sir Christopher, priest, 17.
- Tudor, Edmund, earl of Richmond, 91.
- Turnour, Richard, hosier of Exeter, 42.
- Tewkesbury, battle (1470), 42.
- ‘Tykhull’, Ralph, 90-91.
- Upton, Berks, church of St Lawrence, 17.
- Venice, 106.
- visits (first) of king, queen, princes of Wales
(courtesies, gifts, speeches), 73, 75-76; and
see under Coventry, Gloucester, London,
Worcester.
- Walsingham, 30-32.
- Walter, William, archdeacon of Brecon, 150.
- Wars of Roses, 50, 53; military levies, 50, 63-67;
tombs of dead, 151.
- Warwick, 68, 72, 73, 74, 79; castle, 49; earldom,
49; hospital of earl of Warwick, 58.
- Warwick, Edward, earl of, son of duke of
Clarence, 95.
- Watton-at-Stone, Herts., 56n.
- Wavrin, Jean de, Burgundian chronicler, 36; his
life and work, 133-35.
- Well, near Wisbech, 13.
- Westminster, 1, 3, 4, 8, 10, 11, 12; abbey, 75;
staple court, 61; Star Chamber court, 84;
statute of Westminster 1285, 63.
- Weymouth, 41.
- Whittington, Richard, merchant of London, 60.
- Willard, J.F., 105.
- Willis, Browne, antiquary, 91.
- wills, mention of saints’ lights and images, 23,
24.
- Winchelsea, Kent, 102.
- Windsor, 73; cult of Henry VI, 13, 14, 25, 30,
31; pilgrim badges, 15, 31, 33; St George’s
Chapel, 14, 86.
- Wolsey, Cardinal Thomas, 96.
- Wolston, Guy, esquire of Edward IV’s body,
68.
- Wood family of Coventry, 61.
- Wood, Richard, grocer, mayor of Coventry, 61,
72, 80.
- Woodstock, 69n.
- Woodville, Anthony, earl Rivers, 37, 41, 69.
- Woodville, Sir Edward, 69, 70n.
- Worcester, 49, 73, 76; cathedral, 91.
- Wren, Christopher, father of Sir Christopher,
96.
- Wren, Christopher, his *Parentalia*, 96.
- Wren, family, 96.
- Wriothesley, Thomas, Garter king of arms, 92.
- York, 73; plays, 79-80, 84; common clerk, see
Lancaster, Nicholas; Corpus Christi guild,
79; York Minster east window, 72n.
- York, Cecily, duchess of, her books, 119.
- York, Richard, duke of York (d. 1460), 35.